

Root  
Genealogy

65<sup>2</sup>

UNIVERSITY  
OF PITTSBURGH



Dar. Rm.  
CS71  
R782  
1870

LIBRARIES

This book has greatly exceeded the size contemplated when the subscriptions were taken. The publishers, however, have completed and issued the work, and will furnish it to the subscribers at the price first named.

Thereafter, until the edition is exhausted, all further copies will be charged at double the subscription price.

R. C. ROOT, ANTHONY & CO.,

NEW YORK.

*April 1, 1870.*













R O O T  
GENEALOGICAL RECORDS.

1600 - 1870.

COMPRISING THE GENERAL HISTORY

OF THE

Root and Roots Families

IN

A M E R I C A .

BY

JAMES PIERCE ROOT,

CORRESPONDING MEMBER OF THE N. Y. GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL SOCIETY,  
AND OF THE STATE HISTORICAL SOCIETY OF WISCONSIN.

---

“Remember the days of old, consider the years of many generations: ask thy father, and he will shew thee; thy elders and they will tell thee.”—*Deuteronomy*, xxxii, 7.

---

NEW YORK:

R. C. ROOT, ANTHONY & CO., 62 LIBERTY STREET.

1870.

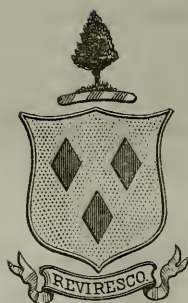
MUNSELL, PRINTER,  
ALBANY.



## CONTENTS.

---

	PAGE.
INTRODUCTION, . . . . .	9
CHAP. I. Family Name, . . . . .	21
CHAP. II. Family Characteristics, . . . . .	25
CHAP. III. Migrations, . . . . .	36
PART I. The Rootes Family — The Salem line, Nos. 1-349, . . . . .	45
PART II. The Roote Families —	
Div. 1. The Hartford or Northampton line, Nos. 350-2799, . . . . .	99
Div. 2. The Farmington line, Nos. 2800- 6999, . . . . .	314
Div. 3. Miscellaneous and unconnected, Nos. 7000-7155, . . . . .	509
Div. 4. Bailey Family, . . . . .	515
INDEX I. Index of Christian Names of the Roots, .	519
INDEX II. Index of those intermarried with the Roots, and their descendants, . . . . .	526







## INTRODUCTION.

---



XCEPTING in the preparation of a few "family trees," but very little effort to gather genealogical information has apparently been given hitherto by any member of the large family bearing the name of Root. As there have been so few attempts to treasure up in a permanent form the important materials which have existed for a connected and general history of the family, the compiler of the present work has labored under the serious disadvantage which would be experienced by any one commencing in our time the work of collecting family records, and the memorials of the noteworthy individuals who have honored the name. Beginning at so late a date, when, by the dispersion of families from their ancient homes, so many memoranda which would have thrown clear light upon the social, religious and civil life of our ancestors have perished, it

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

has often been extremely difficult to ascertain important facts concerning lineage and history, and the dates of births, marriages and deaths. Documents and letters thought to be of so little importance and interest in times past that they were hardly worth preserving, if they had been kept, would now be invaluable guides to an accurate knowledge of relationship, occupation, social standing, and individual traits of character, respecting those who have left the stage of action a century or two ago. It is not to be wondered at that our forefathers, amid the fatigues and hardships of settling the wilderness and the dangers of their combats with savages, should scarcely transmit family traditions to their grandchildren. It is not singular that the descendants of these early settlers, who fought the battles of the Revolutionary war, should not find time to write family memorials. But that those who have lived in calmer periods, with ample leisure and opportunity of research, should have been so unmindful of the origin and history of their *Father's house*, does seem somewhat unaccountable only on the theory of a general indifference to the subject. The lack of any great store of historical treasure even among those households remaining in the old homesteads, may be also partially accounted for by the fact that in many cases the oldest sons have emigrated from their places of nativity, taking with them family records, and the younger members of the household have not sought for that information on genealogical subjects which is more likely to be cherished by those in advancing

## *Introduction.*

years. Only those who have passed the buoyant, imaginative days of youth, when the mind is dwelling in bright anticipation upon the future, and have reached the years of mature feeling, begin to look back seriously upon the past, linking in their thoughts with the memories of generations gone by. In every family connection, those who have cherished ancient documents and family pedigrees, and preserved facts communicated by aged relatives, form the honorable exception to the general rule of negligence. If, however, in times past we have as a people earned the title of "Young America" in respect to the reckless manner in which we have consigned valuable information to oblivion, instead of entrusting it as a sacred legacy to generations following, there has been within a few years a reaction in the public mind favorable to the pursuit of antiquarian researches, and to the advancement of a better knowledge of family history in our land. The numerous Ecclesiastical and Town Histories, Genealogies, and other works of this class with which the press is teeming, show a laudable desire on the part of many to rescue from oblivion the memorials of the original settlers of our country and their descendants, and are taking their appropriate place in literature. However imperfect they may be, they will at least be highly appreciated by future generations. The organization of numerous Genealogical Societies, and their successful operation, manifests the same prevailing desire. "There is," said Daniel Webster, "a regard for ancestry which nourishes only a weak pride; but there is

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

also a moral and philosophical respect for our ancestors, which elevates the character and improves the heart. Next to the sense of religious duty and moral feeling, I hardly know what should bear with stronger obligation on a liberal and enlightened mind, than a consciousness of alliance with excellence which is departed." "No man of well regulated mind," says Cobden, "can feel an indifference respecting the genealogy of his family." Living in an age when the ancient and scriptural practice of keeping a "Book of generations," \* or the family records of each tribe, is being revived, we may be thankful that while so much of untold value has been irretrievably lost, so much historical treasure is being permanently preserved.

Some few of our own name had already traced back their respective lines to the first settler from whom they claimed descent, and rejoiced in the possession of a Genealogical Chart, which in some cases exhibited the fundamental error of tracing back to the wrong Root. Mr. Jesse Root of Berlin, Ct., seems to have been the first who attempted to preserve certain valuable historical facts for the benefit of the family at large. He was a school-teacher, and for many years an invalid, and in his leisure time prepared a short *Memorial* of his ancestry, and recorded the traditionary lore that had come down in his

---

\* The "Sepher-toledoth," comprising the family genealogies of the Hebrews, were so carefully preserved that it became possible to trace the royal genealogy of the Saviour in its two distinct lines of descent, as recorded in the first chapters of his biography in the New Testament.

## *Introduction.*

family respecting the English origin of John of Farmington, which tradition, confirmed by investigations abroad, fixed also with reasonable certainty the origin of Thomas of Hartford and Northampton. Rev. Wm. S. Porter had collected lists of the Farmington Roots, Mr. John Root of Hanover, N. Y., had gathered some interesting facts concerning the long line of progenitors from whom he had inherited the name John, while Hon. Erastus Root of Delhi, N. Y., had traced out the early members of the Hebron branch, and others, as Messrs. Warren, Joel and Chas. G. Root, had worked at different sections. The invaluable *Genealogical Dictionary* of Hon. Jas. Savage formed also a guide in commencing this work.

It might be supposed that in some quiet nooks there are still to be found the Bibles of the Rootes brothers of Salem, or of Thomas of Hartford, or of John of Farmington, containing old records written in strange old characters, yet still legible, and comprising the lists of those numerous sons and daughters that constituted those old-fashioned families of two centuries ago, but these ancient facts and dates have been ascertained mainly from public documents or through well authenticated family traditions, not generally out of old Bibles or from faded manuscripts in ancient chests. The most reliable sources of family history are the ancient church records, especially of New England, furnishing dates of baptisms and marriages in the various family connections in the parish from generation to generation; and the town records, giving dates of births, mar-



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

riages and deaths which are often very accurate and full, but in other instances exceedingly defective, having been ill-kept, lost, or burned. The decyphering of the more ancient manuscripts in some cases was quite a task, the written characters of those early times being quite unintelligible to one who has not made them a study. The land and probate records also have furnished very convincing proofs of relationship, thus settling questions held previously in doubt.

The balance of the material collected in this volume has been gathered by consulting registered deeds, inscriptions on tombstones, copies of family records, genealogical and historical works in great numbers, and newspaper notices, while tradition has added a few important facts. As errors in dates are inevitable, to some extent, in all publications of this class, the compiler will not be held responsible for the negligence or mistakes of other copyists, but only for his own omissions. The record of a single family has often been compiled item by item from a dozen different sources.

The families represented in this work are arranged *by generations* from the first to the eighth or ninth inclusive. This method was found to be the most practicable and satisfactory, although any system has its imperfections. The principal objection to the present is that the descendants of children of the older sons in the course of a few generations are almost a generation older than the descendants of the younger sons, though removed in the same degree from the ancestral stock.

## *Introduction.*

The plan adopted, however, furnishes a plain and simple notation, and renders it easy to refer through the indexes and numbers to any individual of this extended family concerning whom the ordinary information has been gained, in the double relation of child and parent, the same number answering for both, if both these relations have been sustained. The numbering embraces only the children of those who bear the family name, and the spaces that occur in the figures were allowed partly for convenience in compiling, that the records furnished at the last moment might be inserted in their proper place. The records are confined principally to the male line, but include also the first generation of many descendants of other names, and in a few cases the second generation has been included in foot notes.

The labor involved in the compilation of the records comprised in this volume, and in insuring correctness of details, can of course be conceived of only by those who have undertaken a similar work; yet it has been performed in the intervals of more weighty and important duties in the service of the church of Christ, and it is believed that leisure time, though fully occupied, has not been wasted in this effort. As a labor of love, it has certainly at times afforded as much pleasure to the compiler as would the solution of a mathematical problem, to connect all the links of the diverse brotherhood in one common chain, and the work has been attended in the main with satisfactory results, although not with as much absolute certainty in every case. The prevalence of cherished names, such

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

as Joseph, John, Thomas, Samuel, and William, Mary, Sarah, etc., in the earlier generations, when it was not customary to add a number of prefixes to the family name, has rendered it no easy matter to ascertain always the connection of any individual with the family at large, without considerable research. The careful examination of original sources in New England, and the comparison of dates have generally resolved all such doubts. Where two or more dates have been found pointing to the same event, the most probable has been adopted. Although the writer has not always been successful in obtaining answers to important queries through correspondence, yet in travel and intercourse with different members of the great household he has met with that generous confidence and hospitality which characterizes the family, and he is permitted to make acknowledgments to such, and to all others who have furnished oral or written statements that have contributed to the production of this book. The tables following will show how extensive has been the help afforded. If any of the name should find their pedigree omitted or imperfect, it will not be because persistent efforts have not been made to obtain the needed information concerning all the lines of descent, both by circulars and written application. Whatever imperfections may be manifest, however, the earnest interest displayed by so many persons in the object of these researches will doubtless lead to a favorable consideration of this humble effort on the part of all who have encouraged the undertaking.

JAMES PIERCE ROOT.

*Perry Center, Wyoming Co., N. Y.*





## CORRESPONDENTS

### By the Name of Root or Roots,

WHOSE LETTERS OR FAMILY RECORDS HAVE CONTRIBUTED  
MATERIALS FOR THIS WORK.

---

**M**RS. ADELINE M. ROOT, Cold-  
water, Mich.

Adonijah, Syracuse, N. Y.

Gen. Adrian R., Buffalo, N. Y.

Dr. Alanson K., Fletcher, O.

Amos, Angola, N. Y.

Amos, Barre Center, N. Y.

Amos I., Medina, O.

Andrew, Woodbury, Ct.

Andrews B., New Hartford, N. Y.

Andrus P., Dansville, N. Y.

Anson A., Woodbury, Ct.

Anson W., Elgin, Ill.

Ashley S., Grafton, O.

Rev. Augustine, Conway, Mass.

Prof. Benajah G., Tamaroa, Ill.

Dr. Bennett Fields, Manchester, Mich.

Bishop, Hebron, Ct.

Calvin, Greenwich, Mass.

Prof. Calvin S., Baltimore, Md.

Mrs. Caroline P., Plymouth, Ct.

Mrs. Catherine, Chili, N. Y.

Miss Celestia P., Schroon, N. Y.

Charles, Newburg, N. Y.

Charles, Troy, N. Y.

Charles, Detroit, Mich.

Charles, Plainville, Ct.

Charles G., Buffalo, N. Y.

Charles O., Binghamton, N. Y.

Chauncey N., Liberty, Mich.

Daniel, Center Lisle, N. Y.

Rev. Daniel M., Delhi, Iowa.

Rev. David, Chicago, Ill.

David, Batavia, Ill.

Devillo S., Oxford, N. Y.

E. Volney, Niagara Falls, N. Y.

Edward, Brooklyn, N. Y.

Edward A., Binghamton, N. Y.

Edward R., Coldwater, Mich.

Rev. Edward W., Westerly, R. I.

Hon. Eleazar, Indianapolis, Ind.

Elihu, New York.

Elihu B., Monroe, Mich.

Hon. Elias, Oswego, N. Y.

Elisha K., Hartford, Ct.

Mrs. Elizabeth P., Burlington, Vt.

Mrs. Emily P., New Haven, Ct.

Erastus P., Jamestown, N. Y.

Mrs. Frederick, Saratoga Springs, N. Y.

Frederick C., Boston, Mass.

Frederick F., North Reading, Mass.

Frederick P., Sweden, N. Y.

George, Waterbury, Ct.

George, Brooklyn, N. Y.

Col. George M., New York.

Dea. George Washington, Sparta, Wis.

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

George Wells, Hartford, Ct.  
George Wm., Hartford, Ct.  
Guernsey Y., Cincinnati, O.

Dea. Harrison, Belchertown, Mass.  
Henry E., Constantine, Mich.  
Henry F., Canandaigua, N. Y.  
Henry G., Bennington, Vt.  
Henry S., New Haven, Ct.  
Henry T., Lenox, Mass.  
Hezekiah, Ludlow, Mass.  
Hiram, Deerfield, Mass.  
Homer A., Woodbury, Ct.  
Horace, Orange, N. J.  
Hon. Humphrey G., Mohawk, N. Y.

Ira, Newport, Ky.  
I. W., Eau Claire, Wis.

James A., Brunswick, O.  
James E., Boston, Mass.  
Miss Jane N., Hartford, Ct.  
Jarvis, Brattleboro, Vt.  
Jeremiah, Bainbridge, O.  
Jeremiah, Tecumseh, Mich.  
Joel, New Haven, Ct.  
John Bowen, Norway, N. Y.  
John B., New York city.  
John H., Buffalo, N. Y.  
John Hamlin, Oneida, N. Y.  
John M., Jackson, Mich.  
Jonathan L., Millville, N. Y.  
Joseph, Piermont, N. H.  
Joseph, York, Pa.  
Joseph A., Kinsman, O.  
Joseph G., Brattleboro, Vt.  
Joseph H., Montague, Mass.  
Joseph L., Springfield, Mass.  
Hon. Joseph M., Sandusky, O.  
Hon. Joseph P., Wyandott, Kan.  
Josiah G., Albany, N. Y.  
Miss Julia M., Cazenovia, N. Y.

Hon. Logan H., Washington, D. C.  
Rev. Lucius I., Upper Alton, Ill.  
Mrs. Lucy, Greenwich, Mass.

Manly, Somerset, Mich.  
Dr. Martin, Byfield, Mass.  
Dr. Martin N., Milton, Vt.

Rev. Marvin, Byron, Ill.  
Mrs. Mary L., Providence, R. I.  
Matthew L., Painesville, O.  
Montreville A., Buffalo, N. Y.  
Moses, Craftsbury, Vt.

Nathaniel, Jr., North Coventry, Ct.  
Rev. Nathaniel W. T., Portland, Me.

Prof. Oren, Clinton, N. Y.  
Oliver, Oakfield, N. Y.  
Mrs. Oliver, Pittsfield, Mass.  
Hon. Oliver W., Newport, Ky.

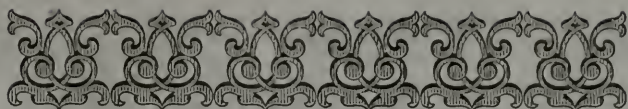
Rev. Parley D., Truxton, Cortland Co.,  
N. Y.  
Philander K., Humboldt City, Nevada.  
Putnam, Marshall, Mich.

Ralph, Cato, N. Y.  
Rollin, Clinton, N. Y.  
Dr. Royal B., Newark Valley, N. Y.  
Russell C., New York.

Samuel, Union Village, Vt.  
Samuel, Brattleboro, Vt.  
Dea. Samuel, Oxford, N. Y.  
Hon. Samuel, Westport, N. Y.  
Samuel H., Farmington, Ct.  
Seth S., Morgan, O.  
Col. Silas, Westfield, Mass.  
Dr. Simeon P., Somerset, Mich.  
Solomon F., Middlefield, Mass.  
Stephen E., South Royalton, Vt.  
Rev. Stephen E., Gardiner, Me.  
Sumner, Somers, Ct.  
Sylvester, Cambridge, Pa.

Theodore D., Greenfield, Mass.  
Rev. Thomas E., Versailles, Ill.  
Thomas L., Palmyra, N. Y.  
Rev. Timothy, Guntersville, Ala.

Warren, Burlington, Vt.  
Warren H., Fort Ann, N. Y.  
William, Penn Yan, N. Y.  
William, Plainville, Ct.  
William B., Lima, O.  
William C., Philadelphia, Pa.  
William H., Sheffield Lake, O.



A LIST OF  
OTHER CORRESPONDENTS  
WHO HAVE FURNISHED VALUABLE INFORMATION.

---



- ALLEN, Rev. B. R., Marblehead, Mass.  
Andrews, Dea. A., New Britain, Connecticut.  
Andrews, Rev. E. N., Canaan, Ct.  
Andrews, Gad, Southington, Ct.  
Arms, S. R., Springfield, Vt.  
Bailey, Dr. James S., Albany, N. Y.  
Bancroft, J. M., New York City.  
Barnes, Mrs. Amanda, Corfu, N. Y.  
Berthrong, Mrs. S. R., Cazenovia, N. Y.  
Bogart, W. H., Aurora, N. Y.  
Brewster, Mrs. L. H., Waterbury, Ct.  
Bronson, Henry, New Haven, Ct.  
Bronson, Mrs. Martha J., Tallmadge, O.  
Buell, Mrs. R. R., Rochester, N. Y.  
Bull, Mary S., Lexington, Va.  
Byington, Rev. E. H., Windsor, Vt.  
Carter, Newell W., Copenhagen, Ill.  
Clark, Dea. G. R., Ludlow, Mass.  
Clark, Rev. T. J., Northfield, Mass.  
Clarke, Rev. Walter, Buffalo, N. Y.  
Cothren, W., Woodbury, Ct.  
Cowles, E., Farmington, Ct.  
Cushman, Rev. C. L., Ludlow, Mass.  
Cushman, Mrs. Ralph A., Bernardston, Mass.  
Davis, Dr. Chas. H. O., Meriden, Ct.  
Davis, Mrs. C. M., East Nassau, N. Y.  
Davis, Rev. Dr. Emerson, Westfield, Mass.  
Downs, Mrs. Betsey, Sandisfield, Mass.  
Eddy, Rev. Z., then of Northampton, Mass.  
Fowler, Rev. S. P., Danversport, Mass.  
Frost, Mrs. L. M., Brattleboro, Vt.  
Gilbert, Rev. E. R., Wallingford, Ct.  
Grant, Jesse Root, Covington, Ky.  
Grant, S. H., New York.  
Grout, Rev. H. M., W. Rutland, Vt.  
Hall, Rev. E. H., Plymouth, Mass.  
Hall, Henry, W. Rutland, Vt.  
Harris, Col. S. D., Cleveland, O.  
Hinman, Hon. Roy. R., formerly Secretary of State of Connecticut.  
Hoyt, Thaddeus, Westbrook, N. Y.  
Holton, Dr. David P., New York.  
Ives, W. A., New Haven, Ct.  
Ketchum, Hon. Wm., Buffalo, N. Y.  
Kimball, Rev. J. C., Beverly, Mass.  
Lee, Mrs. E. E., Vernon, Vt.  
Leonard, Mrs. C. C., Sheffield, Mass.  
Leonard, N. T., Westfield, Mass.  
Marvin, Rev. S. P., Woodbridge, Ct.

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

Moore, Roger S., Springfield, Mass.

Newcomb, J. B., Elgin, Ill.

Norton, Mrs. E. M., Troy, N. Y.

Patterson, Dr. D. W., Newark Valley,  
N. Y.

Phelps, Winthrop, Chatham, N. Y.

Porter, Rev. W. S., New Haven, Ct.

Putnam, Rev. I. W., Middleboro, Mass.

Savage, Hon. Jas., Boston, Mass.

Scudder, Rev. E., Gt. Barrington, Mass.

Shaw, Mrs. O. M., Bloomington, Ill.

Sheldon, Rev. H. O., Weston, Mo.

Smith, Mrs. Cordelia R., Grand Rapids,  
Mich.

Smith, Cyrus H., Mecca, O.

Smith, Mrs. Elvira, Fairhaven, Vt.

Smith, J. E. A., Pittsfield, Mass.

Smith, O. W., Delhi, N. Y.

Snow, Mrs. Frank, Buffalo, N. Y.

Snow, Jesse E., W. Andover, O.

Spelman, Benj. R., Albany, N. Y.

Spooner, Rev. Thos., Reading, O.

Squires, D. F., Bennington, Vt.

Taft, H. W., Lenox, Mass.

Talcott, Dr. Alvan, Guilford, Ct.

Taylor, Chas. J., Gt. Barrington, Mass.

Taylor, Rev. O. S., Simsbury, Ct.

Tooke, Mrs. Sarah L., Bouckville, N. Y.

Upham, Rev. C. W., Salem, Mass.

Upham, W. P., Salem, Mass.

Ward, Mrs. Azubah, Versailles, N. Y.

Washburn, Mrs. Amanda, Williamsburg,  
Mass.

Washburn, Wm. L., Springfield, Mass.

White, Horace, Chicago, Ill.

Wickham, Mrs. C. E., Canaan, Ct.

Williams, Eliphalet, Northampton, Mass.

Williams, Mrs. L. S., Colchester, Ct.



## CHAPTER I.

### F A M I L Y   N A M E .

---

“ I have many reasons for supposing that if I could trace my pedigree to its original *root*, it would reach a man by the name of Adam Root, or Root Adam.”

—Rev. Walter Clarke, D. D.



ANY curious and interesting speculations have been indulged in concerning the meaning and origin of family names. D'Israeli has remarked in the *Curiosities of Literature* that monosyllabic names are less imposing than polysyllabic names. But the latter, though suggestive of aristocracy or nobility, are most often found to be of base origin, and are only noble by association. Our own Patronymic is neither so simple or so suggestive of a plain origin as it seems to be, and if in its present form it is less romantic than some other names, it is after all not quite so *radical* as it appears at first view. The general impression has been that the name was derived from the very common object in nature which has the same title — possibly that it was given to the founder of the family, whoever he might have been, on account of greatness of size or some



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

suggestive similarity, and thus was introduced into the circle of names at first as a sort of nickname, about the time that surnames became fully settled in use among the common people in the reign of King Edward the second (1307-27). Others have taken the name from a local origin, as descriptive of the nature or situation of the *residence* of the original Root, and that he dwelt in a place lying low at the base or foot of a mountain. Thus Arthur in his *Etymological Dictionary of Family Names*. Others have attempted to fasten a German origin upon it, conjecturing that it was at first KROOT, and that becoming anglicized the K was stricken off, as was said to be done in the case of a distinguished German reformer of that name, who both spoke and wrote in favor of the Reformation in the days of Melancthon, and whose name was written in English, Root. Others still are very confident in the hypothesis that it was originally spelled, in England, WROOT, or in the Saxon WRÔT, and that some of our ancestors many years back, either from ignorance or for convenience sake, dropped the W, and that the Saxon prefix was thus lost. The name ROUTH has also been suggested as the original name, but Routh was as likely to be derived from Root as the contrary. With reference to all these suppositions it may be said, that while they are not altogether improbable, they have no basis in any facts yet discovered in studying the history of the family. Another correspondent writes: "Our tradition has been that we are of French origin. I believe the name is French (Racine). Undoubtedly our forefathers left France at the time of the expulsion of the Huguenots, came to England, and finally to this country." In tracing the brotherhood from generation to generation we find that the name of the family has undergone radical and striking changes. The history of the Salem family

## *Family Name.*

in this country indicates the changes that have doubtless occurred in a similar way in England during the progress of centuries. This family in their early settlement spelled their name ROOTES, which was in the course of a generation or two contracted to ROOTS, and afterwards very generally to ROOT. The Farmington and Northampton families clung to ROOTÉ and ROOTT for a time, but in less than a century the final letter, apparently so useless, had dropped off. Sometimes the name was written by those not of the family, ROTÉ. The most reasonable theory yet suggested is that the name originally was spelt ROOTES, and was of two syllables, and has suffered the loss of the two final letters by contraction. The *Patronymica Britannica*, a learned work by Lower, in which the origin of surnames is extensively investigated, says, with reference to our original patronymic: "Rootes — probably from Routes or Routtes, a commune in the arrondissement of Yvetot, in Normandy (Lower Seine)." Hon. Eleazar Root, formerly superintendent of Public Instruction in Wisconsin, confirms this theory. "I have understood," he writes, "that the name itself was in its origin Norman-French, and spelt *Rootes*, and pronounced in two syllables, the *s* being silent and the *e* having the sound of long *a*. I have found families in Virginia and Kentucky who preserved the original orthography of the name, and I have read the same in English law-books. It is supposed that the *s* came to be dropped by some of the name because it was silent, and that afterward, in pronunciation the two syllables of the name were contracted into one, and the final *e* dropped." We can reasonably believe this to have been the origin of the name as it is now generally written, for as the members of the family have traveled northward in England, and westward in America, certainly the modifications in spelling here suggested have generally taken place. If of

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

Norman origin it was still perfectly natural that it should be conformed to the English idiom, and the French pronunciation simplified. Having reached its ultimate and most simple form, all who bear the name will agree that it cannot be improved upon even by the exercise of considerable Yankee ingenuity; that it is expressive of strength, stability, firmness, a prosperous growth and healthy development, and whatever is substantial in qualification or fundamental to human weal.

From all the facts that can be gathered, it would appear that there are not many of the name left in England. A correspondent of the name of Roote, born in England, writes: "It was often remarked in the family which I belonged to in London, that it was very probable that our family would die out, as we were not aware of any one else in London or elsewhere whose name was spelled *Roote*, and there were few of the name Root. The only person of the name I was aware of, was a Dr. Root, who resided in the parish of Bloomsbury, London." There were none of the name to be found at Badby, the ancient family parish, or in that section, when visited a few years since. There need, however, be no fear entertained at present that the family is dying out in this country, albeit the *proportionate* number of descendants in the last generation has somewhat decreased in comparison with the days of old, when eight children in a family were regarded as a proper average. The number of descendants of the name from the four distinct heads, Josiah, Thomas, John and Ralph, in our country, whose names are recorded in this volume, is over four thousand, and of descendants of other names, about fifteen hundred, while the whole number of descendants from all the Root progenitors in this country, through the male and female lines of various names in the seven or eight generations, may be safely estimated as at least one hundred thousand.





## CHAPTER II.

### FAMILY CHARACTERISTICS.

'Tis poor, and not becoming perfect gentry,  
To build their glories at their fathers' cost ;  
But at their own expense of blood or virtue,  
To raise them living monuments ; our birth  
Our ill deeds forfeit ; and the wealthy sums,  
Purchased by others' fame or sweat, will be  
Our stain, for we inherit nothing truly  
But what our actions make us worthy of.—*Chapman.*



IF the name borne by the family is in itself proper evidence of Norman ancestry, yet the Saxon blood has undoubtedly been largely interfused, and all the solid British traits have been finally developed under the culturing hand of a kind Providence amid the favorable conditions of progressive life in the New World. The combined testimonies of oral and written history make this a substantial family. From their first introduction into this country the early settlers of the name, though not from the ranks of the nobility, but plain farmers and weavers of cloth, took a prominent part in all social movements agitated by the people, in the political affairs of the communities where they dwelt, and in securing the welfare of the churches with which they united. The progenitors of the three lines traced out in this volume occupied a good social position among the Puritan settlers as worthy citizens, substantial farmers, or skillful manufacturers of domestic goods. They were men of intelligence and solid principle, and if not highly endowed with educational facilities,

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

at least made use of their abilities for the common good. They were Puritans, disciplined in the school of severe persecution for conscience sake. Devotedly attached to the interests of the church, they sought to lay the foundations of the rising state on the solid rock of religious truth in God's word. Many of their descendants have occupied responsible positions in civil and military life, obtaining their full share of the positions in the gift of the magistracy or the people; while not a few have been engaged, in one form or other, in the service of the Church. While some have reached a conspicuous position in legal or political life, the larger number have exhibited in quiet circles those sterling and manly virtues which justly distinguish the untitled nobility of a free country. If, as the facetious poet Saxe writes,

"Your family thread you can't ascend  
Without good reason to apprehend  
You may find it waxed at the other end,  
By some plebeian vocation,"

it is at least pleasant to know that these plebeians were honest, capable men in their sphere of life, whose homespun virtues have shed upon their descendants the halo of a good reputation, and to realize, with the history of our ancestors before us, that "many poor men's sons are singularly well endowed, most eminent, and well deserving for their worth, wisdom, learning, virtue, valour, integrity; excellent members and pillars of a commonwealth."\* When considering the ties that bind us to the common brotherhood, those are not lightly to be estimated who, though they have unsuccessfully battled with life's obstacles, have still been possessed of a courageous and hopeful

---

\* *Burton.*

## *Family Characteristics.*

spirit in severest trials, trusting in the Divine power and goodness. It must be promotive of a generous spirit to recognize the moral heroism of many of the family who were prevented by inexorable circumstances from reaching the more favorable positions they were aiming at. We can well afford to cherish the memory of a Godly ancestry, whose descendants, whatever may have been their worldly good fortune, possessed the elements of stability of character, devotion to principle, and faithfulness to civil and religious obligations, blended with the domestic virtues.

“The sweet remembrance of the just,  
Like a green root, revives and bears  
A train of blessings for their heirs,  
When dying Nature sleeps in dust.”

The testimonies of several correspondents will doubtless be read with pleasure, and may lead to a more correct estimate of the common characteristics of the different branches and members of this widely extended connection.

Hon. Royal R. Hinman, formerly Secretary of State of Connecticut, and author of various genealogical works, writes in connection with an outline of the family: “I give the general features of the family, and it has been a good family and has produced its full number of able men—Lieutenant-Governor Root of this State, Judge Jesse Root of Hartford, were descendants, and other able men.”

From the Memorial of Jesse Root of Berlin, Connecticut, we read: “Our fathers were, I believe all of them, professors of religion; all of the Calvinistic order; and mostly men of distinguished piety, and particularly our grandfather (John Root of Kensington) and great-grandfather (also John Root). They were proverbial for honesty, and distinguished for a grave, dig-

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

nified, reserved yet courteous demeanor. Grandfather in particular was a very exemplary character. Our fathers have uniformly been men of intelligence. They have likewise, I think without exception, been men of large stature and great physical power. Father was six feet two inches and well proportioned; our grandfather still taller, and I believe larger; great-grandfather not quite so tall, but of remarkable personal size and power."

Hon. Joseph M. Root of Sandusky, Ohio, thus describes the older members of the Westfield branch: "The old stock of the Westfield Roots were Puritans of the strictest sect, sober, taciturn, God-fearing men; tall, spare, but strong, dark, lank-haired, temperate, and long-lived. They lost much of blood as well as of property in the Indian wars, and were ever ready on call, and sometimes without human call, to 'gird up their loins and smite the heathen hip and thigh.' They were nearly all husbandmen, but occasionally they educated a son and devoted him to the *Ministry*. The good, and wise, and valiant Samuel, who gave his patrimonial fields to his native town, Westfield, out of which has grown the handsome clerical and educational funds of that town, has always been regarded as the brightest name in our line."

Mr. Warren Root of Burlington, Vermont, writes concerning his grandfather's family, consisting of nine persons (in the Hartford and Northampton line): "I recollect of a gathering of the family at his house. All of the children were there with their wives and husbands, except an aunt who always lived with my father, and was never married. They were all very large, fine-looking men and women, all weighed over two hundred pounds, and were over six feet high, except the girls, and they were all large women. I was then young, and the

## *Family Characteristics.*

sight of so large a family, and so large, good-looking men and women, made an impression on my mind which I shall never forget. They were all men who commanded respect, and were useful members of society."

Mr. Joel Root of New Haven, Connecticut, says of his branch what is to a great degree characteristic of all the branches :

"These eight sons of Samuel by second marriage were in stature, with two exceptions, above the medium height, measuring from five feet nine to six feet, and in their prime weighing from 150 to 180 pounds ; were quick and active in their movements, and some of them very athletic ; of a bilious temperament, and subject to frequent attacks of headache, which in the case of some was uncommonly severe. In consequence of this constitutional tendency they could not pursue a sedentary employment, and those who learned trades of this character, so uncongenial to their natures, were obliged to relinquish them and engage in employments requiring active exercise in the open air. They were naturally ambitious and self-reliant ; whatever business they undertook that required prompt action and physical force they could accomplish with great expedition, and few could accomplish more in a given time. They were very systematic in their operations, the bump of order being very predominant. A place for every thing and every thing in its place was their theory and practice. They were fond of traveling, and were more or less engaged in business that occasionally called them abroad ; were observant of men and things, and to their intercourse with mankind rather than study, they were indebted for their general knowledge of human nature and practical ability in business matters. They were of a sanguine temperament, quick-tempered, and according to the saying,



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

quick over it. They were ever ready to respond to any demand for their services to protect the injured or relieve the distressed. They were social and rather jovial in their intercourse, hospitable in the entertainment of friends, and uniformly received them with much warmth of feeling."

Mr. A. I. Root of Medina, Ohio, bears the following testimony: "The Root family have always been characterized by a great amount of energy and perseverance, and great mechanical powers; have always been in comfortable circumstances as far as this world's goods are concerned."

"This family," says Mr. Frederick P. Root of Sweden, Monroe county, N. Y., concerning the brothers of Gen. Erastus Root, "and most of their descendants, were tall and athletic men, many of them six feet, and some above in height. They have been characterized by a sound mind and business capacity. Farming has been the favorite pursuit, though some have followed other pursuits. All have been men of means and competency, none very rich, but of good character for morality and integrity."

Mr. John H. Root of Buffalo, N. Y. (the sixth John in the descent from John Root of Badby, England) writes: "It is said in the account which one of the family gives of its history, that John Root (of Farmington) was from the nobility in England, and that his wife was a descendant of the King's sister. I think, however, that the family have never prided themselves to any extent on these pleasant fables, though without doubt there are some of the Root family who would creditably fill any position, and give lustre and dignity to any family, however exalted." He also speaks of the great strength and courage of his ancestors, giving facts that are elsewhere noted.

## *Family Characteristics.*

Hon. Ira Root of Newport, Ky., says: "All the Roots that I have known who were public men have been remarkably good speakers."

Rev. Lucius I. Root of Upper Alton, Illinois, gives the following reminiscences: "My grandfather used to say that he never met a Root that he could trace no relationship with. He used to tell about going to an uncle's (a tory, and the only one, so far as I know, in the connection) and taking pewter plates to run into bullets in the time of the Revolutionary war. The Roots were all tall on his side; characterized by shrewdness, noted for sarcasm; *a strong anti-humbugitiveness*; were generally good mathematicians and musicians; not peculiarly spiritual so far as I know; yet all my father's brothers died in good hope."

Respecting Timothy Root (the second) and his wife, Jemima Wood of Somers, one of their descendants, an aged mother, writes; "They were most excellent people, devotedly pious, and worthy to be among the number of those who were called in God's Providence to lay the foundation of a town. Before the building of the first meeting-house, the people used often to meet for public worship on the Sabbath at Mr. Root's. How grateful should we be for an intelligent, pious ancestry! How expressive the lines of Cowper:

'My boast is not, that I deduce my birth  
From loins enthroned, and rulers of the earth;  
But higher far, my proud pretensions rise —  
The son of parents pass'd into the skies.' "

Dr. Bennett Field Root also refers to his parentage, speaking of his father who at the age of seventy-four retained almost the mental and bodily vigor of youth, his irreproachable character and piety, and ardent patriotism: "Often in relating incidents of the Revolution, the big tear would drop from his eye, and

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

his voice would falter under the deep emotion which the relation of the trials and sufferings of those days brought to mind. All of our brothers and sisters early in life embraced the religion of Jesus, together with their companions, and became members of the Christian church; all of whom we hope to meet again in that mansion prepared for all that love the Saviour."

It is not meant to be conveyed by the introduction of these extracts that all of the family have attained the high standard of perfection, or even any of them, or that none have proved unworthy of their name, but they serve to show the prominent family traits, and general personal appearance, with which different individuals of various branches have been impressed. The members of the elder generations, long since passed away, were evidently men of very large stature, and well developed physical power. Their descendants have generally inherited height of stature, if not the full measure of their fathers' strength and breadth of frame. They have been in the general view, comparatively a long-lived family, a large proportion of those arriving at mature years, having reached the age of fifty or sixty, and the lives of others having been prolonged for nearly a century, while a few have passed even beyond this extreme boundary line. Good health, and a sound mind in a sound body, have been the inestimable blessings bestowed upon the large majority. Most of those bearing the name are distinguished by the prominent nose, most frequently of the aquiline type, light complexion, blue eyes, brown hair, a somewhat commanding presence, vivacity of manner, and a temperament requiring considerable activity in the life. This vigorous elasticity, exhibiting itself often in restless activity in every-day life, has been sustained by sound sleeping and generous eating.



## *Family Characteristics.*

The wide-awake energy of the family, the possession of at least a good degree of intelligence, common sense, decision, foresight and perseverance, together with geniality of disposition, a frank and courteous demeanor, and generous humor, have been elements of that capability which has called so many into military positions, and made them popular in that sphere ; while the dignity and reserve of many others (though hardly concealing the dryest kind of native wit and sarcasm), their shrewdness in reading the characters of men, ability to inspire others with confidence, combined with energy and piety, have called many more into the various offices in the gift of the church, and have made them Deacons and Elders, Stewards and Class-leaders in the various religious organizations. There has been, it is true, a vein of eccentricity and independence which has sometimes manifested itself in odd ways, and has often led the Roots to do things in their own way, unwilling to be hampered by public opinion. But this independence has generally been united with good humor, and has not become an intolerable peculiarity.

But few have inclined to pursue for any length of time the confinement of studious life, and although many have entered professional callings, the large majority so doing have practiced in the medical profession, as being better suited to activity. About three-fourths, if not more, of the whole family have eschewed trades and mercantile business, and pursued the farmer's calling, and many who have risen above the need of the calling as a support, have continued to delight in its healthful pursuits, or take some active part in them. Much executive genius and force of character has, however, been displayed in mercantile, engineering or mechanical occupations, in the overcoming of difficulties, and large incomes have often been

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

received in these callings ; but it is believed that a great many members of the household have found it much easier to make money than to keep it. At least, despising parsimony, they have been apt to make a generous and hospitable use of their means. A large share of the family have attained circumstances of temporal prosperity, and have taught the valuable lesson to the generation coming after them, that the path to honor, respectability, and usefulness, though it lies through difficulties and obstacles, may be successfully trod. The many narratives included in this volume of the rise of individuals, by well-directed and persevering efforts in the prosecution of the business of life, from poverty to comparative affluence, from insignificance to positions of usefulness and honor, are calculated to incite the younger members of the family at large to earnest endeavors to make the best of their intellectual resources and their circumstances in life.

While enterprise and resolution have not been wanting to lead many of the family to leave the old homesteads, and emigrate to new territories, and mark out new paths amidst privation and hardship, to seek out new fields of labor or usefulness, and patriotism has not been wanting to induce many to spring to the rescue of the nation in time of war ; they, with but few exceptions, have not been less distinguished, in comparison with all the rest of the tribe, as lovers of home and social joys, as preeminently fond of domestic scenes, and partial to those pleasures that are most permanent and elevating, in preference to those that are debasing and impure. The members of the Root family have generally been lovers of good music, being readily "moved with concord of sweet sounds ;" very many of them, indeed, have exhibited an uncommon talent as well as taste for the cultivation of their vocal powers, and the perform-

### *Family Characteristics.*

ance of instrumental music, while some have attained great proficiency in this science, and an extensive reputation.

We may therefore claim, without any departure from a modest estimate, that the family has manifested many traits of substantial worth, possessing largely that self-reliance, persevering energy, sound judgment, patriotism, and high-toned principle which lie at the foundation of prosperity in our free land. The records of history abundantly prove that many of the family were early identified with the best interests of the colonies, and others at a later period with those of the various commonwealths of the Union, and that throughout every generation the branches of our ancestral tree have flourished in renewed vigor, yielding as perennial fruit, unfailing devotion to the welfare of the nation, the cause of humanity, and the advancement of morality and religion, ever true to the family motto —

REVIRESCO.



## CHAPTER III.

### MIGRATIONS.

~~~~~  
The vision of your olden time,  
Of all you leave so far behind,  
Like some old legendary rhyme,  
Will rise in dreams and haunt your mind.—*Freiligrath.*



ALTHOUGH the roots of our ancestral tree were not transplanted from England to America as early as 1620, when the Pilgrim fathers came across the stormy deep, members of the family arrived within fifteen or twenty years thereafter, when this country was yet in its wilderness state, and when the population numbered only a few thousands.\* Most of them moved on with the newly formed Connecticut colonies to the very outposts of civilization, leaving behind them the comparative comforts of Plymouth, Boston, and other eastern towns, braving the dangers of savage warfare, under the inspiration of a controlling faith in Divine providence, anxious chiefly to secure that civil order and religious freedom which had formed their bright ideal of the New World, as they left their homes in England. Like the first settlers of Plymouth, possessing

“Nobility of soul, by Nature giv’n  
Nobler than blood of proud ancestral line,”

---

\* It is estimated by good authorities that when the Long Parliament assembled, in November, 1640, twenty-one thousand two hundred English emigrants had arrived in New England.

## *Migrations.*

they were willing to make great sacrifices to secure liberty to worship God in their cherished way, and to train their children after the Puritan model. Their immediate descendants, in seeking homes for themselves, and many of them with kindred desires to plant anew the gospel institutions, were among the first settlers of a great many towns in Connecticut, and Western Massachusetts, while their remoter progeny became the founders of other towns in New York, Ohio, Michigan, and finally the great west, spreading over all the new territories of the land. Ben. Franklin's sage remark, "I never saw an oft-removed tree, nor yet an oft-removed family, that throve so well as those that settled be," has doubtless been corroborated by experience in numberless instances, yet it has been equally verified that one migration at least to the newer settlements has infused new energy and activity in character, and generally promoted the temporal welfare, the moral well-being and the social standing of our widely scattered family. Those who have gone from the old homesteads in New England to plant the stock anew in the wilderness, developing the powers of a true manhood through privations and arduous labors amid the abounding resources of nature, have borne favorable comparison with those who have remained in the charming quietude of the ancestral home, surrounded by all culturing and refining influences of society in a more finished state; while those who have entered the marts of business in crowded thoroughfares have equally promoted their temporal prosperity. The disposition to transplant and *take root* in a new soil from generation to generation, seems to have been constitutional to the family.

It may be pleasing to some to take a birds-eye view of these emigrations.

The ROOTES FAMILY of Salem very early branched off to



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

Boston and Newburyport, the lines in that direction apparently all being cut short by the premature death of the sea-faring members of that household. A permanent settlement was, however, made in Woodbury, Ct., by one of the sons, the descendants of whom are still found there in possession of the ancient homestead purchased by John Rootes. Leaving Woodbury, branches from this stock were removed to East Rutland, Vt.; have been found in Portland, Me.; New Haven, Plymouth, and Simsbury, Ct.; in Aurelius, Buffalo, Greenville, Hamilton, Mendon, Preston Hollow, Rochester, Syracuse, and other portions of N. Y. State; in Newark, N. J.; in Cincinnati, Fletcher, Morgan, Oxford, Piqua, etc., in Ohio; Liberty, Pa.; Kalamazoo, Mich.; Baltimore, Md.; to some extent in the south, as in Arkansas and Virginia; in Tamaroa, Ill.; Connersville, Ind.; Springfield, Mo.; West Point, Iowa; and Humboldt City, Nevada.

THOMAS ROOTE of Hartford, not satisfied with his first position in Hartford, of which city he was one of the founders, removed with his six sons and daughters to a new section, becoming one of the first settlers of Northampton, Mass. His descendants were very numerous, and have been widely scattered. One branch from his oldest son JOSEPH removed to Northfield, Mass., and the descendants have been found in Western Massachusetts, where they settled in Bernardston, Byfield, Conway, Greenfield, Hatfield, Montague, Sunderland, and Wendell, removing north to Bennington, Brattleboro, Burlington, Craftsbury, and Williston, Vt.; westward to Cazenovia, Millville, New York city, Palmyra, Phelps, N. Y.; to Springfield, O.; southward to Hagerstown, Md.; Atlanta, Ga.; and New Orleans, La. Two other branches from Joseph removed to Lebanon and Farmington, Ct., and their

## *Migrations.*

descendants lived at Berlin, Bristol, Canaan, Hartford, Meriden, New Haven, Plainville, Southington, and Wethersfield, Ct. ; Bernardston and Lenox, Mass. ; Brownsville, Brooklyn, Clinton, Evans Mills, Galway, Geneseo, Glen's Falls, Homer, Ithaca, Mayfield, Norway, Nunda, Russia, Saratoga Springs, and Schroon, N. Y. ; Vincennes, Ind. ; Milton, Wis. ; Pontotoc, Miss. ; Hazel Green, Ala. ; and at points in Texas. Two sons of Joseph remained at Northampton, and their descendants emigrated to Belchertown, Enfield, Ludlow, Southampton, Springfield, and Williamsburg, Mass. ; Hartford, Ct. ; Norwich, Vt. ; and Manchester, N. H.

THOMAS, second son of Thomas Sr., lived in Northampton till after the death of his first wife, when he seems to have removed to Lynn, Mass. His son Thomas went to Coventry, Ct., where his descendants lived for many generations, some of them emigrating to Bolton, Hartford, and Willington, Ct. ; Stockbridge, Mass. ; Providence, R. I. ; Bangor and Gardiner, Me. ; Grantham, N. H. ; East Windsor, South Royalton, Tunbridge, Vt. ; Athens, Chatham, Canaan, Cazenovia, Chelsea, Mexico, Mt. Morris, New York city, Niagara Falls, Pekin, Port Byron, Rochester, Troy, and Watertown, N. Y. ; Ashtabula and Rootstown, Ohio ; Detroit, Manchester, Somerset, and Portland, Mich. ; Rippon, Wis. ; Byron and other places in Illinois ; Brownsville and St. Louis, Mo. ; and Columbia, Sonora, and other towns in California.

Another son of Thomas Sr., JOHN, went to Deerfield, Mass., but was killed shortly after by the Indians.

JONATHAN, son of Thomas Sr., had no sons, while his brother HEZEKIAH had an only son, Benjamin, whose descendants remained for a while in Northampton, Mass., and then this line disappeared.



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

JACOB, the youngest son of Thomas Sr., went to Hebron, Ct., and from him has descended a remarkably tall tribe, who either settled near the old homestead, or went to Colchester, Gilead, Glastenbury, Marlborough, Middle Haddam, Middletown, New Haven, and Rockville, Ct.; Granville, Milton, Quincy, Southwick, Springfield, and Worcester, Mass.; Piermont, N. H.; Fayetteville, Northfield, Sharon, Sherburn, Strafford, and Wheelock, Vt.; Barre, Barre Center, Batavia, Bouckville, Brockport, Canaan, Delhi, Eaton, Fort Ann, Franklin, Honeoye Lake, Kinderhook, Mohawk, Newark Valley, Oswego, Portage, Rochester, Sand Lake, Schodack, Springfield, Sweden, and Unadilla, N. Y.; Providence and York, Pa.; Borodino, Jackson, Marshall, and Monroe, Mich.; Beloit, Reedsburg, and Richfield, Wis.; Amherst and Painesville, Ohio; Coloma, Elgin, Upper Alton, Walnut Hill, Wyannette, Ill.; Milroy, Ind.; Newport, Ky.; New Orleans, La.; Rocky Mountain City, Pike's Peak, and parts of Canada.

JOHN ROOT of Farmington had six sons, the eldest of whom, John, went to Westfield, Mass., in company with his brothers Samuel and Thomas. The descendants of JOHN Jr. lived in Westfield, and some of the families from this stock emigrated to Boston, Great Barrington, Pittsfield, Sheffield, and West Stockbridge, Mass.; Enfield, Ct.; Auburn, Canandaigua, Center Lisle, Farmington, Lagrange, Mendon, Norwich, Rochester, Shortsville, Victor, Williamson, and Wyoming, N. Y.; Adrian, Constantine, Flint, and Montcalm, Mich.; and Florence, Ky.

Deacon SAMUEL, son of John Sr., had no children. His brother THOMAS, however, who went to Westfield also, had a numerous flock, whose descendants went to Barre, Becket, Chester, Granby, Greenwich, Great Barrington, Lenox, Lud-

## *Migrations.*

low, Middlefield, Northfield, North Reading, Otis, Pittsfield, Sheffield, Sherburn Falls, Southampton, Southwick, Springfield, Stockbridge, Washington, and Worthington, Mass. ; Enfield; Somers, and Winchester, Ct. ; Alstead, N. H. ; Benson, Brattleboro, Burlington, Georgia, Guilford, and Rutland, Vt. ; Albany, Angola, Augusta, Betsburg, Binghamton, Brooklyn, Brutus, Buffalo, Cato, Chili, China, Claverack, Clinton, Cooperstown, East Bloomfield, East Nassau, Elbron, Evans, Hebron, Lima, Litchfield, New Berlin, New York city, Palmyra, Penn Yan, Perry Center, Remsen, Skaneateles, Staten Island, Vernon, Weedsport, Whitehall, Whitestown, Youngstown, N. Y. ; Birmingham, Bainbridge, Cheshire, Cleveland, Kinsman, Mantua, Marshall, Sandusky, Sheffield Lake, Springville, Pittsfield, and West Andover, Ohio ; Rockdale and Summit, Pa. ; Baltimore, Md. ; Battle Creek, Jackson, Kalamazoo, Marshall, Paris, and Somerset, Mich. ; Chicago, De Kalb, and Quincy, Ill. ; Carrollton and Stanford, Ky. ; Sun Baisie, Wis. ; Guntersville, Ala. ; Kansas City and Wyandotte, Kan. ; and southward in Arkansas, Virginia and Texas.

STEPHEN, son of John Sr., the stalwart giant of Farmington, lived and died there, and many of his descendants remained there, one of them still retaining the old homestead. Others went to Berlin, Bristol, Southington, and Waterbury, Ct. ; West Stockbridge, Mass. ; Buffalo, Catskill, Corfu, Geneva, Hanover, Homer, Lockport, Phelps, and Sherman, N. Y. ; Harrisville, O. ; Liberty, Mich. ; Chicago, Ill. ; Louisville, Ky. ; Milledgeville, Ga. ; and to Virginia.

JOSEPH, another son of John Sr., lived at Farmington. His descendants, not very numerous, went to Bristol, Kent, and Meriden, Ct. ; New York city ; Aurora, Ill., and other western localities, and some as far southwest as Texas.

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

CALEB, youngest son of John Sr., lived at Farmington, and his descendants scattered to Bristol, Canaan, Kensington, Meriden, Plainville, Southington, Waterbury, and Woodbury, Ct.; Great Barrington, Lenox, and Stockbridge, Mass.; Hudson, Paris, Warsaw, and Whitestown, N. Y.; Johnson, Medina, Portage, and Tallmadge, Ohio; Springville, Pa.; and Waverly, Ill.

---

### EARLY ORIGINAL SETTLERS

#### BEARING THE NAME OF ROOTE OR ROOTES—1634-1673.

[The numbers attached to each name refer to the distinct individuals in the order in which they are placed in the book.]

JOSIAH ROOTES of Salem, Mass., came here in 1634. See No. 4.

RALPHE ROOTE of Boston, Mass., came here in 1635. See No. 7000.

RICHARD ROOTS of Lynn and Salem, Mass., and Fairfield, Ct., about 1636. See No. 3.

THOMAS ROOTES of Salem, Mass., about 1636. See No. 1.

JOSHUA ROOTES of Salem, Mass., about 1636. See No. 2.

THOMAS ROOTE of Hartford, Ct. (afterwards of Northampton, Mass.), about 1637. See No. 350.

JOHN ROOTE of Farmington, about 1637. See No. 2800.

ROBERT ROOT of Newport, R. I., in 1638, and (probably) of Boston, Mass., in 1651. See No. 7004.

SIMON ROOT of Philadelphia, Pa., was there in 1648. See No. 7005.

HENRY ROOT of Boston, was there in 1667. See No. 7006.

DR. JOHN ROOTS was at Whore Kill (probably Walkill), in 1673. See No. 328.

PART I.

---

THE SALEM LINE.

---

THE ROOTES FAMILIES OF SALEM, BEVERLY, BOSTON,  
MARBLEHEAD, FAIRFIELD, WOODBURY,  
AND THEIR DESCENDANTS.



# K E Y


TO THE

## ABBREVIATIONS AND THE SYSTEM OF NOTATION.

---

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |                                   |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| a.—about.                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | fr.—from.                         |
| æ.—aged.                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | gr.—great.                        |
| ad.—adult.                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | grad.—graduate.                   |
| b.—born.                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | m.—married.                       |
| bap.—baptized in infancy, in olden time<br>generally about a week after birth.                                                                                                                                                | N.—note.                          |
| bro.—brother.                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | n.—near.                          |
| d.—died.                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | née.—maiden name.                 |
| dau.—daughter.                                                                                                                                                                                                                | rem.—removed.                     |
| f.—further particulars concerning the in-<br>dividual numbered, respecting marriage,<br>family, fortune, etc., may be found<br>under the same number as it occurs in<br>the following generation over the top<br>of the name. | res.—present or former residence. |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | s.—son.                           |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | S. P.—no children.                |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | yr.—year.                         |

The Latin numerals I, II, III, IV, etc., indicate the birth of each child of the family *in order*, as far as possible. The figure over the top of each family forms an easy reference backward to the same numeral in the left hand margin, where the birth and parentage are recorded; while this figure before the name and date of birth indicates as well where the marriage and family record of that individual may be found *under the same number* in its regular order of sequence (in the next generation) over the top of the family of which he or she becomes a head.

 The figures in the indexes refer to the number of the individual Roots, not to the page.



# ENGLISH MEMORIALS

OF THE ROOTES FAMILY.



THE Rootes family who came to this country in 1634-7, and who settled in Salem, Mass., seem, by the Register of Josiah's name in the ship *Hercules*, to have emigrated from a parish called Great Chart, in the county of Kent, England. From an English historical and topographical work we learn that "this is a

parish in the hundred of Chart and Longbridge, lathe of Scray, union of West Ashford, 69 miles from London (Coach-road 53) two from Ashford, nine from Tenterdon. South-east Railway to Ashford, thence two miles: from Derby through London, &c. 201 miles. Money orders issued at Ashford: London letters delivered at 7½ A. M. Post closes 9 P. M. The church living (Virgin Mary) is a rectory in the arch-deaconry and diocese of Canterbury, is valued at £25 *os.* 6½*d.* Present net income, £668: patron, Archbishop of Canterbury: contains 3,190 acres, 120 houses. The population in 1841 was 714: probable population in 1849, 821: assessed property, £3,960: poor rates in 1837, £372. The tithes were commuted in 1839. Fair, first Monday in April, for horses, cattle and peddlery."



## *English Memorials.*

### (A)

Thomas Roots, A. M., was Master of Tunbridge Free Grammar School in 1730.

### (B)

In *English Notes and Queries*, April 30, 1859, occurs a query by B. Roots, M. D. (No place of residence.)

### (C)

In the January (1865) number of the *New England Historical and Genealogical Register* it is stated in the memoir of Dr. J. C. Warren, the eminent physician, that in his visit to England he formed the acquaintance of Dr. William Roots of Kingston-upon-Thames (in 1799), with whom he afterwards corresponded.

The following chart gives the names of some of the family who must have been cotemporary with the father of Josiah Rootes of Great Chart, county Kent, but who lived in the adjoining county of Sussex.



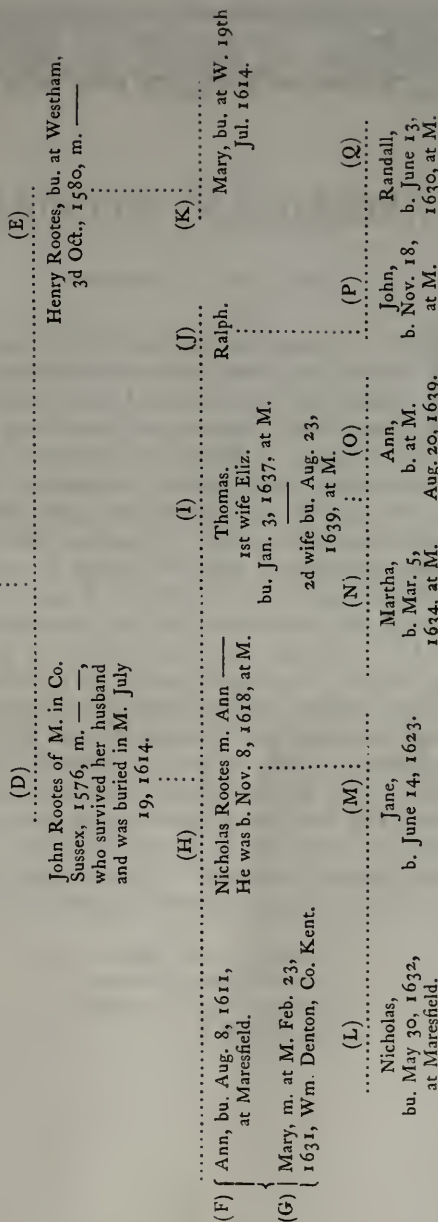
# CHART NO. I.

## ENGLISH GENEALOGY.

A LIST OF MARRIAGES, BURIALS, ETC., IN THE PARISHES OF MARESFIELD AND WESTHAM.

(From Barry's *Sussex Genealogies*.)

— Rootes, of Maresfield.



(R)

In this work on Sussex Genealogies is also recorded the marriage of Sackville Porter of Seaford, Co. Sussex, son of John Porter of Cockfield, to his second wife, Ann, dau. of Thomas Rootes, but no children by her.

(S)

Also, a record of the marriage of Robert Maunser of Highton in Co. Sussex, descendant of Sir Rob't Maunser, to Joane, dau. of — Rootes, of Marshalls, in Co. Sussex.

Children :

1. Wm. Maunser, m. Mary Fowie.
2. John Maunser.



## AMERICAN RECORDS.



**T**HE very common tradition of the three brothers who came over from the mother country in the early times of New England settlement, has at least proved itself true in the case of that distinct branch of Roots which came to Salem in the years 1635 and 1636. There were certainly *three brothers*, as appears by documentary evidence, if there were not five of the same family, who came to our shores about that period. Thomas, Josiah, and Richard Rootes were brothers, as may be shown by the deed of land given by Thomas senior to his nephew Thomas, son of Josiah, Richard being also mentioned in the instrument. [See Sup. Doc. No. IV.] There were two others of this tribe, if the Salem and Beverly records are correct, viz: Joshua and Joseph. Of this latter nothing further is known except the fact stated in the town records, that Joseph Rootes was among those chosen in Beverly in 1665 to make the rate for Rev. Mr. Hale's maintenance. It is not improbable that there was a slight error in the record, and that Joseph should have been written Josiah, as there does not appear to be further evidence of the residence of a Joseph Rootes in Salem. On the town record we find under date of 1636, that lands were granted as follows:

1. THOMAS ROOTS, 20 acres, f.
2. JOSHUA ROOTS, 20 acres, f.
3. RICHARD ROOTS, 20 acres, f.
4. JSIA ROOTS, f.



# CHART

(Referring to the number)

## MALE DESCENDANTS OF THE ROOTES

Gen.

|       |                                     |                                                         |                                                    |                     |                       |                         |                                         |                                                         |                                      |                            |                          |                          |
|-------|-------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------|---------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| I.    | Thomas,<br>* (1)<br>of Salem, Mass. | Joshua (probably a brother)<br>* (2)<br>of Salem, Mass. | Richard<br>* (3)<br>of Salem and Ly<br>and Fairfel |                     |                       |                         |                                         |                                                         |                                      |                            |                          |                          |
| II.   | Josiah, of Boston.<br>prob. * (5)   | John, of Woodbury, Ct.<br>:<br>(7)                      |                                                    |                     |                       |                         |                                         |                                                         |                                      |                            |                          |                          |
| III.  | John.<br>† (11)                     | Josiah.<br>:<br>(14)                                    | John.<br>:<br>(16)                                 |                     |                       |                         |                                         |                                                         |                                      |                            |                          |                          |
| IV.   | Gideon.<br>† (21)                   | David.<br>:<br>(22)                                     | Gideon.<br>(23)                                    | Jesse.<br>:<br>(25) | Benajah.<br>:<br>(28) | Roger.<br>(29)          | Adon.<br>(30)                           |                                                         |                                      |                            |                          |                          |
| V.    | Josiah.<br>† (51)                   | David.<br>(54)                                          | Solomon.<br>† (58)                                 | Isaac.<br>:<br>(61) | Jesse.<br>:<br>(62)   | Benajah G.<br>:<br>(64) | Peter P.<br>:<br>(67)                   | John.<br>:<br>(81)                                      | Alonzo.<br>(82)                      |                            |                          |                          |
| VI.   | Curtiss.<br>(137)                   | Solomon.<br>(138)                                       | Joseph H.<br>(140)                                 | Matthew.<br>(143)   | Seth S.<br>:<br>(146) | Judson A.<br>:<br>(148) | Alanson.<br>:<br>(150)                  | { Pet. P. * (160)<br>Ben'h G. (161)                     | Isaiah.<br>(177)                     | Truman.<br>(181)           | Wm.<br>(183)             |                          |
| VII.  | Horace M.<br>(250)                  | Matthew M.<br>(251)                                     | Geo. J.<br>† (252)                                 | Jacob A.<br>† (254) | Geo. A.<br>(256)      | N.W.T.<br>:<br>(257)    | Wm. J.<br>(258)                         | Guernsey Y.<br>:<br>(259)                               | Franklin W.<br>† (260)               | Philander H.<br>:<br>(261) | Alanson K.<br>:<br>(262) | Francis M.<br>:<br>(263) |
| VIII. |                                     |                                                         |                                                    |                     |                       | William W.<br>(296)     | { North G. † (298)<br>Edward N. † (301) | { Edward. † (306)<br>Charles P. (308)<br>Frank T. (311) | { Willis Y. (313)<br>Albert B. (314) | { Albe<br>Dan.             |                          |                          |

# No. II.

*in the work following.)*

## OTHERS OF SALEM, MASSACHUSETTS.

|                                                     |                              |  |  |                                                |                     |                     |                     |                  |                   |                 |                 |                   |                          |                       |                    |
|-----------------------------------------------------|------------------------------|--|--|------------------------------------------------|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|------------------|-------------------|-----------------|-----------------|-------------------|--------------------------|-----------------------|--------------------|
| Mass.,                                              | Josiah (4) of Beverly, Mass. |  |  |                                                |                     |                     |                     |                  |                   |                 |                 |                   |                          |                       |                    |
| Thomas, of Boston.<br>* (9)                         |                              |  |  | Jonathan, of Marblehead, Mass.<br>prob. * (10) |                     |                     |                     |                  |                   |                 |                 |                   |                          |                       |                    |
|                                                     |                              |  |  | Joseph.<br>:(17)                               |                     |                     |                     | Thomas.<br>:(19) |                   |                 |                 |                   |                          |                       |                    |
|                                                     |                              |  |  | Gideon.<br>(31)                                | Thomas.<br>:(33)    | Joseph.<br>(39, 40) | Justus.<br>† (42)   |                  |                   |                 |                 | Amos.<br>:(43)    | John.<br>:(44)           |                       |                    |
|                                                     |                              |  |  | Barsley.<br>:(83½)                             | David.<br>prob. †   | Joseph.<br>:(101)   | Preston.<br>† (107) | Joseph.<br>(120) | Colonel.<br>(121) | Amos.<br>:(122) | Jonas.<br>(124) | Justus.<br>(127)  | John.<br>(131)           | David.<br>:(134)      | Thomas.<br>:(136)  |
| h. Garrett. Asa.<br>185) † (186) (187)              |                              |  |  | { Frederick. (187¼)<br>John. (187½)            |                     | Thomas.<br>:(189)   | Andrew.<br>† (190)  |                  |                   |                 |                 | Amos.<br>(212)    | Thomas.<br>prob. * (224) | Barnabas W.<br>:(226) | Thomas J.<br>(238) |
| Robert H. † (271)<br>John. † (272)<br>Geo. H. (276) |                              |  |  | Joseph W.<br>† (278)                           | Thos. B.<br>† (280) | Homer A.<br>(282)   |                     |                  |                   |                 |                 | Chas. H.<br>(293) | Edward C.<br>(294)       | Howard P.<br>† (295)  |                    |

\* No male descendants.

† Died young.

‡ Died unmarried.





## FIRST GENERATION.

### SALEM LINE.

#### 1.

*Salem, Mass.*



**THOMAS ROOTES.** He was a brother of Richard and Josiah, and probably of Joshua also, as all these names have the peculiarity of being spelled with *s* final. He lived in Salem, Mass., arriving there as early as 1636. In the year 1655, in a document that was acknowledged and recorded in June, 1683 [See Sup. Doc. No. IV], and a copy of which is in the Register Books, he deeded to his nephew Thomas, son of Josiah, all the land that was given by the selectmen in 1636 to his mother "the widow Mason," to his brother Richard and himself,—in all sixty acres. In the year 1657 he bought a dwelling-house and two acres of land adjoining his property, from one John Wilson, by the deed of which it appears that he followed the occupation of weaver, probably in addition to his farm labors. In 1663 he was among those chosen to fence in the land of the town. In 1679 he united in a deed with George Hodges and wife in the sale of some land to John Lovett, from which it appears that his wife's name was Katherine. [See Sup. Doc. No. I.] In 1680 Thomas Rootes, Sr., and wife made a "covenant and agreement" with George Hodges and wife, wherein it is stated that the former were unable at that period, by reason of age and weakness, to provide for their comfortable livelihood. An agreement was therefore made with said Hodges to board Thomas Rootes and wife, and provide for them necessary comforts during their lives, and said Hodges was to have the use and improvement of Roots' whole estate. A lot of land was reserved for the daughter Catherine Hodges, and the movables also were to fall to her. This was signed by Thomas Rootes and his wife Katherine, and by George Hodges and his wife Sarah. [See Sup. Doc. No. II.] In 1681 the two parties exchanged their dwelling-houses and adjoining lands, and Mrs.



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

Katherine Rootes had doubtless departed this life, as her name was not affixed to the deed. [See Sup. Doc. No. III.] Thomas Rootes married again, however, as in his will of 7th of November, 1683, proved Nov. 9, 1683, he bequeathed his house and land where he then lived, in Salem, to his beloved wife Sarah, during her life, also certain moneys due him, and goods and chattels belonging to him. After her decease this property was to fall to the aforementioned Katherine Hodges, wife of Benjamin Daken of Beverly. [See Sup. Doc. No. V.]

### 2.

*Salem, Mass.*

JOSHUA ROOTES. He was of Salem, Mass., as early as 1636, where he, together with Thomas, Richard, and Josiah, had grants of land from the Salem authorities. The only additional information that has been derived concerning him is a record of his musical abilities published in Felt's *Annals of Salem*. In 1657 Joshua Rootes was to have forty shillings a year "for beating the drum to the trayne band whenever they have occation." In 1666 he was styled "Drum-mayor." There is no memorandum of any descendants of either Joseph or Joshua Rootes in the church or town records, or in the probate office.

### 3.

*Fairfield, Ct.*

RICHARD ROOTES. He lived in Lynn and Salem. In the latter place he was a member of the Congregational Church in 1636. He was made free March 9, 1637. He removed to Fairfield, Ct., taking with him his nephew John,\* son of Josiah, and it is altogether probable that he left no children of his own. He d. in Fairfield before 1653, when his widow married Michael Try.

### 4.

*Salem and Beverly, Mass.*

JOSIAH ROOTES. He was a brother of Thomas and Richard, and probably of Joshua of Salem, Mass. He had lands granted to him there in 1636, and again in 1649. He would appear to have been a native of Great Chart; a parish in England, about fifty miles southeast from London. He was, according to the

---

\* See No. 7.

## *First Generation — Salem Line.*

record, the first of the name and of his family who came to this country. He immigrated here in 1634 in the ship *Hercules*, which returned in July "by St. Georges' to cut masts to carry to England." \* The following memorandum from a historical work exhibits the form and process by which our ancestors emigrating at that period became settlers of New England: † "A list or register of all such persons as embarked themselves in the good ship called the *Hercules*, of Sandwich, of the burthen of 200 tons, John Witherly, Master, and thence transported from Sandwich to the plantation called New England in America, with the certificates from the ministers where they last dwelt of their conversation and conformity to the orders and discipline of the church; and that they had taken the oath of allegiance and supremacy." Among other names in this list appears that of Jos. Rootes of Great Chart, with the certificate of Robert Gorsham, curate of Great Chart, 20 March, 1634. He came to Salem, and settled on the Beverly side, and joined the Salem church in 1648. On the 23d of April, 1667, the brethren belonging to Bass River petitioned the first church of Salem to set off as a church, with Rev. John Hale as pastor, and the names of Josiah Rootes and family are attached to this petition. Hence he became one of the founders of the Beverly church. His wife's name was Susanna, as appears by the will made by him May 15, 1683, just nineteen days before he died. [See Sup. Doc. No. VI.] In this document he gave his personal estate to his wife Susanna till his youngest son Jonathan should come of age. His widow Susanna was one of those unfortunate ones arraigned for witchcraft. The complaint was entered by Thos. Putnam, clerk of the parish in Salem village, May 21, 1692, on account of injuries supposed to be committed upon his wife, a poor nervous body, and upon sundry other persons afflicted with the mania. The only evidence against her was that she was accustomed to absent herself from prayers while living in Andrew Elliott's house, and that said Elliott and wife heard her rise in the night and talk in the room below, also "flying in y<sup>e</sup> chamber over said roome as if there were 5 or

---

\* See *Winthrop's History*, Vol. I, p. 134.

† *History of Sandwich*, by William Boys, p. 750.

## Root Genealogical Records.

6 persons with her." She had her trial before Justices Hathorne and Corwin on the 21st of May, and she was sent to Boston jail with other prisoners, Monday the 23d May, 1692, where she was put in irons. There is no record of her appearance before the Court of Oyer and Terminer, which had jurisdiction in cases of Witchcraft. She was probably discharged shortly from custody because of insufficient evidence, or released when the delusion abated. [See Sup. Doc. No. IX.] There is no record of her decease.

### *Children of Josiah and Susanna Rootes :*

They had baptized, Sep. 24, 1648, the first four.

5. I. JOSIAH, b. a. 1642, f. ; d. a. 1685.
6. II. BETHIA, b. a. 1644.
7. III. JOHN, b. a. 1646, f. ; d. May 25, 1723.
8. IV. SUSANNA, m. — Haskins and had a child baptized in 1668, 2 yrs. 6 mo. (no name given).
9. V. THOMAS, bap. Feb. 16, 1651, f. ; d. 1683-4.
10. VI. JONATHAN, b. a. 1666, f. ; d. before 1729.

---

## SECOND GENERATION.

### SALEM LINE.

5.

*Boston, Mass.*



JOSIAH ROOTES, son of Josiah of Beverly, b. a. 1642 in Beverly, Mass., where he was bap. with his brother John and two sisters on the 24th Sept., 1648. In 1669 (May 3) John and Sarah Wesson of Reading, sold thirty acres of land to Josiah Rootes the younger, in the county of Essex, mariner, situated in the town of Salem, on Bass River side, alias Beverly. On the 22d of January, 1673, he bought land of James Mears, in Boston, for the sum of £150. At a later date power of administration of all goods, estate, etc., of Josiah Rootes, formerly of Boston, Mariner, deceased, intestate, was granted to Bozoun Allen and



*Fac-simile of the signature of John Root, Senior.*

*John Root*

*( See No 7 )*

*Opposite page 53.*

## *Second Generation — Salem Line.*

Lydia his wife in right of themselves and others concerned therein. The inventory of the estate amounted to £127 5s. It is probable that Jos. Rootes, Jr., married a daughter B. Allen. Nothing is known of any descendants.

### 7.

*Woodbury, Ct.*

JOHN ROOTES, son of Josiah of Beverly, Mass. (See No. 4), b. a. 1646, in Beverly, Mass. He removed, probably in company with his uncle Richard, to Fairfield, Ct., where he had lands granted to him March 2, 1676, by his kinsman Michael Try, who married the widow of his uncle Richard Rootes. From that place he went to Woodbury, about 1681 or '2. He purchased a house and lot of Samuel Hull, Feb. 22, 1686. He also purchased lands of Nicholas Camp, town attorney, Nov. 8, 1687, and various other parcels of land at later periods, till he became possessed of a large real estate.\* He has been supposed by some to have been the son of John Roote, Sr., of Farmington, but this could not be, as John of Farmington deeded land to his son John of Westfield. [See note appended to No. 2801.] That the Woodbury branch descended from Josiah of Beverly there is no room to doubt after the examination of the various facts on record. In September, 1739, a power of attorney was given to Joseph Roots, son of John of Woodbury, by the brothers and sisters of the former, "to inquire into the rights belonging to John Root, Senior, lying within the province of Mass. bay whether real or personal." This inquiry no doubt related to the remaining property belonging to the family there. The family names bestowed by John Roots upon his children are also strongly conclusive, in connection with the other facts, as to the relationship. The spelling of the name with *s* final in the records of Woodbury, and in other old documents that have been examined by the compiler, is another evidence of the same. John Roots was m. to Dorcas —. He d. May 25, 1723. She d. May 15, 1720.

---

\* The following memorandum in the town records relates to one of these purchases: "Laid out John Roots upon the 5 of May 1696 8 acres of land between hophey meadow and the Rocks on the West side of it — that is to say, two acres of houselot or homelot division, and the other six acres as last division, be it more or less."



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

*Children: (Born mostly in Woodbury.)*

11. I. JOHN, bap. April, 1685, in Woodbury ; d. young.
12. II. SUSANNA, bap. April, 1685, in Woodbury, f. ; d. April 26, 1738.
13. III. MARY, bap. April, 1685 ; m. Robert Warner.
14. IV. JOSIAH, bap. Mar. 1688, f. ; d. 1727.
15. V. BETHIA, b. Dec. 1691 ; d. July 23, 1700.
16. VI. JOHN, b. June 9, 1693, f. ; d. Aug. 3, 1757.
17. VII. JOSEPH, b. June, 1698, f. ; d. 1761.
18. VIII. BETHIA, b. Feb. 7, 1703.
19. IX. THOMAS, date of birth unknown, f. ; d. June 3, 1727.

### 9.

*Boston, Mass.*

THOMAS ROOTES, son of Josiah of Beverly (4), bap. Feb. 16, 1651, at Salem, Mass. He m. Elizabeth, dau. of Ambrose Gale of Marblehead. She was bap. May 17, 1665, in Salem, Mass. Her father afterwards removed to Marblehead, Mass. Thomas Rootes', Jr., lots in Beverly were situated near the meeting-house, and part of his tract was bought for the graveyard. He seems to have disposed of all his property in Beverly and settled in Salem for a time. His uncle Thomas of Salem had, in 1655, granted to his nephew sixty acres of land which had been given by the selectmen, in 1636, to Thomas, Sr., his brother Richard, and the widow Mason, their mother, and which had come into the possession of Thomas Sr. [See Sup. Doc. No. V.] A part of this land had been sold in 1662, during the minority of Thomas Jr., by his father Josiah Rootes, to one Henry Kenny, without sufficient warrant, and the said land was delivered to Thomas Jr., by execution in 1683, Kenny recovering the damage from the estate of Josiah Sr., in 1684. Thomas Rootes Jr., removed to Boston, where he bought a dwelling-house and piece of land from Joseph Gridley, Dec. 21, 1676 (recorded Feb. 2 following), for £118. In the will of Thos. Jr., of Sept. 18, 1683, proved Jan. 31 following [See Sup. Doc. No. VII], he states that he is bound on a voyage to Jamaica, it would seem in poor health, and names only his wife, child and father-in-law. His wife refusing to act as administratrix after his decease, Ambrose Gale, his father-in-law, was made administrator. The inventory amounted to £201 01s. 00d.



## *Third Generation — Salem Line.*

*Only child:*

20. Mary, who m. before 1710 Azor Gale of Boston, mariner.

10.

*Marblehead, Mass.*

JONATHAN ROOTES, son of Josiah of Beverly (4), b. a. 1666 in Beverly, Mass. He was the youngest son of Josiah Sr., and inherited his remaining property on coming of age. [See Sup. Doc. No. VI.] In 1687 he was in possession of his property, as in that year he gave conveyances of certain lots of land to various parties. In some of these documents he is spoken of as a "fisherman of Marblehead," at other times as "of Beverly." On the 9th of May, 1687, he acknowledged the receipt of all the property from the administrators of his father's estate, discharging them from any further claims or demands "from the Beginning of y<sup>e</sup> world unto this day." In 1694—4—8m. "Jonathan Rootes and his wife were dismissed from the Salem church to the church about gathering in Middleboro, or if the br. (brethren) object, to the church at Plymouth." It does not appear from the records of either of these churches that he went to either place or joined either church. This was shortly after his mother, Mrs. Susannah Rootes, had been imprisoned and shackled for witchcraft, and it may be supposed that he did not entertain any too good an opinion of the people of Salem. He prob. m. Abigail Gale of Marblehead. He d. before 1729, as she was received into full communion in the Marblehead church, Feb. 2, 1729, and she had m. — Deveraux. The name is recorded Abigail Gale (Roots m.) now Deveraux.

---

## THIRD GENERATION.

SALEM LINE.

MINOR.

12.

*Woodbury, Ct.*



USANNA ROOTS, dau. of John (7), granddau. of Josiah (4), bap. April, 1685, in Woodbury, Ct.; m. July 12, 1710, Col. Joseph Booth Minor, b. March 4, 1673. His parents removed from Stratford to Woodbury. He was representative in the State legis-

## Root Genealogical Records.

lature for thirty-two sessions, and held various town offices, as town-clerk, justice of peace, judge of probate, and attained the greatest age to which any of the inhabitants of the town have yet arrived. He d. Oct. 30, 1774, æ. 102. She d. April 26, 1738, æ. a. 65.

### *Children :*

- I. JOSEPH, b. April 12, 1711 ; m. Dec. 22, 1741, Jane Nichols ; d. Aug. 18, 1749.
- II. SARAH, b. April 3, 1713 ; m. Nov. 23, 1737, John Judson.
- III. SUSANNA, b. Nov. 21, 1718 ; m. Aug. 6, 1735, Ebenezer Warner.
- IV. DAVID, b. May 26, 1721.

### 14.

*Woodbury, Ct.*

JOSIAH ROOTS, son of John (7), grandson of Josiah (4), bap. March, 1688, in Woodbury, Ct. ; m. July 3, 1717, Elizabeth, dau. of John and Judith Huthwitt, who was b. 1698. He was granted lands in Woodbury by his father, John Roots, Sr., Feb. 27, 1718. He d. in 1727.

### *Children :*

21. I. GIDEON, b. Feb. 15, 1718 ; d. May 5, 1718.
22. II. DAVID, b. March 31, 1719, f. ; d. 1759.
23. III. GIDEON, b. March 28, 1721.
24. IV. MARY, b. June 14, 1723.
25. V. JESSE, b. Oct. 2, 1725, f.

### 16.

*Woodbury, Ct.*

JOHN ROOTS, son of John (7), grandson of Josiah (4), b. June 9, 1693, in Woodbury, Ct. He m. (1) Sept. 4, 1717, Ruth Hickok ; she d. April 23, 1741. He m. (2) Elizabeth ——. He lived at Woodbury, and d. there Aug. 3, 1757.

### *Children (by first marriage) :*

26. I. DORCAS, b. April 15, 1718 ; m. — Royce.
27. II. SARAH, b. June 25, 1722.
28. III. BENAJAH, b. May 5, 1725, f. ; d. March 15, 1787, æ. 61.
29. IV. ROGER, b. a. 1727.
30. V. ADONIJAH, b. Dec. 30, 1730, f. ; d. a. 1800.

### 17.

*Woodbury, Ct.*

JOSEPH ROOTS, son of John (7), grandson of Josiah (4), bap. June, 1698, at Woodbury, Ct. ; m. Susanna ——. He lived

Fac-similes of the signatures of the family of John Root, Senior of Woodbury. A.D. 1723.

The whose names are hereunto subscribed for  
a quit and Precable Agreement and Settlement  
of the movable Estate of our Honoured Father John  
Roots Late of Woodbury Died is agreed as  
followeth viz:

Joseph Roots—  
John Roots—  
Thomas Roots—  
Joseph Roots—

Joseph Minor  
Susanna Minor  
No Lauret Minor

Bethiah Roots

(Opposite page 56.)



## *Fourth Generation — Salem Line.*

at Woodbury, where he first received grants of land from his father, March 4, 1719. He d. 1761.

### *Children:*

31. I. GIDEON, b. April, 1721.
32. II. OLIVE, b. March 4, 1726, f.; d. Oct. 1, 1813, æ. 87.
33. III. THOMAS, bap. June 23, 1728, f.; d. June 22, 1799.
34. IV. SUSANNA, bap. Sep. 30, 1729.
35. V. MABEL, b. April 18, 1733; m. Aug. 22, 1754, John Root.
36. VI. JERUSHA, b. June 20, 1735; m. — Minor.
37. VII. EUNICE, b. April 2, 1737, f.; d. Oct. 27, 1787.
38. VIII. BEULAH, b. Aug. 7, 1739; m. — Minor.
39. IX. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 27, 1741, d. same month.
40. X. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 24, 1742.
41. XI. RUTH, bap. April 22, 1744.
42. XII. JUSTUS, bap. Oct. 20, 1745; d. Oct. 20, 1753.

19.

*Woodbury, Ct.*

THOMAS ROOTS, son of John (7),\* grandson of Josiah (4), m. Sarah, dau. of Benj. Hickock. He first received grants of land from his father, March 4, 1719. He d. June 3, 1727. She m. (2) Jan. 8, 1728, Joseph Prime.

### *Children:*

43. I. AMOS, b. July, 1724, f.; d. March 7, 1798.
44. II. JOHN, bap. Jan. 30, 1726, f.; d. 1800.

## FOURTH GENERATION.

### SALEM LINE.

22.

*Woodbury, Ct.*



Terrill.

DAVID ROOTS, son of Josiah (14), grandson of John (7), b. March 31, 1719, in Woodbury, Ct.; m. Oct. 3, 1739, Deborah Royce. He lived in Woodbury, and d. 1759. She afterward m. —

---

\* It has been questioned whether this Thomas Root was a son of John Sr. of Woodbury, but the agreement entered into by the children of John Sr., shows conclusively the relationship.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### *Children:*

50. I. JOANNA, bap. July 12, 1740 ; m. 1759, Samuel Dutton.
51. II. JOSIAH, b. March 12, 1742 ; d. 1761.
52. III. ELIZABETH, b. a. 1744.
53. IV. RUTH, b. May 29, 1747 ; d. young.
54. V. DAVID, bap. March 29, 1751.
55. VI. DEBORAH, b. 1754 ; m. Dec. 5, 1776, Isaac Armstrong.

### 25.

*Woodbury, Ct.*

JESSE ROOTS, son of Josiah (14), grandson of John (7), b. Oct. 2, 1725, in Woodbury, where he lived ; m. Phebe —.

### *Children:*

56. I. MARY, bap. March 15, 1747.
57. II. OLIVE, bap. May 15, 1748 ; m. — Bradley.
58. III. SOLOMON, bap. Jan. 21, 1750 ; d. Aug. 29, 1776, at Crown Point.
59. IV. MARY, b. Aug. 25, 1752 ; m. Solomon Minor, who was b. Dec. 12, 1747.
60. V. PHEBE, b. May 19, 1754, f. ; d. April 25, 1786.
61. VI. ISAAC, b. June 2, 1756, f.
62. VII. JESSE, b. Sep. 17, 1758, f.
63. VIII. JOANNA, b. Sep. 22, 1762 ; m. — Mitchell.

### 28.

{ *Simsbury, Ct.*  
*Rutland, Vt.*

Rev. BENAJAH ROOTS, A. M., son of John (16), grandson of John (7), b. May 5, 1725, O. S., at Woodbury, Ct. He united with the Congregational church there, March 23, 1740. He graduated at New Jersey College, 1754, studied theology with Rev. Dr. Joseph Bellamy of Bethlehem, Ct., and was licensed by the Litchfield South Association in 1754. He m. Sept. 26, 1757, Elizabeth, dau. of Peter Gaunsey (or Guernsey) of Litchfield South Farms. She was b. May 4, 1736, O. S. In the fall of 1756 he was employed on probation by the First Congregational society in Simsbury, Ct., and afterwards became pastor, being ordained and installed over the church, Aug. 10, 1757. He seemed to have gained while there considerable reputation as a theologian of the strictest Puritan school, and in the course of the religious controversy of that period published a pamphlet at Hartford entitled *Remarks on an Ecclesiasti-*



### *Fourth Generation — Salem Line.*

cal Council convened at the First Society in Simsbury in 1770, in which he attempted to clear up the misrepresentations of his enemies. Another pamphlet published by him was entitled *The Church of Christ described*. During the last three or four years he had much difficulty with his church and congregation, and he was dismissed from this charge in the summer of 1772, after preaching there about fifteen years. He rem. to Rutland, Vermont, then a new country, where he bought a farm with three log houses, March, 1773. In Oct., 1773, he assisted in forming the church at Rutland Center, and preached a sermon which was published. The date of his settlement as first pastor in Rutland is somewhat uncertain, probably 1774. In 1776, Oct. 26, he preached the funeral sermon of Rev. Wm. Emerson of Concord, Mass., who d. at his house. Many were added to the church under his care in this place. In Oct., 1779, he preached the election sermon before the legislature at Manchester, N. H. According to the records of East Rutland church made some ten years after his death, he preached for the town about seven years; the residue of the time, about seven years, he was supported chiefly by individuals, but the town records show votes for the temporary hiring of him to preach as late as 1784. He received his A. M. from his Alma Mater, also from Yale College, also from Dartmouth in 1784. His will is dated March 15, 1787. He left an estate exceeding in appraised value \$4,600, which would exceed \$20,000 in value now. He d. March 15, 1787, æ. 61. She d. Aug. 3, 1813, in New Haven, Vt.

#### *Children: (Born in Simsbury, Ct.)*

64. I. BENAJAH GUERNSEY, b. Nov. 13, 1758, f.; d. Sep. 11, 1842, æ. 83.
65. II. AMELIA, b. March 11, 1760; m. Abner Mead; d. June, 1800; he d. Feb. 1813.
66. III. SOPHIA LEONORA, b. Jan. 12, 1762; m. Nathan Perry; they lived at Cleveland, Ohio; he d. 1813.
67. IV. PETER PHILANTHROPOS, b. March 27, 1766, f.; d. Dec. 26, 1828, æ. 62.
68. V. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 16, 1771; m. Rev. Silas Long Bingham of New Haven, Vt., where she d. Feb. 6, 1833.  
(Born in Rutland.)
69. VI. ANNA, b. Oct. 2, 1774; m. Robert Gilmore. They lived in West Rutland, Vt.

## Root Genealogical Records.

30.

Greenville, N. Y.

ADONIJAH ROOTS, son of John (16), grandson of John (7), b. Dec. 30, 1730, at Woodbury, Ct.; m. March 24, 1754, Ruth Lake. He lived for some years at Woodbury, and rem. with his family to Greenville, Greene county, N. Y. He d. a. 1800.

### *Children:*

80. I. ANNA, b. May 29, 1755; m. — Taylor; he d. a. 1800.
81. II. JOHN, b. Oct. 9, 1757, f.; d. 1807 or 8, æ. a. 50.
82. III. RUTH, b. July 24, 1759; m. Daniel Mitchell, and lived to over 90 years of age.
83. IV. ADONIJAH, b. July 14, 1761, f.; d. Aug. 13, 1806, æ. 45.
- 83½. V. BARSLEY, date of birth unknown, f.; d. 1813.
84. VI. ABIA, b. Dec. 26, 1764, f.
85. VII. EUNICE, b. Dec. 27, 1765; m. — Blanchard.
86. VIII. NAOMI, b. June 29, 1768; m. Feb. 11, 1789, Enos Collins.
87. IX. DAVID, b. Jan. 11, 1773; probably d. young.

## MITCHELL.

32.

Woodbury, Ct.

OLIVE ROOT, dau. of Joseph (17), grand dau. of John (7), b. March 4, 1726, in Woodbury, Ct.; m. Jan. 21, 1747, Capt. Asahel Mitchell, son of Lieut. John and Eliz. (Curtiss) Mitchell. He d. May 1, 1797. She d. Oct. 1, 1813, æ. 87.

### *Children:*

- I. REUBEN, bap. Dec. 25, 1748; m. — Judson.
- II. DANIEL, bap. Aug. 19, 1750; m. Ruth Root; d. May 13, 1824.
- III. SUSANNA, bap. Oct. 15, 1752; m. — Sanford.
- IV. JUSTUS, bap. Sep. 8, 1754; a clergyman; m. Martha, dau. of Rev. Josiah Sherman of Woodbury, and settled in New Canaan, Ct.; d. 1807.

33.

Woodbury, Ct.

THOMAS ROOTS, son of Joseph (17), grandson of John (7), bap. Jan. 23, 1728; m. Dec. 29, 1757, Emma, dau. of Capt. Matthew Minor, b. April 21, 1736. He lived at Woodbury, Ct., and d. June 22, 1799.

### *Children:*

100. I. JERUSHA, b. April 16, 1759; m. Lee Terrill and removed to Canada.

## *Fourth Generation — Salem Line.*

- 101. II. JOSEPH, b. May 12, 1761, f. ; d. Aug. 5, 1823.
- 102. III. RUTH EMMA, b. April 20, 1764, f.
- 103. IV. ESTHER, b. Nov. 24, 1766; m. Daniel Munn.
- 104. V. SARAH ANN, b. Aug. 24, 1770; m. Noah Minor.
- 105. VI. MABEL, b. July 24, 1772; m. Wm. Hurd, b. 1773.
- 106. VII. MARY, b. July 1, 1774; m. Noah Martin.
- 107. VIII. PRESTON, b. Jan. 17, 1776; d. young.

### MINOR.

37.

*Woodbury, Ct.*

EUNICE ROOTS, dau. of Joseph (17), grand dau. of John (7), b. April 2, 1737; m. March 8, 1757, Seth Minor of Woodbury, Ct., where they resided. She d. Oct. 27, 1787. He m. (2) April 18, 1792, Rhoda Durkee.

#### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

- I. ADONIRAM, b. March 20, 1758; d. æ. 2.
- II. SUSANNA, b. Nov. 17, 1759; m. Nathan Atwood; d. June 23, 1840.
- III. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 1, 1761; m. Jesse Roots; d. April 9, 1830.
- IV. ADONIRAM, b. Dec. 3, 1763.
- V. SETH, b. Jan. 15, 1766.
- VI. PHEBE, b. Dec. 25, 1767; m. Uriel Strong; d. Dec. 30, 1825.
- VII. NOAH, b. May 17, 1769.
- VIII. EUNICE, b. June 30, 1771.
- IX. ESTHER, bap. May 30, 1773.
- X. LOVE, bap. March 10, 1776.
- XI. WAIT, b. Oct. 27, 1780.

43.

*Woodbury, Ct.*

AMOS ROOTS, son of Thomas (19), grandson of John (7), b. July, 1724, in Woodbury, where he lived; m. (1) Sept. 16, 1747, Mercy Martin; m. (2) Abigail ——. He d. March 7, 1798.

#### *Children:*

- 118. I. SUSANNA, bap. Sep. 10, 1749; m. 1773, Sam. Carr.
- 119. II. PATIENCE, bap. April 14, 1751.
- 120. III. JOSEPH, bap. March 17, 1754.
- 121. IV. COLONEL, bap. April 25, 1756.
- 122. V. AMOS, bap. Jan. 29, 1758, f.
- 123. VI. MARY, bap. Feb. 25, 1759.
- 124. VII. JONAS, bap. Nov. 23, 1760.

## Root Genealogical Records.

44.

Woodbury, Ct.

JOHN ROOTS, son of Thomas (19), grandson of John (7),  
bap. Jan. 30, 1726, and lived at Woodbury, Ct.; m. Aug. 22,  
1754, Mabel Root. (See No. 35.) He d. 1800.

### *Children:*

- 125. I. BETTY, bap. Oct. 12, 1755.
  - 126. II. BEULAH, bap. Feb. 5, 1758.
  - 127. III. JUSTUS, bap. April 27, 1760; m. Dec. 4, 1782, Mercy  
Tiff.
  - 128. IV. DAVID, bap. April 10, 1763; d. young.
  - 129. V. RUTH, bap. March 9, 1766; m. James Blakeley, b. 1760.
  - 130. VI. JOHN, bap. Sep. 11, 1768; d. young.
  - 131. VII. JOHN, bap. April 15, 1770; m. Rhoda Walker, b. a.  
1776.
  - 132. VIII. MABEL, bap. Oct. 20, 1773.
  - 133. IX. ELIZABETH, bap. Oct. 29, 1775.
  - 134. X. DAVID, bap. March 1, 1778, f.
  - 135. XI. OLIVE, bap. June 4, 1780.
  - 136. XII. THOMAS, bap. March 9, 1783, f.
- 

## FIFTH GENERATION.

### SALEM LINE.

#### MINOR.

60.

Woodbury, Ct.



HEBE ROOTS, dau. of Jesse (25), granddau. of  
Josiah (14), b. May 19, 1754, in Woodbury, Ct.;  
m. a. 1774, Dea. Matthew Minor, who was b.  
Aug. 18, 1745. She d. April 25, 1786; he m.  
(2) Nov. 29, 1792, widow Charlotte Johnson.

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

- I. HANNAH, b. Aug. 22, 1776; d. young.
- II. SARAH, b. Oct. 16, 1778; m. Asa Judson.
- III. MATTHEW, b. Oct. 22, 1780.

## *Fifth Generation — Salem Line.*

IV. ARMILLA, b. Feb. 4, 1783.

V. PHEBE, b. July 24, 1785 ; m. (1) Wheeler Kirtland, (2) Dea. Upson.

61.

*Woodbury, Ct.*

ISAAC ROOT, son of Jesse (25), grandson of Josiah (14), b. June 2, 1756, at Woodbury, Ct., where he lived for some years and then rem. to New York State.

### *Children :*

137. I. CURTISS, bap. Nov. 3, 1782.

138. II. SOLOMON, bap. Nov. 3, 1782.

139. III. SUSANNA, bap. Nov. 3, 1782.

140. IV. JOSEPH H., b. June 1, 1783.

141. V. MEHITABLE, b. Jan. 5, 1785.

62.

*Woodbury, Ct.*

JESSE ROOT, son of Jesse (25), grandson of Josiah (14), b. Sept. 17, 1758, in Woodbury, Ct. ; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Seth and Eunice Minor, b. Oct. 1, 1761. She united with the Cong. ch. in Woodbury, May 30, 1784, and d. April 9, 1830.

### *Children :*

142. I. BETSEY, bap. Sep. 2, 1784 ; m. Abel Stoddard ; d. in Alford, Mass.

143. II. MATTHEW, bap. Sep. 2, 1784 ; went to the west.

144. III. EUNICE, d. in Morgan, Ohio.

145. IV. PHEBE, bap. 1790 ; d. in Morgan, Ohio.

146. V. SETH SHERMAN, b. Sep. 25, 1792, f.

147. VI. RHODA, bap. Sep. 4, 1794, f. ; d. Aug. 3, 1853.

148. VII. JUDSON ADONIRAM, b. May 11, 1798, f. ; d. Aug. 31, 1855.

64.

*Oxford, Ohio.*

BENAJAH GUERNSEY ROOTS, son of Benajah (28), grandson of John (16), b. Nov. 13, 1758, at Simsbury, Ct. ; m. Louisa, dau. of Brewster Higley, of Castleton, Vt. They probably lived in Middlebury, for a while, and rem. to Charlotte, Vt., and, about 1828, to Oxford, Ohio, where he died in the family of his son, Sept. 11, 1842, æ. nearly 84.

### *Children :*

150. I. ALANSON, b. May 20, 1784, in Rutland, Vt. f. ; d. Oct. 16, 1851, æ. 67.



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

- 151. II. ESTHER, b. Oct. 31, 1785, f.; d. Oct. 1828, æ. 43.
- 152. III. ZERUIAH, m. John Jordan. They lived and d. in Underhill, Vt., having several children.
- 153. IV. BETSEY, m. — Platt, who d. in Scranton, Vt.
- 154. V. MARY, m. — Bartlett; lived and died in Michigan.
- 155. VI. LOUISA, m. Pitt E. Hewitt. They lived in Charlotte, Vt. She d. —. He m. (2) Lucy W. Harris.
- 156. VII. CAROLINE, m. a. 1822, Rev. Erie Prince of Mich. [See 151.]

67.

{ *Hamilton, N. Y.*  
 { *Fabius, N. Y.*

Rev. PETER PHILANTHROPOS ROOTS, A. M., son of Benajah (28), grandson of John, (16), b. March 27, 1766, in Simsbury, Ct.; rem. with his father, when eight years old, to Rutland, Vt.; joined the West Rutland church, 1785, in his 19th year; graduated at Dartmouth College, 1789. He went immediately to Taunton, Mass., and studied divinity with Rev. Ephraim Judson, and was licensed to preach as a Congregational minister in March, 1790, by Bristol Association in Mass. He studied after this with Dr. Stephen West of Stockbridge, Mass., and preached in destitute places not far distant from that place. After leaving there he preached in various places, but declined any proposals for settlement, having a desire to travel, and being troubled in his mind on the subject of baptism. At length his views underwent a change, and he was led to connect himself with the Baptist denomination. In May, 1792, he went to Boston, and was baptized by Dr. Samuel Stillman, and studied with him till September following, when, on the 4th of the month, he was ordained in the ancient Baptist meeting-house founded by Roger Williams in Providence, R. I., as an evangelist. Shortly after this he traveled by land to Savannah, Ga., and performed an extensive missionary tour in that State, thence back to New England, preaching, and attending associations on the way, and visiting Dartmouth College, where he took his second degree. He next visited Virginia, laboring with great zeal in his Master's cause, and being instrumental in leading some to emancipate their slaves. In 1794 he published a book on baptism, at Hartford, Ct. For many years thereafter he was employed as an itinerant preacher by various missionary societies, locating for a short time only at any one place. He m. Jan. 2, 1797, Elizabeth, dau. of Jabez Keep, of Winfield, N. Y., b.

## *Fifth Generation — Salem Line.*

Dec. 12, 1776, at Monson, Mass. After visiting New England, he made his home in Hamilton, N. Y., and preached for the Baptist church there most of the time for two years, during which time there was a great revival, and many were added to the church. In April, 1803, he removed with his family to Pompey, and in March, 1805, to Fabius, N. Y., where his family continued to reside till he removed, March, 1825, to Mendon, Monroe county, N. Y. During eighteen years of missionary labor he preached in seventeen of the United States, and in Canada, traveling about 3,000 miles annually, forming many churches, and baptizing great numbers of converts; organizing associations of churches, and greatly promoting the welfare of his denomination, especially in western New York, by his earnest and faithful labors. He preached on an average about 275 sermons yearly, and with much acceptance. In one year, 1805, he records traveling about 4,000 miles, and preaching 372 sermons, besides attending funerals, visiting schools, the sick, etc. He d. in Mendon, N. Y., Dec. 26, 1828, in his 63d year. His widow d. Dec. 17, 1861, æ. 85.

*Children:* (Born at Hamilton, N. Y.)

- 157. I. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 2, 1799, f.
- 158. II. LURA, b. Aug. 15, 1800, f.
- 159. III. AMANDA, b. Dec. 3, 1802, f.

(Born in Fabius, N. Y.)

- 160. IV. PETER PHILANTHROPOS, b. Jan. 23, 1807, f.
- 161. V. BENAJAH GUERNSEY, b. April 20, 1811, f.

81.

*Aurelius, N. Y.*

JOHN ROOTS, son of Adonijah (30), grandson of John (16), b. Oct. 9, 1757, in Woodbury, Ct. He rem. with his father to Greenville, Greene county, N. Y.; m. — —, and then went to Aurelius, Cayuga Co., N. Y., where he d. in 1807 or '8.

*Children:*

- 177. I. ISAAH.
- 179. III. Daughter.
- 178. II. Daughter.

83.

*Greenville, N. Y.*

ADONIJAH ROOTS, son of Adonijah (30), grandson of John



## Root Genealogical Records.

(16), b. July 14, 1761, in Woodbury, Ct.; m. Anna Cowell. They lived at Greenville, Greene Co., N. Y., and both died of typhus fever, then epidemic. He d. Aug. 13, 1806. She d. Aug. 10, 1806.

### *Children:*

180. I. RENA, f.
181. II. TRUMAN, m. Dorcas Gage, and d. S. P.
182. III. SUSAN, m. (1) Tompkins Randal who d. (2) David Travis, res. Preston Hollow, N. Y.
183. IV. WILLIAM, m. (1) Lyons, (2) —; res. Kalamazoo, Mich.
184. V. HARVEY, b. April 5, 1796; m. Jane Van Balin, and lives in Liberty, Tioga Co., Pa.
185. VI. ADONIJAH, b. April 5, 1801, f.
186. VII. GARRETT, b. 1803; unmarried; living at Greenville, N. Y.
187. VIII. ASA, b. March, 1806; m. Margaret Dearborn; lives in Springfield, Mo.

83½.

*Tioga Co., N. Y.*

BARSLEY ROOT, son of Adonijah (30), grandson of John (16), m. — —, and lived in Tioga Co., N. Y. He, his wife and one child, d. in 1813 of the prevailing epidemic.

### *Children:*

- |                     |                               |
|---------------------|-------------------------------|
| 187½. I. FREDERICK. | 187¾. III. SARAH, and others. |
| 187½. II. JOHN.     |                               |

## COWELL.

84.

*Tioga Co., N. Y.*

ABIA ROOTS, dau. of Adonijah (30), granddau. of John (16), b. Dec. 26, 1764, in Woodbury, Ct.; m. Joshua Cowell. They removed to Tioga county, N. Y.

### *Children:*

- I. CHAUNCEY, M. D., res. Newark, N. J., and others.

101.

*Woodbury, Ct.*

JOSEPH ROOT, son of Thomas (33), grandson of Joseph (17), b. May 7, 1761, at Woodbury, Ct.; m. April, 1788, Abigail, dau. of Gideon Hurd, b. Oct. 24, 1763. He lived on the old homestead. He d. Aug. 5, 1823. She d. Jan. 3, 1849.

## *Fifth Generation — Salem Line.*

### *Children:*

188. I. ROSETTA, b. Sep. 3, 1789, f.; d. May 29, 1850.  
189. II. THOMAS, b. May 9, 1791, f.  
190. III. ANDREW, b. Nov. 1, 1792; unmarried; d. 1861.  
191. IV. SALLY, b. Sep. 30, 1796, f.; d. July 19, 1835.

### MITCHELL.

102.

*Woodbury, Ct.*

RUTH EMMA ROOTS, dau. of Thomas (33), granddau. of Joseph (17), b. April 20, 1764; m. Abijah Mitchell. They lived at Woodbury, Ct.

### *Children:*

- I. JERUSHA, b. Aug. 4, 1785.  
II. ELIZABETH, b. May 30, 1788.  
III. TIMOTHY, b. Oct. 4, 1790.  
IV. LEE, b. Sep. 3, 1792.

122.

*Woodbury, Ct.*

AMOS ROOT, son of Amos (43), grandson of Thomas (19), b. (bap. Jan. 29) 1758. He m. Jemima —. He lived at Woodbury, Ct.

### *Children:*

210. I. LAURA, bap. Sep. 8, 1793.  
211. II. ELECTA, bap. Sep. 8, 1793.  
212. III. AMOS, bap. Sep. 8, 1793.  
213. IV. OLIVE, bap. Nov. 23, 1796.

134.

*Woodbury, Ct.*

DAVID ROOT, son of John (44), grandson of Thomas (19), bap. March 1, 1778, at Woodbury, Ct.; m. Margaret Mal-lory, b. Feb. 4, 1778.

### *Children:*

224. I. THOMAS, d. Kinderhook, N. Y., a. 1829.  
225. II. AUGUSTA, f.  
226. III. BARNABAS W., b. Sep. 8, 1804, f.; d. Oct. 29, 1863.

136.

*Woodbury, Ct.*

THOMAS ROOT, son of John (44), grandson of Thomas (19),

## Root Genealogical Records.

bap. March 9, 1783; m. Orsa Beers. They lived at Woodbury.

### *Children:*

- 237. I. EMMELINE, b. a. 1804; m. Thaddeus Crane.
- 238. II. THOMAS JARVASE, b. a. 1806; went to the west.
- 239. III. CORNELIA, b. a. 1808.
- 240. IV. ELIZA, b. a. 1811.

---

## SIXTH GENERATION.

### SALEM LINE.

146.

*Morgan, Ohio.*



ETH SHERMAN ROOT, son of Jesse (62), grandson of Jesse (25), b. Sept. 25, 1792, in Woodbury; m. April 11, 1816, Rachel Beach, at Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Ct., and settled in that year in Morgan, Ashtabula Co., Ohio, when that region was a wilderness.

### *Children:*

- 250. I. HORACE MINOR, b. Nov. 3, 1817.
- 251. II. MATTHEW MINOR, b. Sep. 1, 1819.
- 252. III. GEORGE JONES, b. June 29, 1822; d. May 24, 1823.
- 253. IV. BETSEY MARIA, b. April 23, 1824.
- 254. V. JACOB ALONZO, b. June 21, 1826; d. June 18, 1827.
- 255. VI. LOIS EMILY, b. Aug. 28, 1828.
- 256. VII. GEORGE ALONZO, b. April 1, 1840.

### HERVEY.

147.

*Morgan, Ohio.*

RHODA ROOT, dau. of Jesse (62), granddau. of Jesse (25), bap. Sept. 4, 1794, in Woodbury, Ct.; m. Jan. 17, 1817, Spencer Hervey of Springfield, Oneida Co., N. Y. She d. Aug. 3, 1853, at Morgan, Ohio.

## Sixth Generation — Salem Line.

### Children:

- |                   |                |
|-------------------|----------------|
| I. THOMAS JUDSON. | V. EMILY.      |
| II. ELIZABETH.    | VI. GAIUS.     |
| III. EUNICE.      | VII. CAROLINE. |
| IV. RANDOLPH.     | VIII. ACHSA.   |

148.

*New Haven, Ct.*

Rev. JUDSON ADONIRAM ROOT, son of Jesse (62), grandson of Jesse (25), b. May 11, 1798, at Woodbury, Ct. He was graduated at Yale College with honor in 1823, and received his theological education at New Haven. He was m. May 5, 1828, to Emily M. Peck of New Haven. He was settled as a Congregational minister at North Branford, Ct., 1828-1834, and at North Madison, Ct., April, 1841-April, 1842; at Terryville, O&t., 1846-April, 1847, and subsequently at Westville, Ct., in the town of New Haven. He was also principal of the Young Ladies' Collegiate Institute of New Haven. "As a preacher he convinced men of truth, righteousness, and judgment to come. It was the peculiar merit of his style of preaching that he appealed, logically and forcibly, to the reason rather than the passion of his hearers; and he was permitted to witness blessings upon his labors. His health was never good, and he was several times prostrated by hemorrhage of the lungs. But he was never idle, and when unable to preach, taught with great success. As a teacher he is remembered and honored by many. It may be said of him, that in whatever position Providence placed him he proved himself conscientiously faithful, earnest and energetic, and evidently effective. He often said, 'I would rather wear out than rust out,' and he exemplified his maxim only too well. His last sickness was long and trying, but its close was peaceful and triumphant." He d. Aug. 31, 1855, æ. 57. His widow resides at New Haven, Ct.

### Children:

257. I. N. W. TAYLOR, b. Nov. 24, 1829, f.  
258. II. WILLIAM JUDSON, b. O&t. 28, 1844.

150.

*Oxford, Ohio.*

ALANSON ROOTS, son of Benajah G. (64), grandson of Benajah (28). b. May 20, 1784, in Rutland, Vt. He removed to Oxford, Butler Co., Ohio, about 1824. He m. April 3, 1808,

## Root Genealogical Records.

Sylvia Yale of N. Y., who was b. Nov. 30, 1785. They united with the Congregational church in Rutland, in 1816, and were afterwards active members of the Presbyterian church in Oxford. He is spoken of as a devotedly pious man, and as an affectionate husband, a kind father, a good neighbor, and trusty friend. He d. Oct. 16, 1851, æ. 67, at Oxford, Ohio. She d. Jan. 28, 1847.

### *Children:* (Born in Rutland, Vt.)

- 259. I. GUERNSEY YALE, b. Aug. 31, 1809, f.
- 260. II. FRANKLIN WRIGHT, b. Aug. 31, 1811; d. 1843 or '4, unmarried.
- 261. III. PHILANDER HIGLEY, b. Nov. 17, 1813, f.
- 262. IV. ALANSON KIRBY, b. March 30, 1816, f.

### (Born in Oxford, Ohio.)

- 263. V. FRANCIS MARION, b. Oct. 28, 1824, f.
- 264. VI. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 15, 1828; m. Rev. John Bonham, and d. July 20, 1852, after the birth of her first child, at Allensville, Ind. Mr. B. is now principal of a female school in St. Louis.

## HARRIS.

### 151.

ESTHER ROOTS, dau. of Benajah G. (64), granddau. of Benajah (28), b. Oct. 31, 1785; m. May, 1803, Asa Harris, b. Aug. 1788. They settled on a farm in Middlebury, Vt., in 1806 or '7, occupying it till 1836, when most of the remaining members of the family rem. to Ohio. She d. Oct. 1828. He d. March, 1866.

### *Children:*

- I. ORLANDO, b. 1805; d. 1821, at Middlebury, Vt.
- II. GUERNSEY ROOTS, b. 1808; d. 1834, at Detroit, Mich.
- III. LUCY WILLARD, b. 1810; second wife of P. E. Hewitt, Charlotte, Vt. [See 155.]
- IV. SULLIVAN DWIGHT, b. 1812. Col. S. D. Harris has resided in Ohio since 1836, is editor of the *Ohio Farmer*, published at Cleveland, Ohio, and has a wide reputation as editor and lecturer.
- V. ESTHER, b. 1814; m. A. W. Parker, now d.; res. in Charlotte, Vt.

## Sixth Generation — Salem Line.

- VI. LOUISA, b. 1817 ; m. Geo. Prindle ; now d. ; res. in Charlotte, Vermont.  
VII. GEORGE HENRY, b. 1819 ; d. 1865 in Ohio.  
VIII. CHARLES EDWARD, b. 1822 ; res. in Ohio since 1836.

### MOORE.\*

157.

*Fredonia, N. Y.*

ELIZABETH ROOTS, dau. of Peter P. (67), granddau. of Benajah (28), b. Jan. 2, 1799, at Hamilton, N. Y. ; m. Josiah Moore. They lived at Fabius, Mendon, and Fredonia, N. Y. She belongs to the Baptist denomination. He d. Nov. 4, 1860, at Fredonia, N. Y.

#### *Children: (Born at Fabius.)*

- I. PHILOS ROOTS, b. Oct. 28, 1822 ; m. at Monticello, Ill., Feb. 18, 1846, Mary O. Hinckley. He d. April 14, 1856, at Woodstock, Ill.  
II. MARIA CYNTHIA, b. Sep. 19, 1824 ; m. March 11, 1846, at Joliet, Ill., Richard Smith. He is a lawyer at New Lisbon, Wisconsin.  
III. HARRIET ABIGAIL, b. Sep. 9, 1826 ; m. July 4, 1844, at Fredonia, N. Y., S. Wheeler Stone ; reside in Rockford, Ill.  
(Born at Mendon, N. Y.)  
IV. ELIZABETH ANN, b. Nov. 14, 1831 ; m. Oct. 3, 1851, at Fredonia, N. Y., John Boyd. They reside in Rockford, Ill.

---

\* Grandchildren of Elizabeth Roots and Josiah Moore : [See No. 157 above.]

#### *Children of Philos Roots Moore and Mary O. Hinckley.*

- I. *Frederick*, b. March 5, 1848, at Du Quoin, Ill.  
II. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 25, 1849, at Du Quoin, Ill.  
III. *Maria*, b. Jan. 2, 1853, at Woodstock, Ill.

#### *Child of Maria Cynthia Moore and Richard Smith.*

*Henry Josiah*, b. April 2, 1854, at Delefield, Mass.

#### *Children of Harriet Abigail Moore and Wheeler Stone.*

- I. *Albertine Maria*, b. at Joliet, Ill.  
II. *Helen*, b. Jan. 20, 1857, at Joliet, Ill.

#### *Children of Elizabeth Ann Moore and John Boyd.*

- I. *John Moore*, b. Aug. 9, 1852.  
II. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. June 17, 1855 ; d. Jan. 16, 1858.

#### *Child of Julia Barnard Moore and John H. Meigs.*

*Stanley Joseph*, b. Sept. 15, 1853, at Fredonia.



## Root Genealogical Records.

- V. JULIA BARNARD, b. March 6, 1834; m. (1) Sep. 15, 1853, at Fredonia, N. Y., John H. Meigs. He d. She m. (2) Feb. 24, 1856, John B. Putnam. They reside at Fredonia, N. Y.
- VI. JOSIAH AUGUSTUS, b. Aug. 22, 1840; m. Dec. 11, 1861, at Fredonia, N. Y., Charlotte Adele Jennings; reside at Chicago, Ill.

### BLANCHARD.\*

158.

LURA ROOTS, dau. of Peter P. (67), granddau. of Benajah (28), b. Aug. 15, 1800; m. Sept. 25, 1825, Hiram Blanchard. He is d.

#### *Children:*

- I. ANN AMELIA, b. Oct. 2, 1826; m. Dec. 4, 1845, Robert C. Kennedy. He d. April 24, 1864.
- II. ELIZABETH R., b. March 18, 1830; m. Wayne Simms, M. D., of Tamaroa, Ill. Is connected with Methodist church.
- III. TOWNSEND, b. Jan. 18, 1832; m. April 13, 1857, Rosamond O. Lathrop, born Feb. 27, 1838; lives at Tamaroa.
- IV. HACKLEY, b. July 11, 1834. Killed Oct. 11, 1868, being thrown from a wagon.
- V. EMILY A., b. Sept. 10, 1837.
- VI. HIRAM R., b. June 2, 1841; was a soldier, and was killed in Kansas, Sept. 15, 1862.
- VII. ALVAH G., b. Sept. 10, 1843; a merchant in Tamaroa, Ill.

---

\* Grandchildren of Lura Roots and Hiram Blanchard: [See No. 158, above.]

#### *Children of Ann Amelia Blanchard and Robert C. Kennedy.*

- I. Harriet Melvina, b. Jan. 15, 1847; m. Dec. 3, 1867, Louis Striker.
- II. Julia Emily, b. Dec. 27, 1848.
- III. Hiram Blanchard, b. April 5, 1851.
- IV. Martha Elizabeth, b. Aug. 24, 1854; d. Jan. 26, 1855.
- V. Lydia Ellen, b. Dec. 20, 1856.
- VI. Wm. Demsey, b. Oct. 30, 1858.
- VII. Sarah Jessie, b. Sept. 24, 1861.
- VIII. Robert Kate, b. Oct. 15, 1864.

The parents and three of the children were members of Methodist church.

#### *Children of Townsend Blanchard and Rosamond O. Lathrop.*

- I. Harry, b. July 7, 1858. IV. George, b. Aug. 1, 1866.
- II. Nettie, b. Dec. 22, 1859. V. Mark, b. July 9, 1868.
- III. Nelson, b. July 2, 1862.

Townsend Blanchard is a merchant in Tamaroa, Ill., and a prominent and influential member of the Presbyterian church.

## Sixth Generation — Salem Line.

### WALKER.\*

159.

*Groton, N. Y.*

AMANDA ROOTS, dau. of Peter P. (67), granddau. of Benajah (28), b. Dec. 3, 1802, at Hamilton, N. Y.; m. July 19, 1826, Ephraim Stiles Walker. He d. May 31, 1852.

*Children:* (Born at Groton, N. Y.)

- I. JOSIAH ROOTS, b. Aug. 7, 1830; m. Aug. 7, 1865, Jeannie A. Mort. He is a dentist, residing in New Orleans, La.
- II. HARRIET ABIGAIL, b. March 29, 1833; unmarried (1869).
- III. ELIZABETH, b. May 22, 1843, at Flint, Mich.; m. Dec. 3, 1867, Edmund Barker, at Tamaroa, Ill.

160.

*West Point, Iowa.*

PETER PHILANTHROPOS ROOTS, son of Peter P. (67), grandson of Benajah (28), b. Jan. 23, 1807, at Fabius, N. Y.; m. May 15, 1839, Anna B. Johnson of Henrietta, Monroe Co., N. Y. They have been teaching school at West Point, Lee Co., Iowa, for twenty-five years. They are members of the Baptist church, and very useful in society.

No children.

161.

*Tamaroa, Ill.*

Prof. BENAJAH GUERNSEY ROOTS, son of Peter P. (67), grandson of Benajah (28), b. April 20, 1811, at Fabius, N. Y. He m. (1) Oct. 20, 1834, Martha J. Holt of Willington, Tolland Co., Ct. She d. July 18, 1864, at Tamaroa, Ill. He m. (2) Dec. 2, 1865, Mrs. E. R. Saunders of Tolland Co., Ct. He rem. to Illinois in 1838 to take a position as civil engineer upon one of the many rail roads that State was then trying to build. He has been engaged most of the time since as civil engineer, or in teaching. Having in early life read law until he was prepared for admission to the bar, and finding it desirable to have license as an attorney, he was admitted to

---

\* Female branch. Grandchildren of Amanda Roots and Ephraim Walker. [See No. 159, above.]

*Children of Dr. Josiah Roots Walker and Jeannie A. Mort.*

- I. Lizzie Alice, b. Oct. 3, 1866.
- II. William Ernest, b. March 3, 1868.

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

practice both in the Illinois State courts, and in the United States courts. He is well known as a worker in the cause of education, though he has taken a deep interest in all that affects the welfare of his adopted State. He is an active member of the Illinois State Board of Education, and has been officially connected with the Bible, Sabbath School, and Agricultural Societies from their organization. He res. at Tamaroa, Perry Co., Ill., having a large farm there which is conducted under his general direction. He and all of his children are members of the Episcopal church, and are "advocates of the equality of all men before the law."

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

265. I. OLIVER GUERNSEY, b. April 11, 1836, at Willington, Ct. ;  
d. Nov. 3, 1856, at New Orleans, La., where he was  
engaged in teaching.
266. II. PHILANDER KEEP, b. Jan. 4, 1838, at Willington, f.
267. III. LOGAN HOLT, b. March 26, 1841, in Perry Co. f.
268. IV. MARTHA ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 2, 1844, in Perry Co. f.

## SIGNOR.

180.

RENA ROOTS, dau. of Adonijah (83), granddau. of Adonijah (30), b. in Greenville, N. Y.; m. Peter Signor. They rem. to Tompkins Co., N. Y. He d.

### *Son :*

ALBERT, lives at Spencer, Tioga county, N. Y.

185.

*Syracuse, N. Y.*

ADONIJAH ROOTS, son of Adonijah (83), grandson of Adonijah (30), b. April 5, 1801, in Greenville, N. Y. His parents both died when he was five years old, and he was taken by his uncle John, then living at Aurelius, N. Y., who died soon after. He was then apprenticed to a stranger. He now has aboot and shoe establishment in Syracuse, N. Y. He m. (1) Elizabeth Henry, who d. ; (2) Dorinda Schuneman, neé Swan.

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

269. I. MARY ANN, m. J. R. Whitlock ; lives in Syracuse.
270. II. ELIZABETH, d. in childhood.

## *Sixth Generation — Salem Line.*

- 271. III. ROBERT HENRY, d. in childhood.
- 272. IV. JOHN, d. in childhood.
- 273. V. HELEN M., d.
- 274. VI. SARAH JANE, lives in Syracuse.
- 275. VII. JULIA, d.
- 276. VIII. GEORGE H., b. Feb. 24, 1839; m. Emma M. Landis;  
living in Baltimore, Md.

(By second marriage.)

- 277. IX. EMMA ELIZA, living in Syracuse.
- 277½. X. ALICE, living in Syracuse.

### S H E R M A N.

188.

*Woodbury, Ct.*

ROSETTA ROOT, dau. of Joseph (101), granddau. of Thomas (33), b. Sept. 3, 1789; m. Oct. 28, 1807, Isaac Sherman. They lived at Woodbury, Ct. She d. May 29, 1850.

#### *Children:*

- I. BETSEY M., b. Jan. 2, 1810; m. Ira Thomas.
- II. JOSEPH R., b. Jan. 5, 1812; m. April 14, 1839, Lucretia Tolles, and lives in New York.
- III. JULIA, b. April 30, 1814; m. Gen. E. Hall of Bethlem. Went west.
- IV. ANNA C., b. Nov. 8, 1816; m. Wm. Abernethy; d. Jan. 7, 1840.
- V. REBECCA, b. Sept. 21, 1819; m. Sept. 2, 1840, Thomas W. Gillette, and lives in New Haven.

189.

*Woodbury, Ct.*

Capt. THOMAS ROOT, son of Joseph (101), grandson of Thomas (33), b. May 9, 1791, at Woodbury; m. (1) March 14, 1832, Wealthy Allen, b. Oct. 15, 1801. She d. Feb. 28, 1841. He m. (2) March 4, 1846, Polly Pearce, b. Feb. 12, 1803. Hon. Thomas Root lives in Woodbury, Ct., upon the place which has been held in the family from generation to generation since John Roots bought it in 1686. The original building has been pulled down. Capt. Root was a representative in the State legislature in 1863.

#### *Children: (All by first marriage.)*

- 278. I. JOSEPH W., b. June 16, 1833; d. Oct. 1862, in the war of the Rebellion.

## Root Genealogical Records.

279. II. WEALTHY ANN, b. Oct. 3, 1834 ; m. Seth Hollister and lives in Woodbury.  
280. III. THOMAS B., b. Aug. 5, 1836 ; d. June 27, 1859, in California.  
281. IV. SUSAN C., b. Feb. 20, 1838 ; m. Platt Crane of Woodbury, Ct.  
282. V. HOMER A., b. June 24, 1840 ; living at home.

### HOTCHKISS.

191.

Woodbury, Ct.

SALLY ROOT, dau. of Joseph (101), granddau. of Thomas (33), b. Sept. 30, 1796 ; m. Dec. 13, 1820, Reuben H. Hotchkiss. She d. July 19, 1835.

#### Children:

- I. RUTH ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 1, 1821 ; m. May 9, 1849, Monroe C. Sherman.  
II. ARVESTA A., b. April 5, 1829 ; m. Sept. 15, 1853, John Woodward.  
III. SALLIE R., b. July 16, 1835.

### BRAINARD.

225.

Windham, N. Y.

AUGUSTA ROOT, dau. of David (134), granddau. of John (44), m. Justus Brainard, and d. in Windham, N. Y., in 1827 or 1828.

#### Children:

- I. CLARISSA, m. Ives, and lives in Illinois.  
II. MARGARET, m. D. W. Shaler, and lives in Brooklyn, N. Y.

226.

Plymouth, Ct.

Deacon BARNABAS W. ROOT, son of David (134), grandson of John (44), b. Sept. 8, 1804, in Woodbury, Ct. ; m. Sept. 23, 1829, Caroline P. Hinman, b. March 20, 1812, in Southbury (once a part of Woodbury). They first lived in Southbury, where he united with the Congregational church in 1831, and was recognized from that time as a humble, devoted, and consistent Christian, never weary in the service of his Master. They rem. to Plymouth, Ct., in 1832. In the year 1845 he



## *Seventh Generation — Salem Line.*

was a representative in the Connecticut State legislature. In 1853 he was chosen deacon of the Congregational church at Plymouth. He d. Oct. 29, 1863, æ. 59.

### *Children :*

- 293. I. CHARLES H., b. June 16, 1832 ; removed from home.
- 294. II. EDWARD C., b. Feb. 27, 1842 ; unmarried, 1863.
- 295. III. HOWARD P., b. April 17, 1846 ; d. March 24, 1852.

---

## SEVENTH GENERATION.

### SALEM LINE.

257.

*Portland, Me.*



REV. NATHANIEL W. TAYLOR ROOT, A. M., son of Judson A. (148), grandson of Jesse (62), b. Nov. 24, 1829 ; m. Charity E. Nash of New Haven, Ct. He graduated at Yale College in 1852. He has been settled in the ministry of the Protestant Episcopal church in Brooklyn, as assistant rector of Holy Trinity ; at Lonsdale, R. I. ; on Long Island ; and now is rector of St. Paul's church, and canon of St. Luke's cathedral (Bishop Neely's). He has published several works in the educational department of literature.

### *Children :*

- 296. I. WILLIAM WINTHROP, b. Nov. 27, 1855.
- 297. II. FLORENCE MARGARET, b. Feb. 19, 1859.

259.

*Cincinnati, Ohio.*

GUERNSEY YALE ROOTS, son of Alanson (150), grandson of Benajah G. (64), b. Aug. 31, 1809, in Rutland, Vt. ; m. Sept. 15, 1840, Anna North, dau. of Lucius North of Farmington Farms, Ct. She was b. July 30, 1814. They have lived in Oxford, Ohio, and now res. in Cincinnati, Ohio. He is of the firm of Roots & Coe, commission merchants. He is an elder in the Presbyterian church.



## Root Genealogical Records.

### *Children :*

- 298. I. NORTH GUERNSEY, b. May 18, 1842 ; d. May 3, 1843.
- 299. II. GERTRUDE JANE, b. Oct. 19, 1843 ; d. June 16, 1844.
- 300. III. CLARA MARY, b. June 3, 1845.
- 301. IV. ANNA LOUISE, b. Nov. 19, 1847 ; d. Jan. 16, 1849, æ. 1.
- 302. V. EDWARD NORTH, b. Jan. 11, 1850 ; d. July 16, 1851, æ. 1.
- 303. VI. JANE NORTH, b. May 6, 1852.
- 304. VII. SUSAN NORTH, b. June 5, 1855.
- 305. VIII. ADA LUCY, b. Jan. 2, 1858.

### 261.

*Connorsville, Ind.*

PHILANDER HIGLEY ROOTS, son of Alanson (150), grandson of Benajah G. (64), b. Aug. 31, 1811, in Rutland, Vt. ; m. Oct. 18, 1837, Susan Brown, b. Feb. 14, 1818. He lives in Connorsville, Ind., where he is a manufacturer. He is an elder in the Presbyterian church.

### *Children :*

- 306. I. EDWARD, b. March, 19, 1841 ; d. Nov. 8, 1844.
- 307. II. ELLEN YALE, b. Jan. 26, 1844 ; m. May 15, 1866, George E. Jones.
- 308. III. CHARLES PHILANDER, b. March 1, 1847 ; m. July 14, 1868, Kate Wadley.
- 309. IV. SYLVIA JANE, b. Oct. 20, 1850.
- 310. V. MARY BONHAM, b. May 11, 1855.
- 311. VI. FRANK TENNEY, b. July 17, 1857.

### 262.

*Fletcher, Ohio.*

Dr. ALANSON KIRBY ROOTS, son of Alanson (150), grandson of Benajah G. (64), b. March 30, 1816, in Rutland, Vt. ; m. Susanna Leedom, b. March 1, 1810. He is a physician, and has lived at Cincinnati, Piqua, and Fletcher, Ohio.

### *Children :*

- 312. I. MARY L., b. April 20, 1841.
- 313. II. WILLIS YALE, b. Jan. 5, 1843, f.
- 314. III. ALBERT BARTLETT, b. July 6, 1845.

### 263.

*Connorsville, Ind.*

FRANCIS MARION ROOTS, son of Alanson (150), grandson of Benajah G. (64), b. Oct. 28, 1824, in Oxford, Ohio ; m.

## *Seventh Generation — Salem Line.*

Esther Pumphrey. He is associated with his brother Philander H., as partners in Connersville, Ind. They have had a woolen mill, and now run a foundery. He is an elder in the Presbyterian church there.

### *Children:*

- |      |                     |      |                 |
|------|---------------------|------|-----------------|
| 315. | I. ALBERT BARTLETT. | 318. | IV. JANE LEWIS. |
| 316. | II. SYLVIA YALE.    | 319. | V. ESTHER.      |
| 317. | III. DANIEL TENNEY. |      |                 |

266.

*Humboldt City, Nevada.*

PHILANDER KEEP ROOTS, A. M., son of Benajah G. (161), grandson of Peter P. (67), b. June 4, 1838, in Perry Co., Ill. He was a student at the Wesleyan University, Bloomington, Ill. When in his 14th year he commenced practice as civil engineer in a corps under the direction of his father. In his 20th year he became engineer of the New Orleans and Ohio rail road, the Kentucky portion of which was constructed and put in operation under his supervision. He was in the employment of the United States as civil engineer during the latter part of the war of the rebellion. The University of Kentucky conferred upon him the degree of A. M. in 1862. He. m. June 23, 1866, Frances M. Blakesley of Du Quoin, Ill. He is a civil and mining engineer, having resided at Oreana, Nevada, and now res. at Humboldt City, Nev.

### *Children:*

- |      |                                                                             |
|------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 322. | I. WILLARD HOLT, b. Feb. 25, 1867, at Oreana.                               |
| 323. | II. Son, b. Dec. 31, 1868, at Oreana ; d. April 11, 1869, at Humboldt City. |

267.

*Du Ball's Bluff, Ark.*

Hon. LOGAN HOLT ROOTS, son of Benajah G. (161), grandson of Peter P. (67), b. March 26, 1841, in Perry Co., Ill. He was principal of the high school in the city of Du Quoin, in his native county, the winter previous to reaching his majority, and graduated in 1862 with the first honors of his class, at the Illinois State Normal University. He at once thereafter took an active part in raising troops for the war in defence of the Union, recruiting and organizing the Eighty-First Illinois volunteers, in which regiment he enlisted; was appointed

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

quartermaster, and served until promoted by an appointment as a staff officer of United States volunteers, under which he was chief depot commissary of subsistence for the combined armies commanded by Gen. Sherman in the operations against Atlanta, and the famous march to the sea. He held the rank of colonel. He served in other responsible positions until the close of the war in 1865, then settled in Arkansas, and engaged in cotton planting and trading. Upon the passage of the reconstruction acts in 1867, he took a bold and prominent position in favor of the reconstruction of the State; he was elected a representative to the XL Congress, and was the youngest member of that body, and he was elected to the XLI Congress as a republican. He lives at Du Ball's Bluff, Ark.

### KIMZEY.

268.

*Tamaroa, Ill.*

MARTHA ELIZABETH ROOTS, dau. of Benajah G. (161), granddau. of Peter P. (67), b. Sept. 2, 1844; m. May 4, 1867, James C. Kimzey of Perry Co., Ill. He resides at Tamaroa, Ill., where he is county treasurer, and is engaged in teaching.

#### *Child:*

WALTER ROOTS, b. June 26, 1869.

313.

*Milford Center, Ohio.*

Dr. WILLIS YALE ROOTS, son of Alanson K. (262), grandson of Alanson (150), b. Jan. 5, 1843. He went into the United States service in the late war as a private, in 1864, and was made second sergeant. He remained in the army until the close of the war; studied medicine in Cincinnati, where he graduated in March, 1867. He is a practicing physician in Milford Center, Ohio.

325.

*Woodbury, Ct.*

The relation of the following family to the other families in Woodbury, is not determined.

AZARIAH ROOT, m. 1750, Desire, dau. of Joseph Prince, b. Oct. 4, 1729. They lived at Woodbury, Ct.

#### *Children:*

327. I. RUTH, b. Jan. 5, 1751.

328. II. BETTY, b. Feb. 16, 1753.



## SUPPLEMENTARY DOCUMENTS.

SALEM LINE.

No. I.

17: 12 mo. 1679.



EE Thomas Rootes Sen<sup>r</sup> of Salem and George Hodges of the same towne with the consent of our wives, viz: Katherine Rootes and Sarah Hodges . . . . . [a sale of a lot of land, about ten acres, to John Lovett of the town of Beverly, bounded with the sea on the south, &c.]

No. II.

12: 3 mo. 1680.

A couenant and agreement between Thomas Roots, Sen<sup>r</sup> and his wife on the one part and George Hodges on the other part. That whereas the s<sup>d</sup> Thomas Rootes and his wife by reason of age and weakness of body are not able by their labour to provide for their comfortable livelihoode, as formerly: doe therefore couenant and agree, with George Hodges to lodge and maintain them y<sup>e</sup> said Tho. Rootes and his wife then hold terms of their naturall lives, with vittuals, cloathes, firing, phissick: & tendance as their condition shall require, In consideration of which the said George Hodges is to have the use & improvement of the whole estate of the s<sup>d</sup> Thomas Roots during the whole term of the naturall lives of the s<sup>d</sup> Thomas Rootes and his wife. Further "a lott of land" was reserved for Catherine Hodges the daughter, and certain lower rooms, bedding, clothing & the household stuff was reserved for the use of Thos. Roots & wife. The moveables were to fall to Catherine Hodges, as a particular portion for her, the estate finally to fall to George Hodges. The agreement to become

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

void if Hodges should die first,—in that case his heirs to be paid for taking care of them, and judges to be appointed to determine how much is due.

Signed,      THOMAS ROOTES,  
                 CATHARINE ROOTES.

### No. III.

19: 9 mo. 1681.

George Hodges of Salem and wife Sarah deeded a house and lot of  $\frac{1}{4}$  acre, 14: 9 mo. 1681, and Thomas Roots sold four acres and dwelling house to George Hodges 14 Nov<sup>r</sup> 1681.

### No. IV.

Thos. Rootes Sen<sup>r</sup>'s deed to his nephew Thos. Roots 20<sup>th</sup> June 1655, recorded 27<sup>th</sup> June, 1683.

Thomas Roots of Salem.

Whereas the Selectmen of Salem did in 1636 give unto my mother the Widow Mason 20 acres of land and to my brother Richard twenty acres of land and to myself 20 acres, in all 60, all lying in the township of Salem. I Thos. Root Sen<sup>r</sup> as well for the consideration of the naturall loue and affection which I have unto my kinsman Thomas Rootes my brother Josiah his Sonn and other good causes and thereunto moueing Have given, granted and confirmed & by these presents doe absolutely grant and confirme unto my aforesaid kinsman all the right title & interest I now have, might have, or ought to have, to the aforesaid Thomas Rootes, his heirs, executors, administrators or assigns his & their own & proper use and behooffes . . . & therewith to do use and dispose as his and their will & pleasure, as his and their proper right & interest, without any manner of challenge, claime or demand of me the s<sup>d</sup> Thomas Rootes S<sup>r</sup> or any other the son or sons whatsoever, for me, in my name, by my cause, means, consent or procurement & in witness of the truth hereof I Thomas Rootes Sen<sup>r</sup> have here-



### *Supplementary Documents.*

unto sett my hand and seale, this 20<sup>th</sup> day of June in the yeare of our Lord one thousand six hund, fifty & five.

THOMAS ROOTES, & a seale.

Signed sealed and delivered  
in the presence of us,

*Jowniah Noal,*  
*Zabulon Hill,*  
*John Hill.*

Thomas Rootes acknowledged the above written to be his act and deed, this 27 of June 1683 before me

ROBERT PIKE, Assigt.

### No. V.

#### *Will of Thomas Roots of Salem.*

7<sup>th</sup> Nov. 1683 prov<sup>d</sup> Nov. 9, 1683.

I Thomas Roots of y<sup>e</sup> towne of Salem in New England being sick of body, but of good and perfect memory, blessed be the lord for the same and calling to remembrance y<sup>e</sup> uncertainty of this transitory life, doe ordaine, constitute and appoint this to be my last will and testament hereby revoking adnulling and makeing void all former wills either by word or writeing and this onely to be taken for my last will and testament. And first I give and committ my soule unto y<sup>e</sup> hands of Almighty God in through the meritts of Jesus Christ my Savior and Redeemer and for such worldly goods and estate as y<sup>e</sup> Lord in mercy hath lent me my will and desire is followeth.

First, I will and desire that all such debts and dues as I in conscience owe and am justly indebted to any person or persons whatsoever be justly paid in conuenient time after my deceas by my Executors hereafter named.

Item, I give unto my beloved wife Sarah my house and land where I now liue in the town of Salem, for and during her naturall life.

Item, I give unto my beloved wife Sarah, what is now due or hereafter may be due unto me from John Loueitt of Bass River alias Beverly for a quantite of land of about tenn acres I have sold him there as pr a writeing under his hand bearing date y<sup>e</sup>



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

sixteenth of Februar 1679 eighty. I say all that now is or hereafter may be due to me from him I give unto my now wife Sarah during her naturall life. Item, I give unto my beloved wife Sarah, all my goods and cattles and cattle of what nature soeuer belonging unto me during her naturall life, except what is hereby excepted.

Item, After my wife Sarah deceas, I give unto Katherine the daughter of George Hodges, the now wife of Benjamin Daken of Beuerly after my wife Sarah her decease, my now dwelling house and land in Salem, also I give unto her after my wife Sarah deceas, what shall be due from John Loueitt of Beuerly for the land I sold him as abovesaid, which house and land and rent above mentioned I give unto the above mentioned Katherine and her heires foreuer, but if she diess without issue my will and desire is that my house and land with what is left after my estate fall to next kinsman I have of the Rootes. Also, I give unto the above mentioned Katherine all moueables & cattles of mine which shall be left after my wife Sarah deceas. Item, I give unto Mr. Edward Norrice after my deceas my best cloake.

Item, I make ordaine constitute and appoint my beloved wife Sarah my whole and sole executrix and desire and request my beloued friends Dr. John Barton and John Rogers to bee ouerseers to see this my will performed. And in witness of the truth hereof I Thomas Rootes have hereunto sett my hand and seale this 7<sup>th</sup> of November, 1683.

THOMAS ROOTS  
his mark.

Signed and sealed in  
the presence of us,  
*Francis Neale, Sen<sup>r</sup>*  
*Jonathan Prince.*

Inventory proved Nov. 27, 1683 amounting to £121. 02: 00.

### No. VI.

*Will of Josiah Rootes, Sen<sup>r</sup> proved June 27, 1683.*

In the name of God, amen I Josiah Rootes of the town of Beverly in the Co. of Essex in New England being though weake in body yett of P<sup>r</sup>fect mind and memorye: doe this

## *Supplementary Documents.*

fifteenth daye of May, in the yeare of our Lord, one thousand six hundred eighty and three, make order constitute and ap-  
poynt this my last will and testament, in manner and forme as  
followeth.

Impr's I bequeath my soul vnto God who gave it hoping  
through the death and merriits, of my Savio'r Jesus Christ to  
inheritt everlasting life and glory, and my body to the earth to  
be decently buried at the discretion of my Executrix hereafter  
named. Item, I will that my debts and funerall expenses be  
paid and discharged. Item, I give vnto my loueing wife Su-  
sanna the vse and improuement of all my personall estate what-  
ever untill such time as my son Jonathan cometh to the age of  
one and twenty years or till such time as shee marry or be  
marryed, again, that is provided shee marry before he come  
to age.

Item, I give and bequeath to my loueing son Jonathan Rootes  
all my whole estate whateuer, after the legaciés, hereafter men-  
tioned are duly paid out of the estate, prouided that my said  
sonne Jonathan shall carefully and honestly and sutablely maine-  
taine his motier during the terme of her widdowhood and if  
she remaine a widdow duering the term of her naturall life: but  
prouided he and shee do differ about her maintenance, then he  
shall pay vnto her his said Mother eight pounds a yeare yearly  
duering the terme of her widdowhood or her naturall life, and  
lett her have the vse of the west end of my now dwelling  
house and of a bed and bedding and her fire wood brought to  
the doare, duering the terme aforesaid.

It, I give vnto my daughter Bethiah Lovett, ten shillings to  
be paid her after her mother's decease.

It, I give unto my son John Rootes twenty shillings.

It. I give vnto my son Thomas Rootes twenty shillings.

It, I doe make my loueving wife Susana executrix of this my  
last will and testament, and desire my loueving friends John  
Hill & Nehemiah Grover as Ouerseers heareof to see what in  
them lieth, that all things hearein contained, be duly performed,  
and doe heareby disanull and make voyde, all former and other  
wills and testaments by me hearetofore made & rattifie and con-

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

firmē this my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have sett to my hand and seale the daye and yeare abovesaid.

The mark of JOSIAH ROOTS.

Signed and sealed in  
presence of

*William Dodge,*  
*Samuel Hardy.*

The inventory amounted to £384 : 19 : 00.

### No. VII.

*Will of Thomas Rootes, Jun<sup>r</sup> Sep<sup>r</sup> 18, 1683.*

In the name of God Amen. Know all men by these presents that I Thomas Roots of Boston in New-England mariner being bound to sea on a voyage to the Island of Jamaica and not knowing how the Lord in y<sup>e</sup> terme of my said voyage may dispose and order of my poor mortall body I have therefore determined to make my Testament and commit to writing my last will in this forme following. First I give thanks to God that takeing pity of me whome he created and placed in this worlde and sent his onely Son for y<sup>e</sup> redemption of all mankinde without which no aid or refuge for Salvation can be accepted by his free adoption, in w<sup>ch</sup> salvation resteth and w<sup>th</sup> all my heart I embrace the mercy w<sup>ch</sup> he hath used towards me for Jesus Christ his sake recompencing my faults w<sup>th</sup> the merits of his death & passion y<sup>t</sup> satisfaction may be made for all my sins and crimes & that all y<sup>e</sup> remembrance of them may be blotted out. After my departure out of this life have my body committed in a decent manner either to earth or Sea till y<sup>e</sup> blessed resurrection. And as to y<sup>e</sup> Estate w<sup>ch</sup> God hath been pleased to give I bequeath as follow<sup>th</sup>. In case the Lord should be pleased to call me out of y<sup>e</sup> world before my arrivall again to Boston aboves<sup>d</sup> my well beloved wife Elizabeth is to have one halfe of the whole Estate during her life, the other halfe I bequeath to my daughter Mary for shee and heires to inherit ; leaving my said wife Elizabeth to be my sole administratrix and for execution of this my will and Testam<sup>t</sup> I nominate & appoint my Hono<sup>d</sup> Father-in-law Ambrose Gale of Marblehead and

### *Supplementary Documents.*

M<sup>r</sup> Jonathan Balston of Boston to see to the performance of this my will and Testament.

Witness my hand

THOMAS ROOTS.

The court, on the 29th Jan., 1683, made Ambrose Gale administrator, as the wife refused to serve.

#### NO. VIII.

May 9, 1687. Jonathan Roots of Beverly, fisherman, in consideration of the sum of £9 10s in money disbursed by Nehemiah Grover of Beverly aforesaid, on my mother Susanna Roots for her comfortable maintenance have sold a parcell of of meadow land — two acres in Beverly May 9<sup>th</sup> 1687, acknowledged May 9, 1687.

JONATHAN ROOTS.

#### NO. IX.

The following from the pen of Rev. S. P. Fowler of Danversport, Mass., contains an account of the arraignment of Mrs. Susanna Roots, from the legal documents of that period:

The complaint was entered against Susanna Roots by Thomas Putnam, clerk of the parish in Salem village. His wife, a poor nervous woman, early in the delusion was supposed to be tortured by witches, which foolish notion extended to other members of his family, particularly to his daughter Anne Putnam, who became one of the most distinguished in the circle of accusing girls. Thomas Putnam seeing the distressed condition of his family, resorted to all sorts of methods to relieve his wife and daughter from the tormenting witches, calling in the aid of ministers and religious people to pray for them, and putting forth constant efforts to detect witches in his neighborhood. What caused him to suspect Susanna Roots I do not know. His complaint is dated May 21, 1692. Susanna had her trial before the Justices Hathorne and Corwin on the 21st of May, and she, with others, was sent to Boston jail, Monday the 23d of May, 1692. She was put in irons, for I find a bill presented by the jailor, for shackles for ten prisoners received on the 23d of

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

May. I find no record of her appearance, as yet, before the court of oyer and terminer, who had jurisdiction in the cases of witchcraft. As to the fate of Sergeant Thomas Putnam, the parish clerk, and one of the most bitter persecutors of the supposed witches, after the dismissal of his pastor, Samuel Parris, he became his greatest enemy, and was a swift witness against him in his (Parris's) endeavors to retain part of the parsonage lands. Ann Putnam Jr. (as she is called in the records, her mother being also named Ann), Susanna's accuser, after the delusion was passed, made a humble apology for the folly of her conduct, but was careful to lay the whole blame of her silly conduct in this most extraordinary affair—the Salem witchcraft—to the devil. In her confession before the church, Aug. 25, 1706, in Rev. Joseph Green's day, he having succeeded Parris in the ministry at Salem village, she says that she was deluded by Satan, had no malice, and what she did was done ignorantly, and repeats her assertion she was deluded by Satan. She was admitted to the church the same day she made this confession, Aug. 25, 1706. John Putnam, who was associated in the complaint against Susanna Roots, was a member of the village church, had often been one of the board of selectmen, and representative to the General Court, was employed to see the law, respecting the chatechizing of children, duly executed in the village, etc. The following are the court documents in relation to Susanna Roots:

Salem, May 21, 1692. To y<sup>e</sup> Constable of Beverley.

Whereas Complaint hath been this day made before us by Sergeant Thomas Putnam and John Putnam both of Salem village yeoman against Susanna Roots of Beverley on the body's of Mary Walcut, Abigail Williams, Mary Lewis, Ann Putnam and others. You are therefore in their Majesties names hereby Required to apprehend and forthwith bring before us Susanna Roots of Beverly widdow, who stands charged with committing Sundry acts of Witchcraft as above s'd to the wrong and Injury of the body's of the abovenamed persons, in order to her exa-



### *Supplementary Documents.*

mination, Relating to y<sup>e</sup> aboue s'd persons — fail not — Dated  
Salem May the 21<sup>st</sup> 1692.

JOHN HATHORNE,  
JONATHAN CORWIN.

To the Marshall of Essex or his Deputy.

pr order of y<sup>e</sup> Governor & Council.

vera Copia attest *Geo: Herrick*

Marshall of Essex.

May 21<sup>st</sup> 1692. I doe appoint M<sup>r</sup> Jonathan Bibs to be my  
Lawfull Deputy to serve this warrant.

GEO: HERRICK, Marshall of Essex.

I have prosecuted the within written warrant and have apprehended the person of the within mentioned Susanna Roots and Brought her before authority.

By me

JONATHAN BIBS,  
Cunstible of Beuerly.

The following was found amongst the witch papers, and appears to have been used at the examination of Susanna Roots before the justices. It is all that I have been able to discover as yet :

An information if it might be any help in the examination of y<sup>e</sup> person before you goode Roots. I being in y<sup>e</sup> house of Mr. Lawrence Dennis sometime sence she was suspected for what she is now before you and there was likewise Leonard Austin of our town of Beuerly — said Austin then said that he thought she was a bad woman. His reason was that he living in y<sup>e</sup> house with s'd Roots not long since, and when he went to prayer at any time with his wife and thought s'd Roots would accompany them in s'd Duty but did not at any time, but would withdraw or absent herself — and farther when myself and wife were gone to bed, and she went unto her bed, she would rise in y<sup>e</sup> night and we could her talk in y<sup>e</sup> room below; Flying in y<sup>e</sup> Chamber over said roome as if there ware 5 or six persons with her — more said Austin might speak if called thereunto, as far as knowing more concerning Roots.

ANDREW ELIOTT.



## Root Genealogical Records.

I am inclined to think this evidence of Andrew Elliot was all that appeared against widow Susanna Roots of Beverly, and was not thought by the justices sufficient to send her before the court of Oyer and Terminer, although it did not take much of a story to do that in 1692, as the court records will fully show. If I obtain any more information in regard to her "flying in y<sup>e</sup> chambers over head," at night in Andrew Elliott's house, or get hold of what Leonard Austin *might* have said if called upon to testify, you shall have it.

---

## FRAGMENTARY.

328.

*Whorekill.*

Dr. JOHN ROOTS. He is mentioned in the *Colonial History of New York*, and was cotemporary with John Roots of Woodbury, Ct.

"From the nomination of the inhabitants of the Whorekill in the South River, the Governor hath selected as Magistrates for the next year, Mr. Harmanus Wiltbanck, Sander Maelsteyn, Doctor John Roots, William Claesen.

"Done Fort William Hardwick this 28th 9ber 1673."

329.

*Virginia.*

GEORGE ROOTES resided at the time of the Revolutionary war, in Augusta county, Va., and represented the same in the legislature of that state. He and his posterity have generally dwelt upon the borders of civilization.

## PART II.

---

# THE ROOTE FAMILIES

OF

BOSTON, HARTFORD, NORTHAMPTON, FARMINGTON, WEST-  
FIELD, COVENTRY, HEBRON, SOMERS, MONTAGUE,  
PITTSFIELD, SHEFFIELD, PIERMONT, ETC.

---

### DIVISION I.

THE HARTFORD AND NORTHAMPTON LINE.

---

### DIVISION 2.

THE FARMINGTON LINE.

---

### DIVISION 3.

MISCELLANEOUS AND UNCONNECTED.





## ENGLISH RECORDS.

### BADBY PARISH.



THE researches of Mr. Jesse Root of Berlin brought to light the fact that John Root who settled in Farmington, came from a small parish in Northamptonshire, England, by the name of Badby. It was supposed by the compiler of this work that the branch of the family which first settled in Hartford, and afterwards removed to Northampton, was nearly allied to that in Farmington, and that Thomas of the former places was either a brother or near kinsman of John of the latter.

The parish records of Badby examined by Mr. Russell Harper Root of New York, seem to indicate that they were brothers. The first record found in the old parish book was of the marriage of

#### ( T )

JOHN ROOTE and Ann Russell in the year 1600. He lived, and probably died, at Badby. The record of their children runs as follows:

- aa.* I. MARY, bap. at Badby, Dec. 21, 1600.
- bb.* II. SUSANNAH, bap. at Badby, Oct. 18, 1603.
- 350. III. THOMAS, bap. at Badby, Jan. 16, 1605, f.
- 2800. IV. JOHN, bap. at Badby, Feb. 26, 1608, f.

#### ( U )

Besides this there is a record of the death of Thomas Roote on the 5th of April, 1609. Whether this was the father or brother of the John Roote who married Ann Russell, is not known. No further records of the family were found, from

## Root Genealogical Records.

which we may reasonably infer that the family left the place, and was in all probability the same stock that emigrated to America. Thus the English records and the American traditions are in harmonious accord. The family names on the English list, and the names given by John of Farmington to his children also serve to indicate the relationship.\*

### TOPOGRAPHY OF BADBY, NORTHAMPTONSHIRE, THE ENGLISH HOME OF THE ROOTE FAMILY.

From Baker's *History and Antiquities of Northampton*, the *Directory of Northamptonshire*, Lewis's *Topographical Dictionary*, and the *British Gazetteer*, the following facts are collected:

The name of this place may be derived from the Saxon *bad* or *bade*, a pledge in security, and *bye*, a dwelling or habitation, in allusion, possibly, to circumstances now forgotten, connected with its original foundation.

Badby, anciently called *Baddebi*, is two and a half miles from Daventry, adjoining. The village stands on the side of a sandy ascent called Badby-down, and there are numerous springs of water, and quarries of hard blue rag-stone in the neighborhood. Descending the hill the village is seen spreading along a valley; and combined with the wood and the downs rising immediately in the background, composes a rural landscape in no common degree pleasing and attractive. Bridges (in a work published in the early part of the century) states it to be "a village of about 86 houses, exclusive of the innships, which are three, the Court House, Roots-house, and Burchill-house." By the census of 1801, it contained 109 houses and 462 inhabitants, and by that of 1811, 98 houses and 447 inhabitants.

Lewis (still later) speaks of the place as containing 547 inhabitants. On a lofty eminence called Arbury Hill, there is an intrenchment including an area of about ten acres, supposed to have been a Roman camp. Badby Wood, in which the men

---

\* In Baker's *History of Northamptonshire* it is stated that Hugh Russell, of Thorp Mundeville, was grantee of Fawsley (temp. Joh. ob. 19th Hen. 3) in the year 1235. He may have been the ancestor of Ann Russell, who m. John Roote of Badby.

## *English Records — Badby Parish.*

of Fawsley enjoyed right of common, was enclosed for a park in years 1245-6, and granted by charter to the Abbot of Gresham. The wood now consists of 180 acres, and is the property of Sir Charles Keightley, Bart. The drive from the entrance lodge connects with and forms a beautiful approach to Fawsley Park. (Fawsley lies south of Badby.) It is peculiarly rich in indigenous plants, some of which are very rare. Badby was entered in *Domesday-book* under the head of Croyland Abbey.

About the year 1369 the peculiar doctrines of Wicliffe were introduced, and met with much favor in Northamptonshire. Badby and Newnham were together as a manor till 1634-5. The manor of Newnham was purchased at that date by John Thornton, Esq. Newnham registers commence 1552; the Badby registers in 1559. In early Saxon records "Newham" is a parochial chapelry to Badby. The church at Badby was dedicated to the Virgin Mary. It stands on the north-west end of the village, and consists of a nave and side aisles, south porch, a chancel, and a tower containing five bells. The tower was rebuilt in 1707, the former steeple having fallen down in 1705. The chancel is entered through an open pointed arch; the eastern window of the chancel is a beautifully painted one of three lights, with mullions trefoiled; in the north aisle is a trefoiled piscina cut out of the eastern pillar, and in the south wall of the chancel are two seats under uniform arches, supported by circular columns, and adjoining them is a piscine under a cinquefoil-headed arch. The living is a discharged vicarage united to that of Newnham in the deanery of Daventry, rated in the king's books at £14, endowed with £200 private benefaction, and £200 royal bounty. It is in the patronage of the dean and chapters of Christ church, Oxford. There is an endowed Sunday-school, and also a weekly school, which has the benefit of an endowment left in 1802 by Mr. Keightley.

At the time John Roote of Farmington (and probably Thos. Roote of Hartford and Northampton) emigrated from Badby, Raphael Heywood, B. D., was the rector of the parish, Charles I was king of England, and the great civil war, which resulted in the establishment of the commonwealth, was impending.



## Root Genealogical Records.

MEMORIALS OF INDIVIDUALS OF THE NAME OF ROOTE IN ENGLAND,  
AT AN EARLY DATE.

### ( V )

Extract from letter of Isaac Johnson to Hon. John Winthrop, 1629, in *Winthrop Papers, Mass. Hist. Society Collections*, vol. VI, p. 31.

"I received notice from Leicester, [Eng.] that diuerse Christians are thinkinge to come from thence [to emigrate to America], and about Manchester one M<sup>r</sup> Roote a Godly Minister and able (if hee had a call) and forty with him. Leicester men desire him for their Minister. I have wrote word that if those two places can make a Congregacon they may have him. They sent up a dozen Queres which have been answered."

### ( W )

Extract from the *Calendar of English State Papers* referring to the Colonies, p. 166.

From which it appears that a Rev. Mr. Roote was sent as a Minister of the Gospel by the company to the Providence island in the West Indies (very likely the same person mentioned in the *Winthrop Papers* above as ready to come to America).

Minutes of a Committee for Providence Island, Bahamas.

May 25, 1633, Brooke House. Mr. Root is appointed one of the Ministers of the Colony, and arrangements made for his entertainment.

June 28. Agreement with Mr. Roote and Ed. Williams, signed and sealed.

Jul. 1. Instructions to Capt. Bell, Governor. Mr. Roote to be placed in some good family, till able to provide for himself.

A letter, same date, recommends Mr. Roote, a minister, to the care of the Governor and Council.

Jul. 8. Mr. Roote, the Minister, allowed £10 for his comfortable transportation. Instructions as to building houses for the Ministers in the colony.

Feb. 11, 1634. Request of Mr. Roote's agent for the payment of one half yeare's allowance.

Feb. 12. Payment to Mr. Roote's agent (Mr. Jelly) of £32 6s. 8d. for one half a year's allowance for his services in the Ministry at Providence.

## *English Records.*

May 17, 1634. Payment of half a year's pension to Messrs. Root and Dithoff.

Jul. 30, 1634. The company of Providence Island to the Governor and Council. They rejoice at the affection for Mr. Roote; he cannot return by this ship. To obtain good ministers for the island is the chief business of the company. Mr. Gates allowed to return, but not yet to be restored to the council. As encouragement to Mr. Roote we have sent a chest of wax-lights.

### ( X )

*From Collect. Topog. and Gen.*

Valuation of the Estates of the Bishopricks of England and Wales in 1647.

for one lyfe Christ. Roote 3. 10. 8.

### ( Y )

*Wintthrop Papers, p. 395.*

Affidavit, 1636.

I, Thomas Roote, now of Lavenham, doe wytnes that I harde the sayd Wylliam Payne then heere at Lavenham to geve his woorde in my presence to Mrs. Sarah Coppinger, that yf yonge Hammond dyd not paye the mony agayne to the said Mrs. Sarah Coppinger, that he wolde then make good and paye the principall which is aleven powndes. And this can the widowe Onge, now of Watertoun in Newe Englande, but then of Lavenham, in whose presence and in hir shoppe wytnes.

THOMAS ROOTE.

This affidavit with Robert Ryce's letter to his most respected good ffriende, Mr. John Winthrop Esq at his house at Boston, New England, 17<sup>th</sup> Jan. 1636.

### *Additional.*

I have seen also another letter dated at Watertown the 15<sup>th</sup> of July laste, from William Hammonde the elder to the sayd Thomas Roote, to desyr hym to goe to his Mother, the widowe Stewarde of Cockfielde, to whom he had signified in a letter that she shoulde paye the money in question to the sayd Thomas

### *Root Genealogical Records.*

Roote, for to pay it over to Mrs Coppinger accordingly, but the sayd Widowe Stewarde denied the sayd Roote to pay one penny of it.

From these papers it appears that a Thomas Roote was in Lavenham, Suffolk county, England, in 1636.

### ( Z )

Henry Roote, of Yorkshire, England, is mentioned in the will of George Fairbanks, May 28, 1650, as having a bequest of forty shillings.

PART II.

---

DIVISION I.

**The Hartford and Northampton Line.**







Thomas Hooper

Signed in the year 1666 by Thomas Hoote, Senior of  
Northampton, M<sup>s</sup> who was at that time a selectman of  
the town. (See no. 350)



## AMERICAN RECORDS.

### FIRST GENERATION.

#### HARTFORD LINE.

350.

{ *Hartford, Ct.*  
  *Northampton, Mass.*



THOMAS ROOTE, believed to be the son of John Roote and Ann Russell, of Badby, England, born Jan. 16, 1605, came to this country about the year 1637, and was among the first settlers in Hartford, Ct., where he lived many years, and where his children were born, although on account of the incompleteness of the ancient records of Hartford, as they have come down to this generation, the birth of only one of them (John) is recorded. This Thos. Roote is to be distinguished from the Thomas Rootes who was a resident of Salem, Mass., about the same period, and who remained there until his death. [See former part of this volume, *The Rootes Family*.] "Thomas Roote (probably this settler of Hartford) went to Pequot in 1637, as a soldier," says Hon. R. H. Hinman. The name of Thos. Roote is mentioned in the list of proprietors of undivided lands in 1639, and may be found on the monument in the old grave-yard in Hartford, in the rear of the Center Church, erected by the *Ancient Burial Ground Association* in memory of the first settlers of the city. He was a considerable landholder there, and one parcel of the land assigned to him was located on what is now North Main street, about a mile west of the State House. After a residence of about fifteen years in Hartford he removed with his six sons and one daughter, and settled in Northampton, Mass., on the 9th day of May, 1654, as one of the planters of what was then

## Root Genealogical Records.

called Nonotuck.\* In the *Massachusetts Colonial Documents* we find that in 1659, on petition, he was appointed one of the selectmen. He was both farmer and weaver of cloth. His record of lands assigned him by the town is dated 7th Dec., 1659. On the 18th of June, 1661, the parish church was gathered, and the Rev. Eleazar Mather was ordained as pastor and teacher of the flock. Among the eight pillars of the church thus organized was Thomas Roote. It is believed by some that he was a deacon of the church. The old Root homestead in Northampton was on King street, opposite where the Roman Catholic church now stands, and it has only within a few years been torn down. Thomas Roote died at a very advanced age, on the 17th of July, 1694, æ. 89, naming his children in his will, and mentioning that he lived with his son Jonathan at the old homestead. [See copy of will at the close of this division.] The name of Thomas Roote's wife is not known.

---

\* The petition showing the high motives and aims which actuated the new settlers of Northampton, was addressed to the General Court of Mass., as follows: "To the Right Worshipful Governor and the Worshipful Magistrates, Assistants, and Deputies of this much honored court—your humble petitioners being fully persuaded of your former promptness and pious endeavors to begin and settle Plantations in such places, as appeared convenient within the liberty of your jurisdiction and Patent for the further enlarging of the territories of the Gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the common utility of the Common Seal are therefore emboldened to present these few lines to your judicious consideration and their request therein that you would be pleased to give and grant Liberty to your Petitioners, whose names are subscribed, and such as shall join with them, according to your wonted clemency, power, right, and authority, from, by, and under you to plant, possess and inhabit the place, being on the Conetiquot River, above Springfield, called Nonotuck, as their own inheritance, according to their divisions by estate, and to carry on the affairs of the place by erecting a town there, to be governed according to the laws, directions and instructions they shall receive from you. Your Petitioners having some knowledge of the place by reason of the propinquity of our habitation to be a place, desirable to erect a town in for the furtherance of the public weal, by providing corn and raising cattle not only for their own, but likewise for the good of others—the propagating of the gospel—the place promising in an ordinary way of God's Providence a comfortable subsistence, whereby people may live, and attend upon God in his holy ordinances without distraction. So committing you to the Guidance of the Mighty Counsellor, we rest your humble Petitioners—Edward Elmore, Richard Smith, John Gilbert, Wm. Miller, John Allen, Richard Wakley, Thomas Burnham, Matthias Foote, Thomas Roote, William Clark, Joseph Smith, John Stedman, &c., &c. Dated May 6, 1653. Granted by the Court, May 18, 1653." Probably only eight of these petitioners settled in Northampton (from 1654 to 1658), and among these eight was Thomas Roote from Hartford.

## *Second Generation — Hartford Line.*

*Children:* (All born in Hartford, Ct. Compare the will with date of marriages.)

351. I. JOSEPH, b. a. 1640 ; m. Dec. 30, 1660, f. ; d. April 19, 1711.  
352. II. THOMAS, b. a. 1644 ; m. July 3, 1666, f.  
353. III. JOHN, b. Jan. 10, 1646 ; m. a. 1676, f. ; d. Sept. 19, 1677.  
354. IV. JONATHAN, m. March 22, 1680, f. ; d. Dec. 25, 1741.  
355. V. HEZEKIAH, m. a. 1682, f. ; d. Sept. 29, 1690.  
356. VI. JACOB, m. Feb. 2, 1681, f. ; d. Aug. 9, 1731.  
357. VII. SARAH, m. March 20, 1679, f.

---

## SECOND GENERATION.

### HARTFORD LINE.

351.

*Northampton, Mass.*



JOSEPH ROOTE, son of Thomas (350), grandson of John of Badby (T), b. a. 1640, at Hartford, Ct. ; he removed with his father to Northampton, where he lived ; m. (1) Dec. 30, 1660, Hannah, daughter of Edmund Haynes,\* of Springfield, Mass. She died Jan. 28, 1691. He m. (2) Mary, daughter of Wm. Holton and widow of David Burt. She d. 1713. He d. April 19, 1711, at Northampton. His record of land is dated February 29, 1659.

---

\* Edmund Haynes, an emigrant from England, was early at Springfield, and died there in 1646, leaving a widow Hannah who, in 1648, m. Geo Langton.

#### *Children of Edmund and Hannah :*

- I. *Hannah*, m. Dec. 30, 1660, Joseph Root.  
II. *Sarah*, m. June 15, 1662, Enos Kingsley.  
III. —, m. — Hawes of Dorchester.  
Nothing more is known of this family.

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

*Children:* (All by first marriage.)

- 358. I. HANNAH, b. July 9, 1662 ; m. Dec. 27, 1682, John Hutchinson of Lebanon.
- 359. II. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 15 (or 20th), 1664, f. ; d. Oct. 23, 1690, æ. 26.
- 360. III. THOMAS, b. April 13, 1667, f. ; d. 1726, æ. 59.
- 361. IV. JOHN, b. Sept. 11, 1669, f. ; d. 1710, æ. 41.
- 362. V. SARAH, b. March 4, 1671 ; d. in infancy.
- 363. VI. SARAH, b. March 4, 1672 ; m. 1691, Samuel Hutchinson of Lebanon.
- 364. VII. HOPE, b. Sept. 25, 1675, f. ; d. July 10, 1750, æ. 74.
- 365. VIII. HEZEKIAH, b. Jan. 1, 1677, f. ; d. 1766, æ. 89.

352. *Northampton and Lynn, Mass.*

THOMAS ROOTE, son of Thomas (350), grandson of John of Badby (T), b. a. 1644, in Hartford, Ct. ; m. (1) July 3, 1666, Abigail, eldest dau. of Alexander and Mary (Voar) Alvord. She was b. Oct. 6, 1647, in Windsor, and d. June 17, 1699. He lived in Northampton till after the death of his wife, when he disappeared from that place, and seems to have removed to Boston, and from thence to Lynn, Mass., where it is recorded that Thomas Roote,\* late of Boston, married Mary Cox, Dec. 4, 1701. She was a widow, her maiden name being Kirtland, dau. of Philip Kirtland.† She was b. 3d or 8th of June, 1640. He is spoken of as "a husbandman" there. Thos. Roote Jr., of Coventry, executed a quit-claim of all debts due him by Nathaniel Sherman, undoubtedly her grandson. [See Appendix to this branch, containing her will, etc.]

*Children of Thomas and Abigail:* (Born in Northampton, Mass.)

- 366. I. THOMAS, b. April 11, 1667, f. ; d. Jan. 19, 1758, æ. 91.
- 367. II. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 20, 1668 ; d. Nov. 25, 1691, æ. 23.
- 368. III. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 16, 1673. He was alive in 1687, but there is no record yet found of his family.

---

\* The name is spelled in the Lynn records, Roote, Roott, and Roots.

† From *Savage's Genealogical Register*. "Philip Kirtland, Lynn, came in the Hopewell, Capt. Bundock, from London, 1635, æ. 21, called on the custom house records, of Sherington, near Olney, in Co. Bucks. Lewis says by wife Alice he had Mary, b. 3d or 8th June, 1640; Sarah, b. Sept. 27, 1646; Susannah, b. March 8, 1652; Hannah and Ebenezer, b. Jan. 12, 1654."



## *Second Generation — Hartford Line.*

369. IV. HEZEKIAH, b. April, 1676; he died young, probably Sept. 29, 1690.

370. V. Child (name not given), d. Feb. 14, 1691.

353.

{ *Northampton, Mass.*  
  *Deerfield, Mass.*

JOHN ROOTE, son of Thomas (350), grandson of John of Badby (T), b. June 10, 1646, at Hartford, Ct.; m. Mehitable, widow of Samuel Hinsdale. He lived at Deerfield, Mass., and was killed Sept. 19, 1677, by the Indians.

### *Their only child:*

371. THANKFUL, b. Feb. 1677, f.; d. Nov. 1704, æ. 27.

Mrs. Mehitable Root prob. m. (3) March 11, 1679, Deacon John Colman of Hadley, Mass., as his second wife.

354.

*Northampton, Mass.*

JONATHAN ROOTE, son of Thomas (350), grandson of John of Badby (T), b. in Hartford, Ct.; m. March 22, 1680, Ann, dau. of William Hull of Hatfield, Mass. He is mentioned among the Northampton freemen, Feb. 8, 1678. He d. Dec. 25, 1741. She d. Sept. 4, 1746.

### *Children:*

372. I. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 25, 1681; d. Feb. 28, 1738.

373. II. ESTHER, b. Dec. 17, 1683; m. Nov. 23, 1735, Waitstill Strong.

374. III. HANNAH, b. Sept. 17, 1687; prob. d. Jan. 20, 1705.

375. IV. ANN, b. Aug. 8, 1690; m. Dec. 31, 1713, Jas. Lyman.

376. V. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 9, 1693; d. young.

377. VI. ABIGAIL, b. May, 1695; m. April 17, 1735, John King.

355.

*Northampton, Mass.*

HEZEKIAH ROOTE, son of Thomas (350), grandson of John of Badby (T). He is mentioned in the list of Freemen of Northampton, Feb. 8, 1678. He m. July 12, 1682, Mehitable, dau. of Sampson and Mary (Daniel) Frary of Deerfield, b. Jan. 1664. He lived at Northampton, and died before his father, on the 29th of Sept., 1690. Widow M. Root m. (2) Jeremiah Alvord, son of Alexander and Abigail Alvord. He was b. May 9, 1663. She d. at Deerfield, Mass., Nov. 7, 1698, and her second husband m. Mary Gull.



## Root Genealogical Records.

### Children:

378. I. MEHITABLE, b. Oct. 31, 1683 ; d. Nov. 22, 1683.  
379. II. BENJAMIN, b. April 20, 1686, f.  
380. III. MEHITABLE, b. May 27, 1688, f.  
381. IV. MERCY, b. 1689. She was killed by the French and Indians, together with her Grandfather Frary, in Queen Anne's War between the French and English colonies, when Deerfield was destroyed, Feb. 29, 1704.\* They were slain at the taking of the town. Mrs. Frary was taken captive and slain by the Indians on the march to Canada.

356.

Hebron, Ct.

JACOB ROOTE, son of Thomas (350), grandson of John of Badby (T), b. in Hartford, Ct.. He was probably the youngest son of Thomas, Sr. He is mentioned in the list of Northampton freemen, Feb. 8, 1678. He m. Feb. 2, 1680, Mary, dau. of Sampson and Mary (Daniel) Frary of Deerfield, Mass. She was b. July 24, 1662. He was among the first settlers of Hebron, Ct., where he removed in 1705, and was one of those chosen to run the bounds between Colchester and Hebron in 1710, as the latter was not incorporated when he moved there. He had a farm which remained in the possession of the family for 125 years. He died Aug. 9, 1731, æ. a. 70. She d. Feb. 8, 1744.

### Children: (All born in Northampton, Mass.)

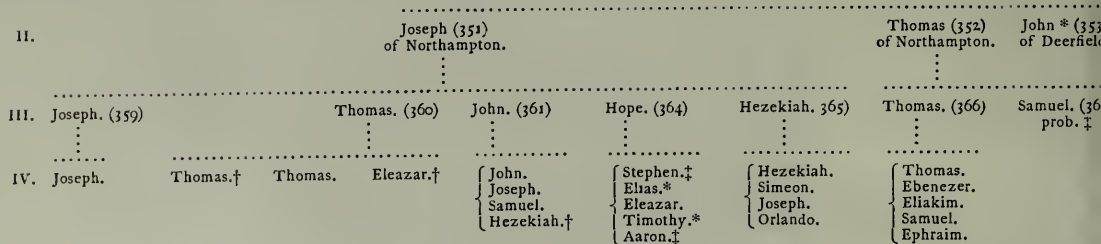
382. I. JOANNA, b. Nov. 5, 1681 ; m. Dec. 7, 1703, Samuel Pomeroy of Northampton ; had 3 children, and d. 1725.  
383. II. DANIEL, b. Oct. 2, 1684, f.  
384. III. JACOB, b. June 15, 1687, f. ; d. 1766, æ. 79.  
385. IV. MARY, b. Nov. 24, 1689, f. ; d. Oct. 15, 1735, æ. 45.  
386. V. MARGARET, b. Oct. 1691 ; m. (1) June 25, 1727, John Warner, (2) — Trumbull ; d. June, 1793, æ. 101, at Marlborough, Ct.

---

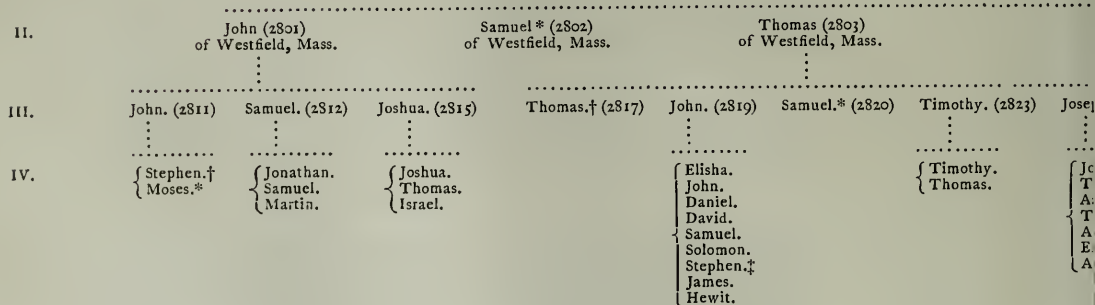
\* The town was surprised at midnight by a company of French and Indians, under the command of Heustel de Rouville. The sentinel of the fort being asleep, and the snow of so great depth as to make an easy passage to and over the palisades, the cruel foe silently entered, and killed or scalped those of the inhabitants who were not able to escape, or whom they did not take as prisoners. But few escaped, while nearly fifty were killed, and over a hundred carried away to Canada, many of them to suffer martyrdom on the route.



Gen.  
I. THREE GENERATIONS OF THE MALE DESCENDANTS OF THO



Gen.  
I. THREE GENERATIONS OF THE MALE DESCENDANTS



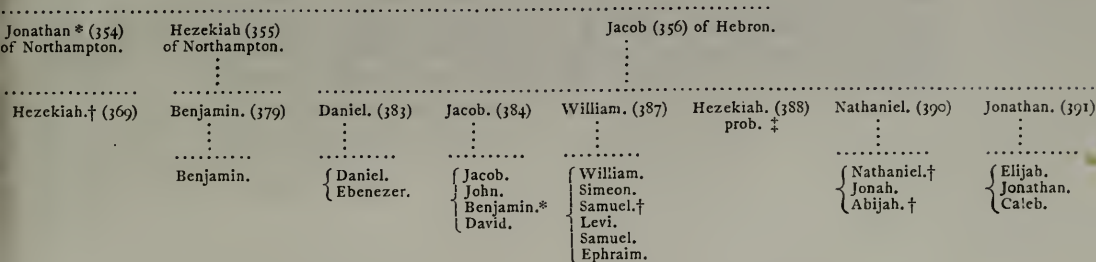
\* No male descendants.

† Died young.

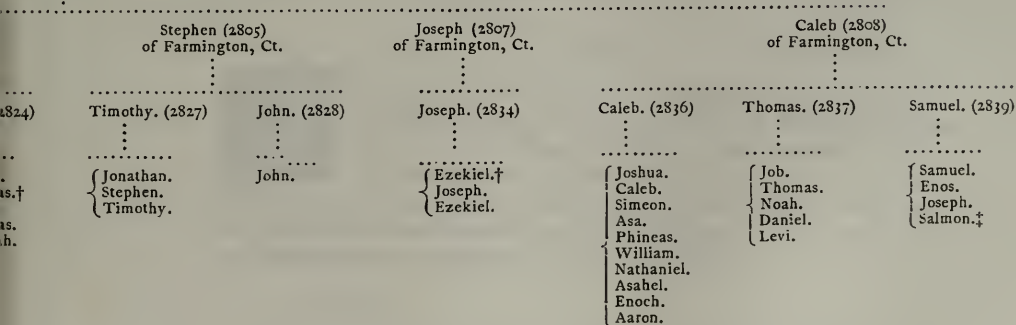
‡ Died unmarried.

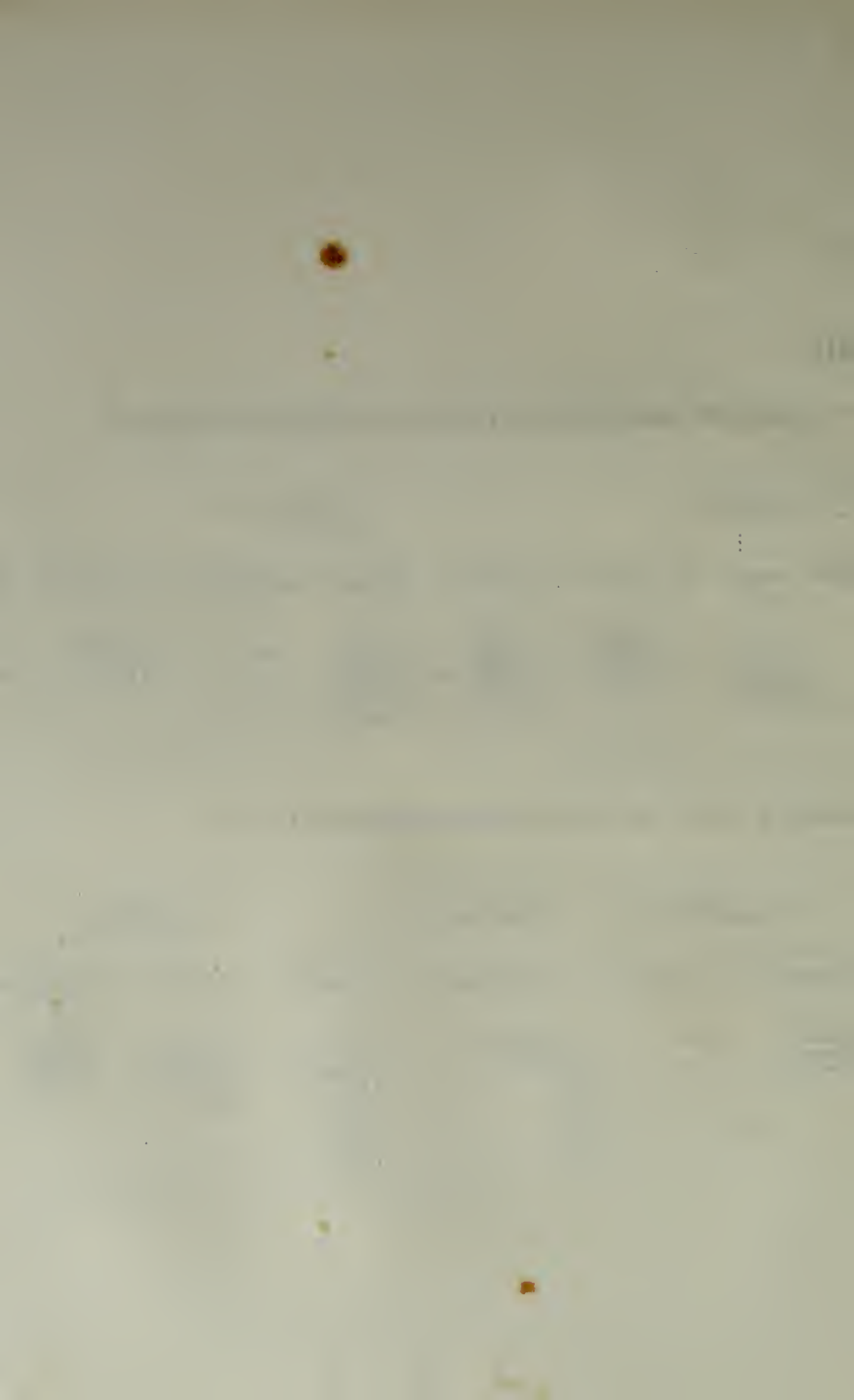
# No. III.

## AS ROOTE (350) OF HARTFORD, CT., AND NORTHAMPTON, MASS.



## JOHN ROOTE (2800) OF FARMINGTON, CONNECTICUT.





### *Third Generation—Hartford Line.*

387. VI. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 17, 1695, f. ; d. Nov. 26, 1768, æ. 73.  
388. VII. HEZEKIAH, b. Oct. 13, 1697 ; d. before 1728.  
389. VIII. RUTH, b. Feb. 7, 1699 ; remained unmarried upon the old farm ; d. March, 1787, æ. 88.  
390. IX. NATHANIEL, b. Nov. 16, 1702, f.  
391. X. JONATHAN, b. April 3, 1705, f. ; d. a. 1783, æ. 78.

#### KELLOGG.

357.

*Hatfield, Mass.*

SARAH ROOTE, dau. of Thomas (350), granddau. of John Root of Badby, Eng. (T), b. a. 1660 ; m. March 20, 1679, Samuel Kellogg of Hatfield, Mass., son of Joseph Kellogg. He was taken prisoner before his marriage, and was carried off by the Indians to Canada.

*Child:*

JOHN, b. 1680.

---

### THIRD GENERATION.

#### HARTFORD LINE.

359.

*Northfield, Mass.*



JOSEPH ROOT, son of Joseph (351), grandson of Thomas (350), b. Jan. 15, 1664, at Northampton, Mass. ; m. Hannah ——. He removed from Northampton to Northfield, Mass., where he settled with other persons from the former place about 1685, but the settlement was broken up by the Indians, and he returned to Northampton, where he d. Oct. 23, 1690.

*Children:*

393. I. JOSEPH, b. July 13, 1686, f. ; d. Feb. 9, 1728.  
394. II. HANNAH, b. Dec. 14, 1688.



## Root Genealogical Records.

360.

*Lebanon, Ct.*

THOMAS ROOT, son of Joseph (351), grandson of Thomas (350), b. April 13, 1667, in Northampton, Mass. He m. Sarah Clark (sister of John Clark). He removed from Northampton, Mass., to Lebanon, Ct., where he died in 1726. She had a portion in 1712.

*Children:* (Born in Northampton, Mass.)

- 395. I. SARAH, b. 1692.
- 396. II. MARTHA, b. Oct. 12, 1693; d. young.
- 397. III. THOMAS, b. Sept. 13, 1696; d. young.

(Born in Lebanon, Ct.)

- 398. IV. HANNAH, b. May 12, 1699.
- 399. V. MARY, b. Feb. 14, 1701.
- 400. VI. THOMAS, b. Dec. 13, 1705, f.; d. May 24, 1734, æ. 29.
- 401. VII. ELEAZAR, b. 1706; d. Aug. 11, 1706.
- 402. VIII. MARTHA, b. Feb. 11, 1708.
- 403. IX. EXPERIENCE, b. Feb. 10, 1711.

361.

*Farmington, Ct.*

JOHN ROOT, son of Joseph (351), grandson of Thomas (350), b. 1669, at Northampton, Mass. He m. Mary, dau. of John Woodruff of Farmington, and went there to reside about the year 1692. She was b. 1667, and joined the Congregational church in 1692. He was by trade a weaver, and d. 1710. She m. (2) Nathaniel Winchell of Farmington, Ct.

*Children:*

- 404. I. JOHN, b. Sept. 9, 1690, f.; d. 1767, æ. 77.
- 405. II. JOSEPH, b. Mar. 17, 1693, f.; d. Oct. 15, 1747, æ. 54.
- 406. III. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 15, 1696, f.; d. June 22, 1748, æ. 51.
- 407. IV. MARY, b. March 23, 1699; m. Nov. 8, 1721, John Pratt of Wethersfield, Ct.
- 408. V. THANKFUL, b. Sept. 16, 1702; m. Dec. 5, 1729, John Norton, son of Thomas Norton.
- 409. VI. HEZEKIAH, b. Aug. 18, 1705; prob. d. young, as he is not mentioned in his father's will.

364.

*Northampton, N. Y.*

HOPE ROOT, son of Joseph (351), grandson of Thomas (350), b. Sept. 25, 1675, in Northampton, Mass.; m. July,

### *Third Generation — Hartford Line.*

1699, by Rev. Solomon Stoddard, to Sarah Wright. He inherited the old homestead in Northampton, from his father. He d. July 10, 1750, æ. 74. She d. Sept. 14, 1747.

#### *Children :*

- 410. I. STEPHEN, b. March 31, 1700. He settled in Southampton, Mass., and lived in the same house with his brother Elias. After some time he removed to Northampton, where he remained till he d. Oct. 22, 1782, æ. 82. In his will, March 1, 1773, he bequeathed his property to his *only* brother, Eleazar. His grave-stone is in the north yard.
- 411. II. SARAH, b. March 22, 1703.
- 412. III. ELIAS, b. Nov. 5, 1705; \* d. Dec. 8, 1738, æ. 33.
- 413. IV. HANNAH, b. Feb. 5, 1707.
- 414. V. MARTHA, b. Oct. 3, 1710.
- 415. VI. ESTHER, b. March 10, 1713.
- 416. VII. ELEAZAR, b. Dec. 23, 1715, f.; d. May 20, 1803, æ. 87.
- 417. VIII. TIMOTHY, b. Aug. 2, 1718; probably went to Ludlow, Mass., and d. before brother Stephen.
- 418. IX. AARON, b. Dec. 7, 1721; lived at Southampton, Mass., and d. March 1, 1750, æ. 29.

365.

*Northampton, Mass.*

HEZEKIAH ROOT, son of Joseph (351), grandson of Thomas, (350), b. Jan., 1676, at Northampton, Mass., where he lived. He m. March 23, 1713, Martha, dau. of John and Mary (Sheldon) Bridgman. He d. 1766. She d. June 4, 1766.

#### *Children; (Probably not in the exact order.)*

- 419. I. HEZEKIAH, b. Jan. 29, 1714, f.; d. 1792, æ. 78.
- 420. II. DOROTHY, b. Oct. 7, 1715; m. April 24, 1740, Chas. Phelps.
- 421. III. SIMEON, b. April 20, 1718, f.; d. March 7, 1752, æ. 33.
- 422. IV. MARTHA, m. John Miller of Williamsburg, Mass.
- 423. V. JEMIMA, b. April 1, 1722; m. — Allen, and went to Greenfield, Mass.
- 424. VI. HANNAH, d. unmarried.
- 425. VII. MIRIAM, d. Feb. 20, 1736.

---

\* Elias and Stephen Root came to Southampton in 1733. Elias Root built a house in Southampton, Mass., nearly opposite that of Lysander B. Bates. In the petition of the settlers in Southampton, dated July 8, 1741, the names of Stephen and Aaron Root are signed.

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

426. VIII. JOSEPH, b. 1728, f. ; d. March 7, 1802, æ. 74.  
 427. IX. ESTHER, d. Sept. 14, 1747.  
 428. X. ORLANDO, b. July 29, 1734, f. ; d. 1805, æ. 71.

366.

*Coventry, Ct.*

Deacon THOMAS ROOT, son of Thomas (352), grandson of Thomas (350), b. April 11, 1667, in Northampton, Mass ; m. March 4, 1691, Thankful, dau. of Jedediah and Freedom (Woodward) Strong of Northampton. He went to Coventry, Ct., in the year 1709. He was the first town-clerk and the first deacon in Coventry. The second child of English parents born in that town was Ephraim [b. 1709]. He d. Jan. 19th or Nov. 13th, 1758, æ. 91. Mrs. T. Root d. 1745.

*Children : \** (Except last two, born in Northampton.)

429. I. THOMAS, b. July 29, 1692, f. ; d. Dec. 2, 1782, æ. 90.  
 430. II. EBENEZER, b. Nov. 5, 1693, f. ; d. Feb. 30, 1760, æ. 66.  
 431. III. ELIAKIM, b. Dec. 28, 1696, f. ; d. Jan. 19, 1759, æ. 62.  
 432. IV. ABIGAIL, b. March 16, 1698 ; m. — Booth of East Windsor.  
 433. V. THANKFUL, b. Aug. 4, 1700.  
 434. VI. MINDWELL, b. Oct. 4, 1701 ; m. John Arnold of Coventry, his second wife.  
 435. VII. EXPERIENCE, b. Jan. 18, 1703.  
 436. VIII. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 17, 1705, f.  
 437. IX. MIRIAM, b. Sept. 24, 1707 ; d. Dec. 6, 1760, æ. 53.  
 438. X. EPHRAIM, b. Dec. 6, 1709.  
 439. XI. MEHITABLE, b. Feb. 11, 1713 ; m. John French of Coventry.

W E L L S .

371.

*Wethersfield, Ct.*

THANKFUL ROOTE, dau. of John (353), granddau. of Thomas (350), b. Feb., 1677, at Deerfield, Mass. ; m. Jan. 7, 1697, Capt. Thomas Wells of Wethersfield, Ct. Mrs. T. W. d. Nov., 1704, and Capt. W. m. (2) Jerusha Treat. He d. Dec. 7, 1711, æ. 49.

*Children :*

- I. THOMAS, b. Jan. 10, 1698 ; d. Dec. 10, 1711.  
 II. HEZEKIAH, b. Aug. 12, 1701.

---

\* One of the daughters married a Mr. Sergeant of Mansfield.

### *Third Generation — Hartford Line.*

379.

*Northampton, Mass.*

BENJAMIN ROOT, son of Hezekiah (355), grandson of Thomas (350), b. April 20, 1686, at Northampton, where he lived; m. Dec. 14, 1719, Ruth Hubbard.

#### *Children:*

445. I. BENJAMIN, b. April 17, 1722, f.  
446. II. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 21, —; d. Sept. 1, 1733.

### EASTMAN.

380.

MEHITABLE ROOT, dau. of Hezekiah (355), granddau. of Thomas (350), b. May 27, 1688; m. Nov. 29, 1708, Peter Eastman, b. Jan. 20, 1686. He was son of Joseph Eastman, who rem. to Suffield, and thence to Hadley, Mass., and d. April 4, 1692, and Mary, dau. of his worshipful Peter Tilton. Peter E. and wife moved to Whipping, N. J. Tradition says thence to Smithfield, R. I., and thence with twelve stout sons to Maine. It needs confirmation. [See *Gen. of Eastman Family*.]

383.

*Hebron, Ct.*

DANIEL ROOT, son of Jacob (356), grandson of Thomas (350), b. Oct. 2, 1684, in Northampton, Mass.; m. Jan. 14, 1714, ——. The town record states that his wife was eighteen years and one day old when she was married, but does not give her name. They lived in Hebron, Ct.

#### *Children:*

447. I. DANIEL, b. Feb. 11, 1715, f.; d. April 21, 1763, æ. 48.  
448. II. EBENEZER, b. May 22, 1717, f.; d. March 13, 1777, æ. 59.  
449. III. RACHEL, b. Dec. 28, 1721; m. Sept. 7, 1738, Zerubabel Rollo.

384.

*Marlborough, Ct.*

JACOB ROOT, son of Jacob (356), grandson of Thomas (350), b. June 15, 1687, in Hebron, Ct.; m. Nov. 4, 1709, Sarah Goodale. He lived at Marlborough, then removed to —, and was slain in 1766.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### Children:

- 450. I. JACOB, b. July 28, 1710, f. ; d. March 17, 1795, æ. 84.
- 451. II. SARAH, b. Feb. 11, 1711.
- 452. III. JOHN, b. Oct. 4, 1712, f.
- 453. IV. HANNAH, b. March 29, 1714.
- 454. V. BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 6, 1719, f.
- 455. VI. MARGARET, b. June 5, 1721.
- 456. VII. LYDIA, b. March 5, 1723.
- 457. VIII. DAVID, b. Oct. 23, 1725.
- 458. IX. ELINOR, b. Oct. 26, 1729.

MANN.

385.

*Hebron, Ct.*

MARY ROOT, dau. of Jacob (356), granddau. of Thomas (350), b. Nov. 24, 1689, in Northampton, Mass. ; removed with her father to Hebron, Ct., where she m. Feb. 1, 1713, Nathaniel Mann. She d. Oct. 15, 1735.

### Children:

I. JOSEPH.

II. JOHN.

387.

*Piermont, N. H.*

WILLIAM ROOT, son of Jacob (356), grandson of Thomas (350), b. Jan. 17, 1695, in Northampton, Mass. He m. April 30, 1728, Hannah Pinnock, a native of Yorkshire, England, and removed from Hebron, Ct., to Piermont, N. H., where he d. Nov. 26, 1768, in his 73d year. She d. about 1785, in Hebron, Ct.

### Children:

- 459. I. MEHITABLE, b. Jan. 15, 1729 ; m. 1777, Benj. Skinner ; d. March, 1799, æ. 70.
- 460. II. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 11, 1731, f. ; d. July 2, 1790, æ. 58.
- 461. III. SIMEON, b. Jan. 13, 1734, f.
- 462. IV. HANNAH, b. Jan. 22, 1736 ; m. Ebenezer White.
- 463. V. SAMUEL, b. June 22, 1738 ; d. Nov. 9, 1742.
- 464. VI. LEVI, b. Sept. 14, 1740, f. ; d. 1820 or 1821, æ. 80.
- 465. VII. ANN, b. May 20, 1743 ; m. Samuel Huggins.
- 466. VIII. JOANNA, b. Feb. 1, 1746 ; d. May 24, 1746.
- 467. IX. SAMUEL, b. May 23, 1748, f. ; d. Dec. 25, 1830, æ. 82.
- 468. X. EPHRAIM, b. Aug. 16, 1751, f. ; d. a. 1832, æ. 81.

### *Third Generation — Hartford Line.*

469. XI. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 15, 1754 ; m. Asahel Chamberlain, and perhaps Solomon.\*

390.

*Hebron, Ct.*

NATHANIEL ROOT, son of Jacob (356), grandson of Thomas (350), b. Nov. 16, 1702, in Northampton, Mass., and rem. with his father's family to Hebron, Ct. ; m. Dec. 28, 1725, Mary Tarbox. He lived at Hebron, Ct. Mrs. Mary R. d. Dec. 6, 1754.

#### *Children :*

470. I. JEMIMA, b. Feb. 16, 1728.  
471. II. COZIAH, b. June 12, 1729.  
472. III. MARY, b. Feb. 12, 1731.  
473. IV. NATHANIEL, b. Jan. 18, 1733 ; d. Nov. 11, 1754.  
474. V. ESTHER, b. July 1, 1735.  
475. VI. RUTH, b. April 30, 1737 ; d. Dec. 28, 1754.  
476. VII. PARTHA, b. Nov. 18, 1739.  
477. VIII. MARTHA, b. March 19, 1742.  
478. IX. JONAH, b. March 3, 1744, f.  
479. X. EUNICE, b. Jan. 16, 1746.  
480. XI. ABITHA, b. Jan. 10, 1748.  
481. XII. ABIJAH, d. March 9, 1760, unmarried.

391.

*Hebron, Ct.*

JONATHAN ROOT, son of Jacob (356), grandson of Thomas (350), b. April 3, 1705 ; m. May 8, 1729, Sarah Tarbox. He lived in the south part of Hebron, Ct., and died about the close of the Revolutionary War (a. 1783). She d. Aug. 9, 1754.

---

\* Rev. Lucius I. Root of Upper Alton, Ill., thinks that there was also a Solomon Root who belonged to this family, a son of William and Hannah, who lived either in Lebanon or Hebron, probably the latter place, and was an earnest tory during the Revolutionary struggle. At the raising of the first liberty pole in Hebron, having no cannon, the enthusiastic crowd tried a pump log girt with iron, which of course burst. The pole was cut down in the night, and on the stump in the morning was found the doggerel,

“Here's Hebron's God cut from the stump,  
We'll sing his praise and *fire the pump*.”

Solomon Root was the author of the rhyme. This was in 1776. The tradition runs that he went to Nova Scotia, and that his descendants are found in Canada and northern New York.



## Root Genealogical Records.

### Children :

482. I. ELIJAH, b. March 1, 1730, f.  
483. II. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 8, 1733.  
484. III. JONATHAN, b. Dec. 16, 1735, f. ; d. Oct. 1785, æ. 49.  
485. IV. CALEB, b. Nov. 30, 1738, f. ; d. 1822, æ. 84.  
486. V. SARAH, b. May 22, 1748 ; d. Jan. 9, 1754.

## FOURTH GENERATION.

### HARTFORD LINE.

393.

*Sunderland, Mass.*

**J**OSEPH ROOT, son of Joseph (359), grandson of Joseph (351), b. July 13, 1686, in Northampton, Mass. ; m. Feb. 16, 1710, Mary, dau. of Philip and Mary (Church) Russell,\* at Hatfield, where he first settled. She d. Jan. 23, 1738. He was admitted as one of the proprietors of Sunderland, Mass., Feb. 13, 1717, and removed thither soon after. His house-lot in Sunderland was No. 11, on the west side of the street, commencing at the north. He was a farmer, and taught school. He died Feb. 9, 1728, leaving an estate valued at £540.

### Children : (Born in Hatfield.)

487. I. MARY, b. April 30, 1711, f. ; d. a. 1800, æ. a. 90.  
488. II. JOSEPH, b. June 16, 1713, f. ; d. Oct. 1, 1786, æ. 73.  
489. III. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 1, 1716, f. ; d. Jan. 14, 1808, æ. 91.

\* John Russell, the emigrant ancestor, was settled for some years in Easton, Mass., and removed to Wethersfield, Ct., about 1649. He was a farmer and glazier. His first wife is not known. His second wife was Dorothy, widow of Rev. Henry Smith of Wethersfield. He signed the agreement, in Hartford, in April, 1659, to remove to Hadley, Mass., and did remove there in the same year. His children by his first wife were :

1. *John*, minister of Wethersfield, and first minister of Hadley.
  2. *Philip*. He was a man of highly respectable standing in the colony, and died at Hadley, Mass., May 8, 1680, an old man. His widow d. in 1694.
- Philip Russell (son of John) was made free in Mass., May 23, 1666. He lived at Hatfield. He m. (1) Joanna Smith, dau. of Rev. Henry Smith, Feb. 4, 1663-4. She d. Dec. 29, 1664. He m. (2) Mary Church.

## *Fourth Generation — Hartford Line.*

(Born in Sunderland.)

490. IV. HANNAH, b. March 2, 1718, f.  
491. V. EUNICE, b. July 18, 1720, f.; d. Dec. 9, 1804, æ. 84.  
492. VI. LYDIA, b. March 12, 1722, f.; d. April 6, 1754, æ. 32.  
493. VII. MARTHA, b. Feb. 9, 1724; m. Aug. 12, 1756, Moses  
Field of Northfield.

400.

*Farmington, Ct.*

THOMAS ROOT, son of Thomas (360), grandson of Joseph (351), b. Dec. 13, 1705, in Lebanon, Ct.; m. (1) — —; m. (2) Dec. 28, 1732, Hannah, widow of Thomas Morton (or Norton) and removed from Lebanon to Farmington, Ct. He d. May 24, 1734, æ. 29. Mrs. Hannah Root d. 1769.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

494. I. THOMAS.  
495. II. ELEAZAR, b. Jan. 28, 1730, f.; d. a. 1798, æ. 68.  
496. III. HANNAH, b. July 18, 1731.

(By second marriage.)

497. IV. RUTH, b. a. 1733; d. 1750, æ. 17.  
498. V. SARAH, b. 1734.

404.

*Southington, Ct.*

JOHN ROOT, son of John (361), grandson of Joseph (351), b. Sept. 9, 1690, at Farmington, Ct.; m. Dec. 9, 1714, Martha (Orvice) Hunn, widow of Nathaniel Hunn. He settled in Southington, on the place now occupied by Mr. Washburn Dunham, and probably lived in the same house. In the survey of the first highway that was laid through the town (June, 1722) the house of John Root is mentioned on the high ground south of the river. It is now in Plainville. He d. 1767.

*Children:*

499. I. HEZEKIAH, b. Nov. 16, 1715.  
500. II. JOHN, b. Oct. 11, 1718, f.; d. Dec. 21, 1778, æ. 60.  
501. III. MARTHA, b. May 4, 1721.  
502. IV. JOSIAH, b. Aug. 25, 1724, f.; d. Oct. 1, 1752, æ. 28.

405.

*Hartford, Newington and Berlin, Ct.*

JOSEPH ROOT, son of John (361), grandson of Joseph (351),

## Root Genealogical Records.

bap. March 19, 1693, at Farmington, Ct. ; m. Oct. 20, 1715, Hannah Kellogg, said to be of Hartford. He lived at Hartford ; in Newington, a parish of Wethersfield ; and in Berlin, Ct., and d. Oct. 15th, 1747, and was buried in *Christian Lane Cemetery*, leaving an estate of £1988. His wife survived him many years, and spent the close of her life with her daughter, wife of Moses Andrews. She d. March 19, 1771, æ. 84. The head stone of her grave is near the front fence in the old part of the cemetery in New Britain, Ct. [See Andrews' *Hist. of New Britain*.]

### Children :

- 503. I. SAMUEL, b. June 28, 1716 ; d. unmarried, Oct. 27th, 1747, at Newington, æ. 31, giving his property by will made Oct. 12, 1747, to his three sisters and his brother Joseph.
- 504. II. THANKFUL, b. July 15, 1717, f. ; d. Nov. 6, 1747, æ. 30.
- 505. III. HANNAH, b. July 13, 1719, f. ; d. June 19, 1814, æ. 95.
- 506. IV. JOSEPH, b. June 4, 1720 ; d. unmarried, May 29, 1748, æ. 28, in Kensington, willing his property to sisters and cousins.
- 507. V. MARY, b. April 16, 1722 ; m. Aug. 14, 1740, Azariah, son of Joseph Smith.
- 508. VI. LYDIA, b. Oct. 5, 1725, f. ; d. July 6, 1806, æ. 81.
- 509. VII. BENJAMIN, b. July 9, 1733 ; prob. d. young.
- 510. VIII. TEMPERANCE, b. 1734 ; m. Oct. 8, 1752, Job, son of Samuel Bronson. They lived at the corner of Burritt's hill, hence the name "Job's corner." She d. May 19, 1778, æ. 45.
- 511. IX. SARAH, m. Peck.

### 406.

*Southington, Ct.*

SAMUEL ROOT, son of John (361), grandson of Joseph (351), b. Aug. 15, 1696, at Southington, Ct. ; m. Abigail Cowles, and was by trade a weaver. He d. June 22, 1748, æ. 52. His wife joined the Congregational church in 1736, and d. in Southington, June 27, 1748, æ. 48, five days after her husband.

### Children :

- 512. I. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 29, 1721 ; m. (1) Ebenezer or Samuel Rice of Meriden. He d. there, and she m. (2) Caleb Hawley of Farmington. He came to Meriden to reside, and d. there. She d. at Marcellus, N. Y.

## *Fourth Generation — Hartford Line.*

513. II. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 3, 1724, f.; d. April 8, 1782, æ. 59.  
514. III. HULDAH, b. April 10, 1726, f.  
515. IV. PATIENCE, b. 1729 (bap. April 5).

### 418.

*Northampton, Mass.*

ELEAZAR ROOT, son of Hope (364), grandson of Joseph (351), b. Dec. 23, 1715, at Northampton, Mass.; m. Jane —, 1723. They lived at Northampton, Mass. Mrs. Jane Root d. May 16, 1779, æ. 56.

#### *Children:*

516. I. ELEAZAR, b. April 12, 1760, f.; d. May 20, 1803, æ. 43.  
517. II. ELIAS, b. Dec. 14, 1761, f.; d. Aug. 15, 1847, æ. 85.

### 419.

*Belchertown, Mass.*

HEZEKIAH ROOT, son of Hezekiah (365), grandson of Joseph (351), b. Jan. 29, 1714, at Northampton, Mass. He m. widow Mary (Bridgman) King, her maiden name being Mary Bridgman, not known to be a relative of his mother, who was also a Bridgman. He went to Belchertown, Mass., among the early settlers before 1736, with his brother Orlando. He was a member of the church at the time of the settlement of Rev. Justus Forward in 1756.

#### *Children:*

520. I. ELISHA, b. Sept. 23, 1744, f.; d. June 10, 1817, æ. 72.  
521. II. HEZEKIAH, f.  
522. III. MIRIAM, d. unmarried.  
523. IV. RHODA, m. Elijah Holton of Northfield, Mass.

### 421.

*Northampton, Mass.*

SIMEON ROOT, son of Hezekiah (365), grandson of Joseph (351), b. April 20, 1718, at Northampton, Mass., where he lived. He m. Sarah —. He d. March 7, 1752, æ. 34. His tombstone is in the Northampton cemetery.

#### *Only Child:*

524. ELIHU. Lieut. Elihu Root, probably this son of Simeon, was drowned at Northampton, Mass., April 23, 1779.

### 426.

*Northampton, Mass.*

JOSEPH ROOT, son of Hezekiah (365), grandson of Joseph

## Root Genealogical Records.

(351), b. 1728, in Northampton. He m. May 9, 1754, Eunice Clapp of Northampton, Mass. He d. Nov. 4, 1802, in his 74th year. Mrs. Eunice Root d. April 21, 1802, in her 69th year.

### *Children:*

- 525. I. ELEANOR, b. Dec. 31, 1755; m. (1) Wm. Pomeroy; m. (2) Wm. Colton of Longmeadow.
- 526. II. EUNICE, b. Dec. 1, 1757; m. Jan. 16, 1782, B. Alvord Edwards.
- 527. III. SIMEON, b. March 25, 1760, f.; d. June 8, 1813, æ. 53.
- 528. IV. AMMIRA, b. 1764; m. Feb. 23, 1800, Silas Root of Westfield, 2d wife. [See 3059.]
- 529. V. MARTHA, b. 1766; m. Oct. 9, 1783, Simeon Clapp Jr.
- 530. VI. AMELIA, b. 1768; m. March 9, 1791, Silas Root of Westfield. [See 3059.]
- 531. VII. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 28, 1769, f.
- 532. VIII. SARAH R., b. Sept. 15, 1773, f.; d. Mar. 4, 1827, æ. 53.
- 533. IX. DOROTHY., b. 1775; m. (1) March 27, 1796, Ansel Goodrich; m. (2) ——— Bush of Westfield, Mass.

428.

*Belchertown, Mass.*

ORLANDO ROOT, son of Hezekiah (365), grandson of Joseph (351), b. July 29, 1734, in Northampton, Mass.; m. Mary, dau. of Daniel W. Worthington of Colchester, who was b. a. 1748. He removed, after his brother Hezekiah, to Belchertown, Mass., and d. in 1805, æ. 71.

### *Children:*

- 534. I. ASENATH, b. 1762, f.
- 535. II. JULIA, b. 1764, f.; d. 1850, æ. 86.
- 536. III. MARY, b. 1766; m. 1816, Amasa Cowles of Belchertown, as second wife. She had no children, and d. in 1835, æ. 69.
- 537. IV. HANNAH, b. 1768, f.
- 538. V. DIMMIS, b. March 9, 1771, f.; d. Nov. 29, 1856, æ. 85.
- 539. VI. RHODA, b. 1773, f.
- 540. VII. AMANDA, b. 1775, f.; d. 1864, æ. 89.
- 541. VIII. ORLANDO, b. Jan. 10, 1777, f.; d. Mar. 12, 1823, æ. 46.
- 542. IX. ELIHU, b. July 5, 1779, f.; d. Jan. 23, 1863, æ. 83.

429.

*Coventry, Ct.*

THOMAS ROOT, son of Thomas (366), grandson of Thomas

### *Fourth Generation — Hartford Line.*

(352), b. July 29, 1692, in Coventry, Ct.; m. (1) Nov. 18, 1719, Elizabeth Lee, who d. Nov. 30, 1726; m. (2) April 9, 1730, Hannah Hindsall, a widow. He d. Dec. 2, 1782, æ. 90. Mrs. Hannah Root d. Sept., 1776.

*Child:* (By first marriage.)

543. I. STEPHEN, b. March 2, 1721.

*Children:* (By second marriage.)

544. II. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 19, 1731.

545. III. JOHN, b. June 9, 1732, f.

546. IV. LOIS, b. Sept. 3, 1734; d. Jan. 1, 1744.

547. V. THOMAS, b. Jan. 26, 1736, f.

548. VI. ISAAC, b. Jan. 3, 1740.

430.

*Coventry, Ct.*

EBENEZER ROOT, son of Thomas (366), grandson of Thomas (352), b. Nov. 5, 1693, in Coventry, Ct.; m. May 19, 1718, Sarah, dau. of Joseph Strong of Coventry, Ct. He removed in 1709 from Northampton, Mass., with his father, to Coventry, Ct., where he held various civil offices in the town, and was much respected. He d. of a cancer, Jan. 30, 1760, æ. 60. She d. July 13, 1784, æ. 85.

*Children:*

549. I. SARAH, b. Dec. 21, 1719; d. unm. Oct. 3, 1807, æ. 87.

550. II. SUBMIT, b. March 19, 1722; m. Deacon Jesse Cook; d. April 17, 1807, æ. 85.

551. III. SILENCE, b. Jan. 18, 1724.

552. IV. EPHRAIM, b. Nov. 6, 1725, f.

553. V. HANNAH, b. Oct. 24, 1727,

554. VI. SYBIL, b. April 26, 1729.

555. VII. EBENEZER, b. March 9, 1732, f.; d. Oct., 1758.

546. VIII. JESSE, b. Jan. 10, 1737, f.; d. March 29, 1822.

431.

*Coventry, Ct.*

ELIAKIM ROOT, son of Thomas (366), grandson of Thomas (352), b. Dec. 28, 1696, in Northampton, Mass.; rem. with his father to Coventry, Ct., where he lived; m. (1) Dec. 15, 1724, Mercy —, who d. March 27, 1728; m. (2) Aug. 15, 1731, Joanna Allis, dau. of Nathaniel and Mary Allis of Hatfield, Mass., and b. Jan. 20, 1711. He d. Jan. 19, 1759, æ. 63.



## Root Genealogical Records.

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

557. I. ASAHIEL, b. April 13, 1726, f. ; d. Nov. 3, 1808, æ. 82.  
558. II. ELIAKIM, b. March 10, 1728, f.

### *(By second marriage.)*

559. III. JOSEPH, b. July 5, or 13, 1732, f.  
560. IV. MEDAD, b. Dec. 29, 1735, f. ; b. Feb. 11, 1812, æ. 76.  
561. V. JONATHAN, b. Jan 11, 1738 ; d. Feb. 3, 1740, æ. 2.  
562. VI. MIRIAM, b. Nov. 2, 1739 ; m. Arnold.  
563. VII. JONATHAN, b. June 18, 1742, f.  
564. VIII. JEMIMA, b. June 3, 1746 ; m. Ebenezer Allis, Jr. of Bolton, Ct.

436.

*Willington, Ct.*

SAMUEL ROOT, son of Thomas (366), grandson of Thomas (352), b. Oct. 17, 1705, in Coventry, Ct. ; m. March 12, 1728, Mercy Parker. He rem. from Coventry to Willington, Ct.

### *Children: (Born in Coventry, Ct.)*

565. I. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 26, 1729.  
566. II. MARY, b. Feb. 10, 1731.  
567. III. JOSIAH, b. Sept. 17, 1733, f. ; d. March 28, 1786, æ. 52.  
568. IV. PHEBE, b. July 31, 1735.  
569. V. RUFUS, b. Aug. 30, 1737 ; d. Dec. 5, 1756, at Lake George.  
570. VI. ZERUIAH, b. April 7, 1740.  
571. VII. NATHAN, b. June 13, 1742, f. ; d. a. 1839, æ. 97.  
572. VIII. LEMUEL, b. May 6, 1744.  
573. IX. TABITHA, b. March 7, 1747.  
574. X. EZRA, b. April 27, 1749.  
575. XI. LOIS, b. May 27, 1751.  
576. XII. ELIAS, b. March 23, 1754.

### *(Born in Willington, Ct.)*

577. XIII. TRIPHENA, b. July 20, 1756.

445.

*Northampton, Mass.*

BENJAMIN ROOT, son of Benjamin (379), grandson of Hezekiah (355), b. April 17, 1722, in Northampton, Mass. ; m. Joanna Pease, dau. of Samuel and Eliz. (Warner), Pease of Enfield, Ct.

### *Children:*

578. Son,

579. Daughter.

## *Fourth Generation — Hartford Line.*

447.

*Hebron, Ct.*

Deacon DANIEL ROOT, son of Daniel (383), grandson of Jacob (356), b. Feb. 11, 1715, at Hebron, Ct.; m. Hannah —. They lived at Hebron, Ct. He d. April 21, 1763.

### *Children:*

- 580. I. DANIEL, b. March 2, 1746, f.; d. 1826, æ. 80.
- 581. II. SOLOMON, b. May 19, 1749, f.
- 582. III. HANNAH, b. Jan. 5, 1751.
- 583. IV. JOSHUA, b. July 8, 1753, f.
- 584. V. NAOMI, b. April 9, 1756.
- 585. VI. EZEKIEL, b. Sept. 12, 1759.
- 586. VII. BENJAMIN, b. May 22, 1762; d. May 31, 1762.

448.

*Hebron, Ct.*

EBENEZER ROOT, son of Daniel (383), grandson of Jacob (356), b. May 22, 1717, in Hebron, Ct.; m. Aug. 25, 1737, Rachel Skinner. He lived at Hebron, and d. March 13, 1777.

### *Children:*

- 587. I. EBENEZER, b. July 16, 1738; d. young.
- 588. II. RACHEL, b. Oct. 16, 1741; d. Aug. 22, 1752.
- 589. III. EBENEZER, b. July 22, 1743, f.
- 590. IV. MEHITABLE, b. May 18, 1746.
- 591. V. MINDWELL, b. June 28, 1748; m. Sept. 14, 1769, Daniel Root Jr. [See 580.]
- 592. VI. ABEL, b. Oct. 25, 1751; d. Nov. 22, 1753.
- 593. VII. RACHEL, b. Aug. 11, 1753, f.

450.

*Glastenbury, Ct.*

JACOB ROOT, son of Jacob (384), grandson of Jacob (356), b. July 28, 1710, at Hebron, Ct.; m. Oct. 14, 1746, Lucy, dau. of Rev. Wm. Burnham of New Britain (Great Swamp Parish), Ct., and wid. of Capt. John Talcott, of Glastenbury, Ct. He d. March 17, 1795, æ. 84. She d. Jan. 31, 1797, æ. 86.

### *Children:*

- 594. I. DAVID, b. Dec. 15, 1748; d. at Fort Ann, N. Y.
- 595. II. ASAHIEL, b. Aug. 5, 1753, f.; d. Sept. 9, 1835, æ. 82.
- 596. III. LUCY, b. April 18, 1756 [See Part III for the descendants of Lucy Bailey]; d. July 7, 1845, æ. 89.

## Root Genealogical Records.

452.

Granville, Mass.

JOHN ROOT, son of Jacob (384), grandson of Jacob (356), b. Oct. 4, 1712, at Hebron, Ct.; m. (1) May 18, 1737, Rebecca White; m. (2) — Simons. He rem. to Granville, Mass., about 1738, where he was one of the first settlers.

*Children:* (Born in Hebron.)

596½ I. SYBIL, b. Sept. 8, 1738; d. young.

(Born in Greenville, Mass.)

597. II. SYBIL, b. Jan. 30, 1740, f.; d. April 13, 1822.

598. III. DORCAS, b. July 27, 1742; f.

599. IV. AMOS, b. Aug. 20, 1745, f.; d. Oct. 1, 1836.

600. V. JOHN, f.

601. VI. PRUDENCE, f.

602. VII. ISRAEL, b. July 9, 1759, f.

454.

Hebron, Ct.

Capt. BENJAMIN ROOT, son of Jacob (384), grandson of Jacob (356), b. Sept. 6, 1719, in Hebron, Ct.; m. March 4, 1746, Abigail Hull. They lived at Hebron. A widow Root d. in Hebron, Nov., 1803, æ. 78 (prob. Mrs. B. Root).

*Children:*

603. I. ABIGAIL, b. May 14, 1749; m. Capt. Gad. Talcott.

604. II. JERUSA, b. March 13, 1749; m. — Buckley of Colchester, Ct.

460.

Hebron, Ct.

WILLIAM ROOT, son of William (387), grandson of Jacob (356), b. Aug. 11, 1731, in Hebron, Ct., where he lived; m. Feb., 1758, Zeruah Baldwin of the Norwich family of Baldwins. She was b. March 15, 1729, and d. June 24, 1792, æ. 63. He d. July 2, 1790, æ. 58.

*Children:*

610. I. ABEL, b. Nov. 14, 1758, f.; d. July 28, 1791, æ. 32.

611. II. DAN, b. Nov. 5, 1761; d. Sept. 13, 1765, æ. 3.

612. III. ADAH, b. June 10, 1765, f.; d. 1856, æ. 91.

613. IV. DAN, b. Jan. 28, 1767, f.; d. April, 1844, æ. 77.

614. V. ERASTUS, b. March 16, 1773, f.; d. Dec. 24, 1846, æ. 73.

## *Fourth Generation — Hartford Line.*

461.

*Piermont, N. H.*

SIMEON ROOT, son of William (387), grandson of Jacob (356), b. Jan. 15, 1734, in Hebron, Ct.; m. Eliz. Birge. He d. at Piermont, N. H., by the caving in of a well. Mrs. R. lived with her son Daniel after her husband's death, and died in Strafford, Vt.

### *Children:*

- 615. I. SIMEON.
- 616. II. WILLIAM, b. a. 1766, f.; d. a. 1841, æ. 75.
- 617. III. SOLOMON.
- 618. IV. DANIEL.

464.

*Strafford, Vt.*

LEVI ROOT, son of William (387), grandson of Jacob (356), b. Sept. 14, 1740, in Hebron, Ct.; m. (1) Jan. 30, 1770, Hannah Brisco of Woburn, Mass., b. Feb. 25, 1744. She d. 1803. He m. (2) — —. He lived in Piermont, N. H., for a few years, then moved to Strafford, Vt., where he was one of the first settlers of the town. He d. 1820 or '21.

*Children:* (All by first marriage, and all but the first child were born in Strafford.)

- 619. I. LEVI, b. April 7, 1772, in Piermont, f.; d. 1808, æ. 36.
- 620. II. WILLIAM BRISCO, b. May 3, 1774, f.; d. 1860, æ. 86.
- 621. III. ORNING, b. March 29, 1776, f.
- 622. IV. HANNAH, b. April 5, 1778; m. Porter Hibbard, and removed to Illinois.
- 623. V. CYRUS, b. Sept. 25, 1780, f.; d. Feb. 23, 1827, æ. 46.
- 624. VI. KING, b. Aug. 24, 1782, f.; d. June, 1841, æ. 58.

467.

*Piermont, N. H., Sharon, Vt.*

SAMUEL ROOT, son of William (387), grandson of Jacob (356), b. June 3, 1748, in Hebron, Ct., where he lived until he was twenty-one years of age. He m. Sarah Ingraham, who was b. May 23, 1749, in Hebron, Ct.\* He was one of the first settlers of Piermont, N. H., whither he removed from

---

\* Her father d. in Ct. Her mother, Sarah, d. a. 1795, in Cornwall, Vt. Her great-grandfather was Timothy Ingraham, who m. Sarah Cowel, the granddaughter of Joseph Willson of Yorkshire, England, making the descendants of Sarah Ingraham heirs of the Wilson property in the city of Leeds, England.

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

Hebron, Ct., about the year 1770, purchasing a farm on the Connecticut river, still in the hands of the family. Selling his farm, in 1802, to his son Joseph, they removed to Sharon, Vt., where he died Dec. 25, 1830, æ. 82, having gained a fair competence from farming. They were both firm believers in the Universalist faith. He was tall, and his wife small in size. She d. July 26, 1835.

### *Children :*

- 625. I. HANNAH, b. Oct. 19, 1772; d. March 30, 1783, æ. 10.
- 626. II. Child, d. within two years.
- 627. III. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 4, 1775, f.; d. Sept. 29, 1829, æ. 54.
- 628. IV. JOSEPH, b. March 30, 1778, f.
- 629. V. ROSWELL, b. March 31, 1780, f.
- 630. VI. JOSIAH, b. March 22, 1782, f.; d. Dec. 11, 1861, æ. 79.
- 631. VII. HANNAH, b. Dec. 28, 1785, f.; d. Aug., 1858, æ. 72.
- 632. VIII. SARAH, b. Nov. 24, 1788; m. Rev. Burton Carpenter Sr., and now living a widow (1868) in Aurora, Ill., with her son-in-law.
- 633. IX. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 1, 1791; m. — Preston; d. a. 1815, æ. 24, in Ohio, on his way to Kentucky.

### 468.

*Piermont, N. H., and Middlebury, N. Y.*

EPHRAIM ROOT, son of William (387), grandson of Jacob (356), b. Aug. 16, 1751, in Hebron, Ct.; m. Feb. 11, 1778, Lydia Skinner. He went from Hebron to Piermont, N. H., about the time of his marriage, and d. in Middlebury, N. Y., about 1832, æ. 81. She d. there a. 1833, æ. a. 70.

### *Children : (Born in Piermont, N. H.)*

- 634. I. EPHRAIM, b. Jan. 25, 1779, f.; d. Mar. 31, 1859, æ. 80.
- 635. II. IRA, b. 1780; a physician; d. 1802, in Thetford, Vt., æ. 22.
- 636. III. LYDIA, b. 1781; m. (1) Cyrus Metcalf; m. (2) — —, and lives in Irasburg, Vt. (1863).
- 637. IV. AARON, b. 1782; d. March 12, 1796, æ. 14.
- 638. V. ANSON, b. Dec. 1, 1786, f.; d. Feb. 18, 1866, æ. 79.
- 639. VI. JOHN, b. 1788; d. a soldier in the war of 1812, near Niagara.
- 640. VII. DAVID, b. 1790; d. 1790, æ. 9 months.
- 641. VIII. DAVID, b. June 17, 1791, f.
- 642. IX. ANNA, m. Allen Gardner, and lives in Geneva, Wis.
- 643. X. MARY, m. Elias Warren.

## Fourth Generation — Hartford Line.

478.

Marlborough, Ct.

JONAH ROOT, son of Nathaniel (390), grandson of Jacob (356), b. March 3, 1744, in Hebron, Ct.; m. Faith Hills of Marlborough, Ct., where they resided.

*Children:* (Probably not in exact order.)

- 644. I. ABIJAH, f., d.
- 645. II. ELIJAH, d.
- 646. III. ELISHA, b. Nov. 4, 1780, f.; d. July 22, 1868, æ. 87.
- 647. IV. JOEL, f., d.
- 648. V. JONAH, f., d. Sept. 1, 1827.
- 649. VI. HOWELL, f., d.
- 650. VII. LUCY, m. Erastus Bigelow of Marlborough, Ct.; d.
- 651. VIII. POLLY, m. Elisha Strickland of Glastenbury; d.
- 652. IX. CAROLINE, d. unmarried.
- 653. X. LAURA, d.

482.

Hebron, Ct.

ELIJAH ROOT, son of Jonathan (391), grandson of Jacob (356), b. March 1, 1730, in Hebron, Ct.; m. Sept. 11, 1766, Sarah Bascom. He lived in Hebron, Ct.

*Children:*

- 654. I. OLIVE, b. Sept. 22, 1767; d. April, 1816, æ. 50.
- 655. II. ABIEL, b. March 12, 1770; d. March, 1816, æ. 46.
- 656. III. ELIAS, b. Nov. 11, 1772.

484.

Hebron, Ct.

JONATHAN ROOT, son of Jonathan (391), grandson of Jacob (356), b. Dec. 16, 1735, in Hebron, Ct. He m. (1) Jan. 15, 1756, Sarah Porter of Lebanon. She d. July 26, 1776. He m. (2) Sept. 22, 1776, Abigail Holdredge. He d. Oct., 1785. Mrs. A. Root d. Jan. 18, 1786. He lived in Hebron, Ct.

No children recorded.

485.

Hebron, Ct.

Capt. CALEB ROOT, son of Jonathan (391), grandson of Jacob (356), b. Nov. 30, 1738, in Hebron, Ct.; m. Jan. 10, 1760, Patience Porter. He lived at Hebron, Ct. He. d. 1822, æ. 84.

*Children:*

- 660. I. JONATHAN, b. April 19, 1761, f.
- 661. II. SARAH, b. April 22, 1763.



## Root Genealogical Records.

662. III. PATIENCE, b. July 22, 1765; m. Oct. 9, 1783, Simeon Clapp Jr., of Northampton, Mass.  
663. IV. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 15, 1768.  
664. V. CALEB, b. July 19, 1773, f.
- 

## FIFTH GENERATION.

### HARTFORD LINE.

#### BILLINGS—MONTAGUE.

487.

*Sunderland, Mass.*



MARY ROOT, dau. of Joseph (393), granddau. of Joseph (359), b. April 30, 1711, at Hatfield, Mass.; m. (1) Nov. 25, 1736, Jonathan Billings. He d. Sept. 24, 1745, and she became (2) June 13, 1754, the second wife of Deacon Samuel Montague. He d. Jan. 31, 1779. She always lived in Sunderland, was blind in her old age, and d. probably as late as 1800, æ. a. 90.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

- I. RHODA, b. Nov. 14, 1737; m. March 25, 1756, Elisha Smith.
- II. JONATHAN, b. Oct. 7, 1739; d. Jan. 20, 1743.
- III. PHILIP, b. Nov. 11, 1741; m. May 18, 1769, Hepzibah Hatch of Springfield, Mass.
- IV. CALEB, b. Nov. 15, 1743. He was a school teacher, well known as Master Billings. He d. Feb. 14, 1817, unmarried, æ. 73.

488.

*Montague, Mass.*

Capt. JOSEPH ROOT, son of Joseph (393), grandson of Joseph (359), b. June 16, 1713, at Hatfield, Mass.; m. (1) Nov. 11, 1736, Abigail Bridgman of Hatfield, prob. dau. of James Bridgman of Sunderland. She d. April 24, 1781, æ. 68; m. (2) Nov. 5, 1782, widow Mary Bascom. He removed in 1740 to that part of Sunderland called Hunting Hills, and afterwards (in 1753) incorporated in the town of Montague. Hol-

## *Fifth Generation — Hartford Line.*

land copies from the records that in 1759 it was voted by the town to buy the shell of Lieut. Clapp for £1 10s. and to allow Capt. Joseph Root 20s. for blowing the same, on the Sabbath, for one year. Evidently he was a man of strong lungs, and he was known as an active, intelligent citizen, was selectman of the town, etc. He d. Oct. 1, 1786, æ. 73.

*Children:* (All by first marriage.)

- 665. I. PHILIP, b. Sept. 28, 1737, f.; d. Aug. 6, 1813, æ. 75.
- 666. II. ELISHA, b. June 7, 1739, f.; d. Jan. 1, 1812, æ. 72.
- 667. III. MOSES, b. Sept. 26, 1742, f.; d. Dec. 17, 1817, æ. 75.
- 668. IV. MARY, b. Nov. 9, 1744; m. Israel Gunn, and d. March 16, 1826, æ. 81.
- 669. V. ABIGAIL, b. June 4, 1747; m. Daniel Clapp, and d. July 6, 1822, æ. 75.
- 670. VI. JOSEPH, b. July 10, 1750, f.; d. July 16, 1818, æ. 68.
- 671. VII. MARTIN, b. April 17, 1753, f.; d. Mar. 17, 1833, æ. 79.
- 672. VIII. ELIJAH, b. June 21, 1756; d. Oct. 8, 1759, æ. 3.

489.

*Sunderland, Mass.*

Deacon JONATHAN ROOT, son of Joseph (393), grandson of Joseph (359), b. Feb. 1, 1716, in Hatfield, Mass.; m. Feb. 15, 1744, Sarah, dau. of Joseph and Hannah Clary of Sunderland, and settled in Sunderland, Mass. He afterwards removed to Conway (before 1787). He was universally respected and beloved, and it was often said that he incurred the woe, mentioned in the Scriptures, in that all men spoke well of him. He is said to have reaped in the harvest field seventy-two years in succession. On his five last birth-days he wrote some poetical effusions, still extant, which breathe a spirit of elevated piety and Christian hope. He d. in Conway, Jan. 14, 1808, being nearly 92 years of age. His wife d. Nov. 17, 1796, æ. 79.

*Children:* (All born in Sunderland.)

- 673. I. OLIVER, b. Dec. 16, 1744, f.; d. Dec. 5, 1807.
- 674. II. JONATHAN, bap. July 17, 1748, f.; d.
- 675. III. SARAH, bap. April 21, 1751; m. Job Bardwell.
- 676. IV. DORCAS, b. July 30, 1753; d. 1800, unmarried.
- 677. V. PHINEHAS, b. 1756; d. 1830, unmarried.
- 678. VI. ABNER, drowned when a lad.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### GUNN.

490. *Sunderland and Montague, Mass.*

HANNAH ROOT, dau. of Joseph (393), granddau. of Joseph (359), b. March 2, 1718, at Sunderland, Mass.; m. June 10, 1736, John Gunn. He was town-clerk, was elected deacon in Congregational church, and was a prominent citizen of Sunderland. He removed to Montague in 1761.

#### *Children:*

- I. HANNAH, b. April 14, 1737; m. August 4, 1757, Nathaniel Sutwell.
- II. JOHN, b. Dec. 6, 1739; m. Oct. 1, 1767, Jerusha Oak.
- III. ISRAEL, b. May 10, 1742; m. Mary Root, dau. of Capt. Joseph Root, b. Nov. 9, 1744. [See 668.]
- IV. MARY, b. March 17, 1745.
- V. ELIJAH, b. Oct. 15, 1747.
- VI. SAMUEL, b. April 12, 1750.
- VII. EDITHA, b. Sept. 12, 1753; d. Oct. 5, 1756.
- VIII. DAUGHTER, } b. April 29, 1757; d. at birth.
- IX. LEVI, } b. April 29, 1757.
- X. LUCY, } b. April 29, 1757.
- XI. SALMON, b. June 20, 1760.

### MONTAGUE.

491.

*Sunderland, Mass.*

EUNICE ROOT, dau. of Joseph (393), granddau. of Joseph (359), b. July 18, 1720, at Sunderland, Mass.; m. Capt. Caleb Montague, son of Deacon Samuel and Elizabeth Montague of Sunderland, Mass. He was a captain in the Revolutionary war, and was b. July 27, 1721. Capt. M. d. March 11, 1782. Mrs. E. M. d. Dec. 9, 1804.

#### *Children:*

- I. JOHN, b. Aug. 12, 1752; m. Oct. 8, 1777, Abigail Hubbard; d. Nov. 7, 1832.
- II. EUNICE, b. Sept. 14, 1754; m. July 16, 1775, Israel Hubbard; d. Nov. 24, 1786.
- III. DAVID, b. March 3, 1757; m. Sept. 23, 1781, Sarah Clark; d. Jan. 21, 1839.
- IV. IRENA, b. March 6, 1759; m. Oct. 9, 1777, Martin Cooley; d. July 24, 1784.

## *Fifth Generation—Hartford Line.*

### CLARK.

492.

*Sunderland, Mass.*

LYDIA ROOT, dau. of Joseph (393), granddau. of Joseph (359), b. March 12, 1722, at Sunderland, Mass.; m. Oct. 3, 1748, Moses Clark of Northampton, Mass. She was his second wife, and he had two wives after her decease. They removed to Sunderland, Mass. Moses Clark d. March 7, 1785, æ. 68. Mrs. L. Clark d. April 6, 1754.

#### *Children:*

- I. PHINEHAS, b. Aug. 9, 1751. He removed to Hawley, Mass.
  - II. LYDIA, m. March 12, 1775, Ebenezer Barnard.
- Perhaps another child.

495.

*Farmington, Ct.*

ELEAZAR ROOT, son of Thomas (400), grandson of Thomas (360), b. Jan. 28, 1730, at Lebanon, Ct. He removed with his father to Farmington, Ct., where he m. April 30, 1750, Rhoda, dau. of Robert Porter. Her will was dated April 22, 1798.

#### *Children:*

689. I. JAMES, b. Nov. 19, 1750, f.; d. 1818, æ. 68.
690. II. HULDAH, b. March 26, 1754; d. Oct. 13, 1757, æ. 3.
691. III. SAMUEL, b. July 7, 1759, f.; d. Jan. 6, 1815, æ. 55.
692. IV. HULDAH, b. June 17, 1763; m. — Hawley.

500.

*Plainville, Ct.*

JOHN ROOT, son of John (404), grandson of John (361), b. Oct. 11, 1718, at Plainville, Ct.; m. (1) Eleanor —; m. (2) Silence Orvice. He lived at Plainville, Ct., on the old place occupied before him by his father. He d. Dec. 21, 1778, æ. 60. Mrs. S. Root d. March 17, 1804, æ. 81, at Plainville.

#### *Children: (Born at Plainville.)*

700. I. HEZEKIAH, b. April 14, 1747, f.; d. May 10, 1808, æ. 61.
701. II. ROSANNA, b. 1748; d. 1786, æ. 38.
702. III. SIMEON, b. May 3, 1750; d. Jan. 31, 1768, æ. 17.
703. IV. SALMON, b. July 30, 1752, f.; d. Aug. 1824, æ. 72.
704. V. ELIJAH, b. Oct. 27, 1754, f.; d. March 4, 1840, æ. 85.
705. VI. SAMUEL, b. April 1, 1757, f.; d. Oct. 24, 1811, æ. 54.

## Root Genealogical Records.

706. VII. JOEL, b. March 30, 1759 ; d. in the war of the Revolution, Sept. 2, 1776, æ. 17.  
707. VIII. MARY, b. April 10, 1761 ; m. Josiah Hotchkiss.  
708. IX. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 10, 1764 ; d. April 2, 1768, æ. 4.

### 502.

*Southington, Ct.*

JOSIAH ROOT, son of John (404), grandson of John (361), b. Aug. 25, 1724, in Southington (now Plainville) Ct. ; m. June 23, 1746, Keziah, oldest child of Deacon James and Ruth (Judd) Smith, of Southington, b. April 23, or May 8, 1728. He lived at Southington, and d. Oct. 1, 1752, æ. 28. His wid. m. (2) Oct. 19, 1757, Ebenezer Hawley of Farmington, as his second wife. E. H. d. March 3, 1769, æ. 55. She d. Jan. 2, 1802, æ. 78.

#### *Children of Josiah and Keziah :*

709. I. NATHANIEL HUNN, b. Nov. 6, 1747, f. ; d. Feb. 16, 1837, æ. 89.  
710. II. MARTHA, b. May 28, 1750 ; m. Dec. 2, 1772, Jesse Curtiss ; d. Nov. 7, 1830, æ. 80.  
711. III. JOSIAH, b. Nov. 17, 1752, f. ; d. June 6, 1841, æ. 88.

## NORTH.

### 504.

THANKFUL ROOT, dau. of Joseph (405), granddau. of John (361), b. July 15, 1717, at Newington (Wethersfield) ; m. May 12, 1736, Nathaniel North. She d. Nov. 6, 1747, æ. 30.

#### *Children :*

- I. ELNATHAN, b. Jan. 10, 1738.  
II. NATHANIEL, b. Feb. 6, 1740.  
III. AMOS, b. Oct. 30, 1742.  
IV. THANKFUL, b. Aug. 26, 1744.

## GRISWOLD.

### 505.

*Newington, Ct.*

HANNAH ROOT, dau. of Joseph (405), granddau. of John (361), b. July 13, 1719, at Newington, near the Kensington line ; m. Gideon, son of David and Severance Griswold. He was b. Oct. 2, 1717, and was a large land-holder and a driving

## *Fifth Generation — Hartford Line.*

farmer. He owned the covenant in Newington church, Jan. 27, 1754. They lived near where Horatio Waldo (1863) lives. He d. Sept. 3, 1807, æ. a. 90. She d. June 19, 1814, æ. 95.

*Children:* (Born at Newington.)

- I. ELIJAH, bap. Aug. 23, 1752; d. 1768, æ. 16.
- II. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 15, 1754; d. Sept. 2, 1776, in the Revolutionary army in N. Y.
- III. ASHBEL, b. May 12, 1757; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Noah Woodruff.
- IV. HANNAH, b. April 3, 1760; m. Joel Smith. She d. March 31, 1786, æ. 26.
- V. LYDIA, b. Nov. 24, 1765; m. Sept. 15, 1788, Michael De Recoe, a French soldier, who was taken prisoner from Burgoyne's army.

### ANDREWS.

508.

*New Britain, Ct.*

LYDIA ROOT, dau. of Joseph (405), granddau. of John (361), b. Oct. 5, 1725, at Newington, Ct. She m. Nov. 10, 1748, Moses Andrews of New Britain, Ct. "She was a woman of great Christian patience and meekness. She fitted out for the Revolutionary war six of her nine sons, by her own industry. They lived in the house still standing on West Main street, one mile west of the village; the house and barn, with the home lot, was given to Mrs. A. by her brother, Joseph Root Jr., who had built the house for his own use, but was suddenly taken away by death, in 1748, æ. 28, the lady to whom he was betrothed having suddenly died before him." Mrs. A. d. July 6, 1806, æ. 82. [See *Andrews' New Britain.*]

*Children:*

- I. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 2, 1749; m. Dec. 17, 1769, Abigail Smith, and d. Sept. 20, 1776, æ. 27, in Revolutionary war.
- II. MOSES, b. Dec. 15, 1750; d. Dec., 1752.
- III. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 23, 1751; m. (1) Feb. 6, 1777, Lydia Judd; m. (2) Amy Cowles.
- IV. MOSES, b. April 7, 1755; d. July 20, 1848, æ. 93.
- V. ISAAC, b. Jan. 31, 1757; m. Betsey Talbot. He was a physician.
- VI. JOHN, b. Nov. 29, 1758; m. May 10, 1792, Phebe, dau. of Adonijah and Elizabeth Lewis.



## Root Genealogical Records.

- VII. JESSE, b. Dec. 19, 1760; d. April 4, 1790, unmarried. He was a physician.
- VIII. NATHANIEL, b. Oct. 15, 1762; m. (1) 1786, Polly Lewis; m. (2) Oct. 3, 1790, Jerusha, dau. of Deacon Jedediah and Sarah (Marcy) Sage. He d. Aug. 27, 1845, æ. 83.
- IX. SETH, b. Aug. 19, 1765; d. Nov. 18, 1766.

### 513.

Southington, Ct.

SAMUEL ROOT, son of Samuel (406), grandson of John (361), b. Jan. 3, 1724, at Southington, Ct.; m. (1) Sarah, dau. of John Webster of West Hartford, Ct. She was b. 1722, and d. Feb. 12, 1755, æ. 32. He m. (2) March 22, 1757, Chloe Palmer. She was b. 1739, and d. at Cheshire, 1794. He inherited considerable property from his father, which he lost by endorsing, being very generous and confiding in his disposition. He d. April 8, 1782, æ. 58, of small pox.

#### *Children:* (By first marriage.)

712. I. OLIVER, b. Feb. 10, 1748; d. Feb. 24, 1750, æ. 2.
713. II. SARAH, b. Dec. 15, 1750, f.; d. Oct. 2, 1809, æ. 58.
714. III. OLIVER, b. Nov. 1, 1754, f.; d. Sept. 6, 1797, æ. 42.

#### (By second marriage.)

715. IV. MOSES, b. Feb. 29, 1758, f.; d. Oct. 10, 1810, æ. 52.
716. V. OZIAS, b. Jan. 18, 1759.
717. VI. SAMUEL, b. Dec., 1760; d. April 12, 1762, æ. 2.
718. VII. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 11, 1763, f.; d. Dec. 18, 1829, æ. 66.
719. VIII. UR, b. 1766, f.; d. Oct. 10, 1826, æ. 60.
720. IX. SELAH, b. 1770, f.; d. 1850, æ. 80.
721. X. AARON, b. May 27, 1772, f.; d. June 16, 1840, æ. 68.
722. XI. JUDAH, b. Jan., 1774, f.; d. Jan. 11, 1846, æ. 72.
723. XII. ELISHA, b. May 1, 1779, f.; d. Jan. 5, 1868, æ. 82.

## COWLES.

### 514.

Southington, Ct.

HULDAH ROOT, dau. of Samuel (406), granddau. of John (361), b. April 10, 1726, at Southington, Ct.; m. Jan. 31, 1750, Daniel Cowles.

#### *Child:*

ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 13, 1752.

## *Fifth Generation — Hartford Line.*

516.

*Northampton, Mass.*

ELEAZAR ROOT, son of Eleazar (416), grandson of Hope (364), b. April 12, 1760, in Northampton; m. — —. They lived at Northampton, Mass. He d. May 20, 1803, æ. 43. His widow d. Nov. 21, 1815.

517.

*Williamsburg, Mass.*

ELIAS ROOT, son of Eleazar (416), grandson of Hope (364), b. Dec. 14, 1761, in Northampton, Mass.; m. Susanna Farfield of Williamsburg, Mass., who was b. Aug. 12, 1763. He removed from Northampton to Williamsburg, Mass. in that part of the town known as Skinnersville, near Haydenville. He d. Aug. 15, 1847, æ. 85. She d. May 10, 1838, æ. 74.

### *Children:*

- 724. I. WILLIAM, f.
- 725. II. SALLY, f.
- 726. III. SUSANNA, f.; m. Pliny Kingsley of Williamsburg, Mass.
- 727. IV. SPENCER, f.; d. March 18, 1860.
- 728. V. ANNA, d. young.

520.

*Belchertown, Mass.*

ELISHA ROOT, son of Hezekiah (419), grandson of Hezekiah (365), b. Sept. 23, 1744, at Belchertown, Mass., where he lived. He m. 1766, Mary Cowles, who was b. Sept. 23, 1742. He d. June 10, 1817, æ. 72. She d. 1822.

### *Children:*

- 729. I. DARIUS, b. Nov. 2, 1767, f.; d. Feb. 8, 1847, æ. 79.
- 730. II. REMEMBRANCE, b. Dec. 6, 1770, f.; d. June 27, 1836, æ. 65.
- 731. III. ELECTA, b. Jan. 23, 1772; m. Hezekiah Bush.
- 732. IV. ESTHER, b. Sept. 18, 1779, f.; d. Nov., 1845, æ. 66.

521.

*Northfield, Mass.*

Dr. HEZEKIAH ROOT, son of Hezekiah (419), grandson of Hezekiah (365). He studied Medicine at Worcester, Mass., and settled at Northfield, Mass. He was unmarried.

527.

*Northampton, Mass.*

SIMEON ROOT, son of Joseph (426), grandson of Hezekiah

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

(365), b. March 25, 1760, in Northampton, Mass. ; m. June 27, 1782, Elizabeth Clark, b. 1759. He lived in Northampton, Mass., at Robert's Meadow, and d. June 8, 1813, æ. 53. Mrs. Elizabeth Root d. Nov. 13 or 14, 1832, æ. 73.

### *Children:*

- 733. I. Child, d. April 7, 1785.
- 734. II. JOHN, f., d. 1823.
- 735. III. NANCY,
- 736. IV. Child, d. July 31, 1797.
- 737. V. Child, d. Dec. 4, 1800.

531.

{ *Northampton, Mass.*  
*Norwich, Vt.*

JOSEPH ROOT, son of Joseph (426), grandson of Hezekiah (365), b. Feb. 28, 1769 ; m. (1) Dec. 25, 1794, Martha Russell, d. ; m. (2) Dec., 1822, Susan Waterman, who d. Oct., 1857. This last family of the original stock of Roots in Northampton, removed to Norwich, Vt., where he died.

### *Children: (Born in Northampton.)*

- 738. I. EUNICE, b. Jan. 5, 1797, f.
- 739. II. AMELIA, b. Feb. 25, 1799, f.
- 740. III. MARTHA, b. Oct. 6, 1803, f.
- 741. IV. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 21, 1805, f.
- 742. V. JONATHAN, b. Oct. 12, 1807, f. ; d. Feb. 23, 1855.
- 743. VI. JOSEPH, b. April 30, 1810, f.
- 744. VII. NANCY, b. Aug. 2, 1812, f. ; d. Sept. 21, 1843.

### *(Born in Norwich, Vt.)*

- 745. VIII. MARY A., b. Dec. 3, 1814, f.
- 746. IX. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 9, 1816, f. ; d. March 15, 1854.

## HUNT.

532.

*Northampton, Mass.*

SARAH R. ROOT, dau. of Joseph (426), granddau. of Hezekiah (365), b. Sept. 15, 1773, in Northampton, Mass. ; m. Oct. 2, 1793, Abner Hunt of Northampton, b. Aug. 27, 1768, son of Deacon Jonathan and Hannah (Pomeroy) Hunt. She d. March 4, 1827. He m. (2) Jan. 28, 1830, Eunice Clark. He d. Aug. 20, 1841.

## *Fifth Generation — Hartford Line.*

### *Children of Abner and Sarah:*

- I. FANNY, b. July 16, 1794 ; m. Oct. 8, 1821, Josiah W. Reed of Rowe, Mass.
- II. HARRIET, b. Sept. 16, 1796, m. Aug., 1810, Joseph Hutchins.
- III. JONATHAN (of Ill.), d. Jan. 31, 1849.
- IV. THOS. MERRICK, b. Feb. 2, 1802 ; d. Oct. 26, 1856.
- V. SALLY, b. May 2, 1804 ; m. June 2, 1830, Theodore Burt.
- VI. ELIJAH, b. Aug., 1806 ; d. Aug., 1809.
- VII. THEODOSIA, b. April 3, 1811 ; m. June 8, 1832, Silas M. Smith, b. May 8, 1810.

### TOWNE.

534.

*Granville, N. Y.*

ASENATH ROOT, dau. of Orlando (428), granddau. of Hezekiah (365) b. 1762, in Belchertown, Mass. ; m. 1788, Wm. Towne, and removed to Granville, N. Y.

### *Children:*

- |               |              |
|---------------|--------------|
| I. CHARLOTTE. | III. ELIJAH. |
| II. POLLY.    |              |

### STACY.

535.

*Belchertown, Mass.*

JULIA ROOT, dau. of Orlando (428) granddau. of Hezekiah (365), b. 1764, at Belchertown, Mass. ; m. Mark Stacy of Belchertown. She d. 1850.

### *Children:*

- |               |             |
|---------------|-------------|
| I. IRA.       | IV. HANNAH. |
| II. ARBA.     | V. DIMMIS.  |
| III. ALANSON. | VI. JULIA.  |

### MILLER.

537.

*Williamsburg, Mass.*

HANNAH ROOT, dau. of Orlando (428), granddau. of Hezekiah (365), b. 1768, at Belchertown, Mass. ; m. John Miller of Williamsburg, Mass.

### *Children:*

- I. JOHN WORTHINGTON.

## Root Genealogical Records.

- II. JASON, b. July 25, 1792; m. (1) Rebecca, dau. of Abner and Dimmis (Root) Hunt of Belchertown; b. Aug. 30, 1794. She d. Feb. 8, 1843. [See 538.] He m. (2) 1844, Roxanna, dau. of John and Mary (Colton) Glover, and wid. of Ira Strong of B. He d. June 7, 1862, æ. 70.
- III. EBENEZER, m. Nov. 1, 1832, Hannah, dau. of Abner and Dimmis (Root) Hunt of Williamsburg, Mass., who was b. Sept. 14, 1811. [See 538.]

### HUNT.

538.

*Williamsburg, Mass.*

DIMMIS ROOT, dau. of Orlando (428), granddau. of Hezekiah (365), b. March 9, 1771, in Belchertown, Mass; m. Jan. 5, 1792, Abner Hunt of Williamsburg, Mass., who was b. Feb. 26, 1765, and was son of John and Rebecca (Paine) Hunt. She d. Nov. 29, 1856, æ. 85. He d. Sept. 12, 1847, æ. 82.

#### *Children:*

- I. JOHN, b. Oct. 14, 1792; d. March 17, 1833.
- II. REBECCA, b. Aug. 30, 1794; m. 1814, Jason Miller; d. Feb. 8, 1843. [See 537.]
- III. WILLIAM WORTHINGTON, b. Sept. 7, 1796. (Rev. W. W. Hunt settled at North Amherst in 1827.) He d. Oct. 5, 1837.
- IV. AMANDA, b. July 21, 1798; m. 1818, Francis Wilson; d. July 23, 1846, at Enfield.
- V. HANNAH, b. Sept. 14, 1811; m. Nov. 1, 1832, Ebenezer Miller. [See 537.]

### WALKER.

539.

*Belchertown, Mass.*

RHODA ROOT, dau. of Orlando (428), granddau. of Hezekiah (365), b. 1773, in Belchertown, Mass.; m. Josiah Walker of B., and removed to Illinois.

#### *Children:*

- |                        |                |
|------------------------|----------------|
| I. SETH.               | IV. LAWRISTON. |
| II. JOSIAH.            | V. ILONA.      |
| III. ORLANDO. } twins. | VI. MARY.      |

## *Fifth Generation — Hartford Line,*

### WASHBURN.

540.

*Williamsburg, Mass.*

AMANDA ROOT, dau. of Orlando (428), granddau. of Hezekiah (365), b. 1775, in Belchertown, Mass.; m. 1800, Amos Washburn of Williamsburg, Mass., and removed to that place. She d. a. 1864, æ. 89.

#### *Children:*

- I. LAWRISTON F., m. (1) Honora Walker of Belchertown; m. (2) Mary Rice of Belchertown.
  - II. NEHEMIAH R., m. (1) Elizabeth Bailey of Salisbury; m. (2) Achsa Lyman of Southampton; m. (3) Mary Marsh of Springfield.
  - III. WILLIAM LYMAN, m. Anna Chace of Belchertown. He lives in Springfield, Mass.
  - IV. EDWARD G., m. Sylvia Cheney, an adopted daughter of Mr. Clapp of Amherst, Mass.
  - V. CHARLES W., m. Helen Harris of Dorchester, Mass.
  - VI. SARAH A., m. Wm. J. Lyman of Easthampton.
  - VII. HARRIET, d. at age of two.
- The aggregate age of the six living in 1864, is 312 years.

541.

*Belchertown, Mass.*

ORLANDO ROOT, son of Orlando (428), grandson of Hezekiah (365), b. Jan. 10, 1777, in Belchertown, Mass. He m. Elizabeth Ramsdell of B., who was b. Jan., 1778. He d. March 12, 1823, æ. 46. She d. Dec. 19, 1852, æ. 74.

#### *Children:*

747. I. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 12, 1804, f.
748. II. AMANDA, b. Sept. 28, 1805; m. ——— Sherbrooks.
749. III. ORRA, b. Aug. 9, 1807; m. ——— Taft. She d. April 10, 1844.
750. IV. ORLANDO, b. March 6, 1811, f.; d. May 1, 1856.
751. V. BETHAINA F., b. March 8, 1814; m. Barton.
752. VI. DANIEL W., b. April 5, 1816, f.
753. VII. JOHN R., b. Oct. 16, 1821, f.

542.

*Belchertown, Mass.*

ELIHU ROOT, son of Orlando (428), grandson of Hezekiah (365), b. July 5, 1779, at Belchertown, Mass. He m. Nov.



## Root Genealogical Records.

21, 1803, Levinah Fay, of Southborough, Mass., b. Feb. 10, 1783. He lived at Belchertown, and d. Jan. 23, 1863, æ. 84. She d. Dec. 18, 1860, æ. 77.

### Children:

- 754. I. HARRISON, b. Jan. 27, 1808, f.
- 755. II. CAROLINE, b. Nov. 26, 1809, f.; d. March 5, 1844, æ. 34.
- 756. III. ELIHU, b. Dec. 31, 1811, f.; d. March 11, 1844, æ. 32.
- 757. IV. HARRIET, b. Sept. 10, 1816, f.; d. May 1, 1850, æ. 33.

545.

Coventry, Ct.

JOHN ROOT, son of Thomas (429), grandson of Thomas (366), b. June 9, 1732; m. May 15, 1760, Deborah Hawkins, and lived in Coventry, Ct.

### Children:

- 758. I. LOIS, b. Oct. 26, 1761.
- 759. II. DEBORAH, b. Oct. 4, 1762.
- 760. III. PHILA, b. Oct. 20, 1764.
- 761. IV. JOHN, b. Oct. 23, 1766; d. Jan. 14, 1775.
- 762. V. SUSANNAH, b. Jan. 9, 1768.
- 763. VI. CHARLES, b. Feb. 14, 1770.
- 764. VII. ASENATH, b. Nov. 20, 1771.
- 765. VIII. LUCY, b. Dec. 27, 1773.
- 766. IX. JOHN, b. Dec. 14, 1775; d. Sept., 1776.
- 767. X. STEPHEN, b. Aug. 4, 1777.
- 768. XI. AMELIA, b. Nov. 15, 1779.
- 769. XII. MARY, b. Sept. 22, 1781.
- 770. XIII. LYDIA, b. Dec. 28, 1783.

547.

Woodstock, Vt.

THOMAS ROOT, son of Thomas (429), grandson of Thomas (366), b. Jan. 26, 1736, in Coventry, Ct.; m. (1) Sept. 24, 1761, Elizabeth Field; m. (2) — —. He removed from Coventry, Ct., to East Windsor, Vt., where he was in possession of real estate, which he conveyed about the year 1790. He d. 1798, æ. 62. Mrs. Elizabeth Root was a woman of great worth and piety, after the old fashioned New England stamp. The influence of her holy and exemplary life has descended in blessings upon her posterity.

*Fifth Generation — Hartford Line.*

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

771. I. BETSEY, b. Aug. 24, 1762, f.  
772. II. ELEAZAR, b. July 28, 1764, f.; d. Jan. 31, 1837, æ. 72.  
773. III. THOMAS, b. July 22, 1766; d. Dec. 20, 1775, æ. 9.  
774. IV. ZENAS, b. a. 1768, f.; d. March 17, 1850, æ. 82.  
775. V. HANNAH, b. May 23, 1771, f.  
776. VI. MOLLY.  
777. VII. THOMAS, b. May 1, 1779, f.; d. a. 1868, æ. 89.  
778. VIII. ABIGAIL, f.  
779. IX. POLLY.

(By second marriage.)

780. X. ELIZA,  
781. XI. BENNETT FIELDS, } twins { m. Harrison.  
d. in Canaan, N. Y.

552.

Coventry, Ct.

Hon. EPHRAIM ROOT, son of Ebenezer (430), grandson of Thomas (366), b. Nov. 6, 1725, in Coventry, Ct.; m. (1) Carpenter; m. (2) Parker. He was honored with town and state offices while in Coventry. He removed from the place. The following is from Caverly's *History of Troy*, published in 1839, and probably relates to this Ephraim Root: "In 1788 or '89, Ephraim Root, with his two sons-in-law, Ebenezer and Samuel Bacon, from the state of Rhode Island, purchased a tract of land including most of the farms now owned by Stephen Wheeler and Lyman Wright, together with the house which has been mentioned as standing where Calvin Bemis's now stands (the fourth house built in the village). With the assistance of his sons-in-law Root built a saw-mill a little below the one owned by C. Carpenter. For some eight years Esquire Root was one of the most prominent men in this part of the town, and, with his sons-in-law, gave quite an impetus to the business of the place. But like too many of the business men, he did not always count the cost of the prosecution of his plans, and the result was that he became embarrassed in his financial affairs, and was obliged to suspend business, and his property passed into the hands of his creditors. He removed to another part of the town, where he died in indigent circumstances."

*Children :*

782. EPHRAIM and others.

## Root Genealogical Records.

555.

Coventry, Ct.

Capt. EBENEZER ROOT, son of Ebenezer (430), grandson of Thomas (366), b. March 9, 1732, in Coventry, Ct. ; m. May 20, 1753, Phebe Hawkins, dau. of George and Hepzibah (James) Hawkins of Coventry. He was drafted to go in the French and Indian war, and d. of fever at Ticonderoga, Oct., 1758, æ. 27. She m. (2) Amos Richardson, and d. July 12, 1802, in Coventry.

### Children:

783. I. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 20, 1753, f. ; d. Oct. 10, 1817, æ. 63.  
784. II. URSULA, b. Mar. 31, 1755, f. ; d. Aug. 19, 1821, æ. 66.  
785. III. NATHANIEL, b. March 25, 1757, f. ; d. Sept. 21, 1840, æ. 83.

556.

Hartford and Coventry, Ct.

Hon. JESSE ROOT, son of Ebenezer (430), grandson of Thomas (366), b. Dec. 28, 1736 (O. S.), or Jan. 10, 1737 (N. S.), in Coventry, Ct. ; m. May 18, 1758, Mary Banks of Newark, N. J. He d. March 29, 1822, æ. 85. She d. at Coventry, Dec. 5, 1813, æ. 81.

The following sketch is compiled partly from a manuscript lecture on *The Life and Times of Judge Root*, furnished by the Rev. Marvin Root, and in part from other sources :

This distinguished jurist commenced his educational course in the common school of Coventry. When he had taken up the study of the classic languages he made very rapid progress, and soon outstripped most of his fellow students, and prepared himself for college. Nassau Hall (Princeton College) was then located at Newark, N. J. At this college he was under the instruction of Prof. Burr, the father of Col. Aaron Burr. He graduated October 3, 1756, in the 20th year of his age, and received the first honors of the college. At the close of his college course Mr. R. returned to his native state, and studied theology with the Rev. Samuel Lockwood, D. D., of Andover. In about six months, upon the 29th of March, 1757, he became a candidate for the ministry, being licensed by the Hartford South Association. Though an able and acceptable preacher, he did not long remain in that profession. The early death of

### *Fifth Generation — Hartford Line.*

his brother Ebenezer, rendered it necessary for him to leave his ministerial labors for a time, and take charge of his father's family. While settling the estate of his father, who died at the advanced age of 85, he became acquainted with the senior Judge Trumbull, who put some law books into his hands and advised him to qualify himself for the bar. Col. Elderkin, and Judge Dyer of Windham, also urged him to the same course. Thus family circumstances and the advice of honored friends, were the immediate occasions of his changing his profession. One anecdote related of him has respect to this period of his life. When engaged in conducting religious worship one Sabbath, it is said that he was so much diverted by a bird that had flown in at the open window, in its repeated efforts to pluck a feather from the bonnet of a lady in the congregation, that he was led by his keen sense of the ludicrous, even against his better judgment and most devout feelings, to open his eyes in prayer-time to see how the contest was going on, and was thereafter led by this fact to moralize upon his want of peculiar adaptation for his work. But whether this *traditional* story be true or not, or whether the incident had any such effect upon him as related, at least Providence in some way seemed to him to indicate a change in his pursuits, and a most important sphere opened before him as his future work. He remarked once, in familiar conversation with a friend, "I never intended to be a lawyer, but by degrees they made one of me." He was admitted as an attorney-at-law at Windham, in February, 1763, and soon settled in Hartford, Ct. In his newly chosen sphere he was destined to excel, and to obtain a position beyond that reached by many of the brightest intellects of his day. With exception of the years spent in Congress, etc., he was an advocate at the bar for twenty-six years, and was esteemed very highly as a successful lawyer and an honorable competitor. He possessed a share of mother wit which he could advantageously use as time and circumstances required. On one occasion when a case came up in Windham Co., involving a disputed title to a certain piece of land, it appeared in testimony that the line, in surveying, was not run through a certain marsh. Mr. R. inquired of his opponent, "Why was not the line surveyed through the swamp?" His competitor replied, "I suppose on account of the difficulty of going through." "Ah!" said Mr.



## Root Genealogical Records.

R., "that was not the reason. They were afraid that they should find the little animal there!" alluding to the well known bull-frog fight in Windham. He resided some of the time in Hartford, and part of the time at Coventry, while practicing as an attorney. Says the Rev. M. C. Welch, D. D., in a biographical sketch of Judge Root, published in the *Christian Spectator*: "He early took a lively interest in the concerns of his country in general, and especially between the then colonies and the mother country. As an unflinching patriot, he defended the colonies both with his tongue and his pen. He also held himself ready, when called, to risk his life in defending the colonies. He had just reached middle life when this strife commenced. He possessed that spirit of true patriotism which preferred an honorable death in defence of the civil and religious rights of men, to ignominious vassalage, or the chief station among a horde of slaves." He was an active and influential member of the Council of Safety, which originated and completed the project of capturing Ticonderoga and Crown Point. Gen. Washington was at Hartford in consultation with the Council of Safety, when the rumor of Arnold's treachery first reached him. It was in this same council that the plan was matured for the siege at Yorktown. Mr. R. received from Gov. Trumbull a captain's commission, dated Dec. 30, 1776, and, in three days from the date of his commission, was on his march to join the army at Peekskill, N. Y., with a full company of volunteers which he raised in Hartford. He was soon made a lieutenant-colonel by the Assembly, and soon afterwards appointed colonel. He was then advanced to the rank of adjutant-general to the department to which he was attached. From this post he was honorably discharged by Major-General Putnam. Together with Jabez Hamlin and others, he had been appointed to sign the bills of credit in the colony of Connecticut, ordered by the Assembly on the 20th day of April, 1775. In May, 1779, he was chosen a delegate to the Congress of the confederacy, and continued there till the close of the war, in 1783. "He was elected a member of the old Council, or Senate of Connecticut, for a series of years, from 1780 to 1789, and he was, at least for a time, chairman of the Council. In this place of responsibility and trust his associates were such men as Roger Sherman, William Williams, John Treadwell, Stephen Mix

### *Fifth Generation — Hartford Line.*

Mitchell, Samuel Johnson, and Oliver Ellsworth. Of the character of the men who composed the old fashioned Council of State, it has been said, 'they were the leading men of their time.' While practicing law, Sylvester Gilbert, Tapping Reeve, and Oliver Ellsworth, all of them afterwards celebrated as lawyers, were among his pupils in legal science. On the visit of Washington to New England, after his election to the presidency, Judge R. was appointed to deliver the address of welcome at Hartford. In 1789 Col. R. was appointed assistant judge of the Superior Court of Connecticut, and was appointed chief justice in 1798, although he presided as such a year or two previous, during the illness of Judge Adams, his predecessor. In his three-cornered hat, and with his side-arms, he presided on the bench with dignity and firmness, and yet with complaisant ease. He published, in 1798, *Reports of Cases adjudged in the Court of Errors of Connecticut, from 1789 to 1793*, and a second volume in 1802. A characteristic essay on legal science, in the introduction to the work, shows his philosophical turn of mind. "During his term of service (nine years) when no clergyman was present to open the court with prayer, the judge in person would officiate as chaplain." "It was long a settled maxim with him that offices of such high importance ought in all cases to be relinquished while the individual was still in the full vigor of his mental powers, so that the community might not suffer from the imbecility and incompetency of public servants. On this ground he gave up public business, and retired to private life at the age of seventy. He took this step when he was as capable of public business as at any period of his life, and when no law forbade his continuance in the office. This step was an indication of a great mind, and a mark of sound wisdom." He retired from this office in 1807. For a period of thirty-two years he had been almost incessantly in public service. After this, however, he was a member of the legislature for a period, and in 1808 he was chosen one of the electors of president and vice-president. He also was a member of the Connecticut State Convention that formed the new constitution in 1818. He was then 81 years of age, and his mental faculties were still unimpaired. It was said of him that "probably no man in Connecticut has at any age performed the duties of these high and important stations to greater advantage



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

or to more general satisfaction. Few ever equalled him." In his native town he esteemed it an honor to hold the office of school visitor, and he continued in this position to the last day of his life, one of his last acts being to visit the common schools. He was a member of the American Academy and of the Connecticut Academy of Arts and Sciences, and he received the degree of LL. D. while chief justice, from his Alma Mater, Princeton College. In his social relations he was kind and affectionate, and he was beloved and respected by all the good. He was a man of many friends, though he sometimes made enemies by his firmness in adhesion to the right, and his exhibition of religious principle, and he abounded in acts of charity. His patriotic devotion to his country was pure and unquestionable. Brought up by pious parents, he became a Christian at an early period of life, and throughout his history was distinguished as a man of exemplary piety. He was sincerely and devotedly attached to the great doctrines of the Gospel. At the age of eighty-five, the last year of his life, he was accustomed to attend prayer-meetings and religious conferences. In the evening of his death he said: "I set out on a pleasant journey in the morning, and I shall get through to-night." In his early youth Judge Root had laid the foundation for a long life by a right development of his physical constitution, which was also naturally very strong. He engaged in active labor, and in athletic sports, and was noted for being the best ball-player in his neighborhood. He was a man of noble personal appearance, his features somewhat resembling those of Washington, though they were rather more prominent; his form was tall and rather stout, and his manners dignified yet easy.

### *Children of Hon. Jesse Root: (Born in Coventry, Ct.)*

- 786. I. MARY, b. Sept. 27, 1759; d. May 2, 1782, æ. 22.
- 787. II. EBENEZER, b. Feb. 14, 1761; lost at sea.
- 788. III. EPHRAIM, b. Oct. 6, 1762, f.; d. March, 1825, æ. 62.
- 789. IV. SOPHIA, b. July 19, 1764; m. Buell of Huntington, Vt.
- 790. V. JESSE, b. April 13, 1766, f.; d. Jan. 27, 1828, æ. 61.
- 791. VI. DAVID, b. May 18, 1768, f.; d. 1829, æ. 61.
- 792. VII. JAMES B., b. May 20, 1770, f.; d. Feb. 23, 1813, æ. 42.
- 793. VIII. SARAH, b. Feb. 11, 1773; d. unmarried in 1857, æ. 84.
- 794. IX. GABRIEL, b. Dec. 10, 1775; d. April 23, 1833, in the West Indies, æ. 57.

## *Fifth Generation — Hartford Line.*

557.

*Vernon, Ct.*

ASAHEL ROOT, son of Eliakim (431), grandson of Thomas (366), b. April 13, 1726, at Coventry, Ct.; m. (1) April 18, 1750, Mehitabel, dau. of Samuel Warner, b. March 19, 1729. They removed to Bolton (now Vernon, Ct.) She d. Nov. 16, 1783. He m. (2) Lucy Brown, b. 1735. She d. March 24, 1807, æ. 72. He d. Nov. 3, 1808, in Vernon, Ct., æ. 82.

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

- 795. I. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 1, 1751, f.; d. Aug. 7, 1822, æ. 71.
- 796. II. DANIEL, b. March 10, 1753, f.; d. Oct. 2, 1820, æ. 67.
- 797. III. ABIGAIL, b. June 16, 1755; drowned Jan. 10, 1757, æ. 1.
- 798. IV. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 12, 1757; m. Salmon Rider, who went to Wakefield, N. H., where she d. Feb. 23, 1800, æ. 43.
- 799. V. RHODA, b. Aug. 9, 1759; d. unmarried, June 25, 1782, æ. 22.
- 800. VI. MIRIAM, b. Sept. 29, 1761; d. unmarried, Nov. 9, 1824, æ. 63.
- 801. VII. ASAHEL, b. Dec. 9, 1765; d. unmarried, 1790, in the St. Clair expedition, Indian war, æ. 25.

558.

*Grantham, N. H.*

ELIAKIM ROOT, son of Eliakim (431), grandson of Thomas (366), b. March 10, 1728, in Coventry, Ct.; m. April, 1756, Eunice, dau. of Deacon John Chapman of North Bolton. He was a soldier in the old French war. His sons Eliakim, Amos, and John, were soldiers of the Revolution. He removed from North Bolton to Grantham, N. H. He d. Oct., 1824, æ. 96. She d. April, 1824.

### *Children:*

- 801½. I. ELIAKIM, b. Jan., 1757. He was taken prisoner in the war of the Revolution, and prob. d. on board prison-ship at New York.
- 801½. II. AMOS, b. July, 1758, f.
- 802. III. JOHN, b. March 1, 1760, f.; d. July 22, 1834, æ. 74.
- 802¼. IV. EUNICE, b. 1762; m. Habakkuk Wiles of No. Bolton.
- 802½. V. LEMUEL, b. 1764, f.
- 802¾. VI. SYBIL, b. 1766; m. Peter Bugbee, of Plainfield, N. H.

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

803. VII. LYDIA, b. 1768 ; m. Charles Pinneo of Hartford, Vt.  
 803 $\frac{1}{4}$ . VIII. JEREMIAH, b. 1770, f.  
 803 $\frac{1}{2}$ . IX. ALLEN, b. Nov. 2, 1772, f.  
 803 $\frac{3}{4}$ . X. SARAH, b. 1774 ; d. in infancy.  
 804. XI. PHINEHAS, b. Aug. 12, 1776, f.  
 804 $\frac{1}{2}$ . XII. SARAH, b. Aug. 16, 1780 ; m. John Pinneo of Bolton, Vermont.

559.

*Coventry, Ct.*

JOSEPH ROOT, son of Eliakim (431), grandson of Thomas (366), b. July 5 (or 13), 1732, in North Coventry, Ct. ; m. Dec. 20, 1753, Salome Curtis. He lived in North Coventry, Connecticut.

*Children:* (Born in North Coventry.)

- 805 $\frac{1}{4}$ . I. JERUSHA, b. Sept. 26, 1754.  
 805 $\frac{1}{2}$ . II. BILLE, b. July 1, 1756.  
 805 $\frac{2}{3}$ . III. NAOMI, b. Feb. 20, 1758.  
 805 $\frac{3}{4}$ . IV. ELIJAH, b. March 25, 1760.

560.

*Coventry, Ct.*

MEDAD ROOT, son of Eliakim (431), grandson of Thomas (366), b. Dec. 25, 1735 ; m. (1) Rhoda —, who d. March 10, 1786, æ. 49 ; m. (2) Anna —, who d. July 18, 1822, æ. 67. He d. Feb. 11, 1812, æ. 77.

*Children:* (Born in Coventry, Ct.) Not in order.

806. I. SIMEON, f. ; d. a. 1823.  
 807. II. MEDAD, b. Dec. 17, 1767, f. ; d. Dec. 17, 1842, æ. 75.  
 808. III. BENJAMIN, b. May 16, 1783, f. ; d. June 3, 1865, æ. 82.  
 809. IV. RHODA, m. George Hawkins, and removed to Vienna, Oneida Co., N. Y., where she d.  
 810. V. BETSEY, unmarried.  
 811. VI. JEMIMA, m. Jesse Colman, in Coventry, Ct.  
 812. VII. EUNICE, unmarried.

563.

*Coventry, Ct.*

JONATHAN ROOT, son of Eliakim (431), grandson of Thomas (366), b. June 18, 1742, in Coventry, Ct., where he lived ; m. (1) May 1, 1766, Azubah Brown of Coventry. She d. Jan. 5, 1779. He m. (2) May 27, 1779, Serviah Fowler.

## *Fifth Generation — Hartford Line.*

*Children:* (All by first marriage.)

- 813. I. MARY, b. and d. March 12, 1767.
- 814. II. MARY, b. April 2, 1768.
- 815. III. ELI, b. July 6, 1769.
- 816. IV. ELISHA, b. Dec. 4, 1770.
- 817. V. LUCY, b. Oct. 13, 1772.
- 818. VI. ANNE, b. May 2, 1774.
- 819. VII. HANNAH, b. Nov. 26, 1775.
- 820. VIII. LYDIA, b. May 17, 1777; d. Dec. 29, 1780, æ. 3.
- 821. IX. AZUBAH, b. Dec. 23, 1778.

567.

*Willington, Ct.*

JOSIAH ROOT, son of Samuel (436), grandson of Thomas (366), b. Sept. 17, 1733, at Coventry, Ct.; m. May 17, 1764, Miriam Whiting. They lived at Willington, Ct. He d. March 28, 1786.

*Children:*

- 830. I. THOMAS, b. Oct. 6, 1765; d. June 2, 1775, æ. 9.
- 831. II. JOSIAH, b. Feb. 8, 1768, f.
- 832. III. OLIVE, b. Jan. 27, 1770.
- 833. IV. ANSON, b. July 5, 1772; d. at sea.
- 834. V. MIRIAM, b. May 1, 1775.
- 835. VI. SAMUEL, b. June 4, 1777, f; living in 1869.
- 836. VII. KEZIAH, b. March 6, 1779; d. Feb. 13, 1787, æ. 7.
- 837. VIII. ELIAS, b. June 9, 1781, f.

571.

*Willington, Ct.*

Lieut. NATHAN ROOT, son of Samuel (436), grandson of Thomas (366), b. June 13, 1742, in Coventry, Ct.; m. May 6, 1763, Hannah Scripture. They lived at Willington, Ct. She d. a. 1829. He d. a. 1839.

*Children:*

- 838. I. ELIZUR, b. Dec. 16, 1763, f.; d. Aug. 19, 1792, æ. 28.
- 839. II. ERASTUS, b. Aug. 29, 1766.
- 840. III. JEHIAL, b. Feb. 28, 1769, f.
- 841. IV. ETHAL, b. Nov. 29, 1771; d. June 5, 1788, æ. 16.
- 842. V. DESIRE, b. May 30, 1774.

580.

*Franklin, N. Y.*

Deacon DANIEL ROOT, son of Daniel (447), grandson of

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

Daniel (383), b. March 2, 1746 ; m. (1) Sept. 14, 1769, Mindwell Root, dau. of Ebenezer and Rachel Root, b. June 28, 1748 [See 591] ; m. (2) Widow Gillett. He went to Franklin, N. Y., about 1800, and d. there in 1826, æ. 80. He was commonly known as "Deacon," being one of the early and prominent members of the Walton church, and, it is said, officiated in that office. He was a man of strong mental powers, and wrote some able ecclesiastical documents. He had fine musical talents, and was leader of the church choir. He was about six feet in height, and of heavy frame, though somewhat bowed down in old age.

### *Children: (Born in Hebron, Ct.)*

- 875. I. DANIEL, b. April 8, 1771, f. ; d. April, 1850, æ. 79.
- 876. II. EDWARD, b. Nov. 4, 1772, f. ; d. Nov. 28, 1841, æ. 69.
- 877. III. MINDWELL, b. April 30, 1777 ; d. unmarried in Walton, N. Y.
- 878. IV. THEODORE, b. July 24, 1778 ; went west.
- 879. V. LUCINDA, b. May 6, 1780, f. ; d.
- 880. VI. PHILENA, b. Jan. 15, 1782, f. ; d. 1859, æ. 77.

### 581.

*Unadilla, N. Y.*

SOLOMON ROOT, son of Daniel (447), grandson of Daniel (383), b. May 19, 1749, in Hebron, Ct. ; m. (1) April 16, 1772, Rachel Corrier, who d. Feb. 23, 1772 ; m. (2) Sept. 3, 1773, Mary Hendee of Coventry, Ct. He lived at Hebron, Ct., for a time, and then rem. to Unadilla, Otsego Co., N. Y.

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

- 881. I. RACHEL, b. Feb. 23, 1772 ; m. — Littlefield.

### *(By second marriage.)*

- 882. II. SOLOMON, b. Jan. 5, 1774.
- 883. III. ELIJAH.
- 884. IV. BENJAMIN.
- 885. V. ABEL.
- 886. VI. EZEKIEL.
- 887. VII. JOHN, lived in Monroe Co., Mich.
- 888. VIII. JUSTUS, b. Sept. 12, 1790, f. ; d. Feb. 2, 1867, æ. 76.
- 889. IX. POLLY.
- 890. X. LYDIA, m. — Smith.



## *Fifth Generation — Hartford Line.*

583.

*Hebron, Ct.*

JOSHUA ROOT, son of Daniel (447), grandson of Daniel (383), b. July 8, 1753, in Hebron, Ct., where he lived; m. Sept. 28, 1775, Sarah Chapman.

### *Children:*

- 891. I. ELIZABETH, f., d.
- 892. II. SALLY, d.
- 893. III. LUCY, m. Levi Bishop; d.
- 894. IV. POLLY, b. 1785; d. unmarried.
- 895. V. JOSHUA, b. 1787, f.
- 896. VI. RHODA, d. young.
- 897. VII. RHODA, b. May 8, 1789; m. 1835, Horace Babcock.
- 898. VIII. BENJAMIN, b. 1791, f.
- 899. IX. IRA, b. 1793, f.
- 900. X. SOLOMON, b. 1795, f.; d.
- 901. XI. JERUSHA, b. 1797; d. Aug. 10, 1859, unmarried.

589.

*Hebron, Ct.*

EBENEZER ROOT, son of Ebenezer (448), grandson of Daniel (383), b. July 22, 1743, in Hebron, Ct.; m. Nov. 13, 1764, Deborah<sup>2</sup> Buck of Hebron, where he lived.

### *Children:*

- 910. I. SYBIL, b. Aug. 25, 1772; m. Nov. 26, 1792, Oliver Skinner of Hebron, Ct.
- 911. II. BENJAMIN SKINNER, b. Nov. 30, 1776.
- 912. III. OBADIAH, b. July, 1780.

BILL.

593.

*Gilsum, N. H.*

RACHEL ROOT, dau. of Ebenezer (448), granddau. of Daniel (383), b. Aug. 11, 1753, in Hebron, Ct.; m. Ebenezer Bill, b. Jan. 19, 1751, in Hebron, Ct., and son of Samuel and Sarah (Bond) Bill, who rem. from Hebron, where he first settled, to Gilsum, N. H., prior to the Revolution. Ebenezer and Rachel Bill rem. to Gilsum, N. H., where they both died. He d. in 1815.

### *Children:*

- I. EBENEZER, b. March 31, 1776; m. Elsey Adams.
- II. RACHEL, m. Wm. Baxter of Surrey, N. H.
- III. MEHITABLE, m. Josiah Hammond of Gilsum; d. June 8, 1857.
- IV. ANNA, b. Oct. 16, 1779; m. Nov. 29, 1796, Dr. Messer Cannon. She is living (1866).



## Root Genealogical Records.

595.

Fort Ann, N. Y.

ASAHIEL ROOT, son of Jacob (450), grandson of Jacob (384), b. Aug. 5, 1753, in Glastenbury, Ct. m. a. 1777, Sally Sutherland, b. 1760. He was in the Revolutionary war, and was wounded at Stony Point. He was six feet in height, light complexion, sandy hair, eyes either grey or blue. He lived at Kinderhook, Schodack, and Fort Ann, N. Y. He was one of the first settlers of Fort Ann. He d. Sept. 9, 1835, æ. 82, at Fort Ann, Washington Co., N. Y. She d. June 17, 1842, æ. 82.

*Children:* (Born in Kinderhook, N. Y.)

920. I. JOEL, b. April 7, 1778, f.

921. II. LURENCY, b. April 10, 1780, f.

(Born in Schodack, N. Y.)

922. III. JOHN, b. Dec. 18, 1781, f.

923. IV. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 31, 1783; m. Elias Talman.

924. V. ASA, b. Jan. 17, 1785, f.; d. July 11, 1866, æ. 81.

925. VI. LUCY, b. Sept. 5, 1786; d. May 17, 1849, unmarried, in Fort Ann, N. Y.

(Born in Fort Ann, N. Y.)

926. VII. EUNICE, b. April 6, 1789; m. Hezekiah Howe.

927. VIII. SARAH, b. April 22, 1791; unmarried, living at Fort Ann.

928. IX. AMY, b. Jan. 18, 1793; d. Aug. 27, 1810, æ. 17, in Fort Ann, N. Y.

929. X. ISRAEL, b. May 22, 1795, f.; d. in Onondaga county.

BARLOW.

597.

Granville, Mass.

SYBIL ROOT, dau. of John (452), granddau. of Jacob (384), b. June 30, 1740, in Granville, Mass.; m. Edmund Barlow. They lived at Granville, Mass. She d. April 13, 1822.

*Children:*

I. SYBIL, m. Lot Clark.

II. REBECCA, m. Asahel King.

III. EDMUND, m. Tabitha Bancroft.

IV. CHENA, d. unmarried.

V. JAMES, m. (1) Rhoda Pratt; m. (2) Deborah Spelman.

VI. LUCY, m. (1) Lyman Truman; m. (2) — Delano.

## Fifth Generation — Hartford Line.

### STILES.

597 $\frac{1}{2}$ .

DORCAS ROOT, dau. of John (452), granddau. of Jacob (384),  
b. July 27, 1742, in Granville, Mass. ; m. (1) Israel Stiles ; m.  
(2) Job Stiles.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

I. ISRAEL.

II. DORCAS, m Day Fox.

(By second marriage.)

III. CYNTHIA, m. Launcelot Granger.

599.

*Granville, Mass.*

AMOS ROOT, son of John (452), grandson of Jacob (384),  
b. Aug. 20, 1745, in Granville, Mass. ; m. (1) Sept. 29, 1767,  
Mary Burlison, b. 1748, d. April 21, 1768. He m. (2) Sept.  
6, 1770, Anna Rowe of Armenia, Dutchess Co., N. Y., b.  
Nov. 22, 1751, d. Jan. 23, 1803. He m. (3) May 9, 1805,  
Ruth Tanner, b. 1764, d. June 5, 1856, æ. 92. He lived in  
Granville, Mass., on the homestead of his father. He was of  
medium height, had blue eyes and fair complexion, was social  
and affable in his disposition. He d. Oct. 1, 1836, æ. 91.

*Children:* (All by second marriage.)

930. I. JOEL, b. June 5, 1771, f. ; d. Sept. 28, 1839, æ. 68.

931. II. AMOS, b. May 17, 1773 ; d. Oct. 13, 1777, æ. 4.

932. III. MARY, b. March 27, 1775 ; d. Oct. 20, 1777, æ. 2.

933. IV. ANNA, b. Oct. 7, 1776, f. ; d. April 3, 1866, æ. 89.

934. V. AMOS, b. Feb. 3, 1779 ; d. March 14, 1800, æ. 21.

935. VI. MARY, b. Oct. 14, 1781 ; d. March 2, 1806, æ. 24.

936. VII. SILAS, b. June 27, 1783, f. ; d. Sept. 12, 1846, æ. 63.

937. VIII. BENJAMIN, b. Apr. 9, 1785 ; d. July 20, 1810, unm., æ. 25.

938. IX. SAMUEL, b. March 7, 1787, f. ; d. Jan. 28, 1862, æ. 74.

939. X. CLARISSA, b. Dec. 23, 1789, f. ; living in 1869.

940. XI. JAMES, b. July 13, 1791, f.

940 $\frac{1}{4}$ . XII. LYMAN, b. July 10, 1793, f. ; d. Dec. 6, 1862, æ. 69.

600.

*Sand Lake, N. Y.*

JOHN ROOT, son of John (452), grandson of Jacob (384), b.  
in Granville, Mass. ; m. Avis Ray ; lived at Sand Lake, N. Y.

*Children:*

940 $\frac{1}{2}$ . I. DANIEL, m. Betsey Moon and lived at Sand Lake ; d.

940 $\frac{3}{4}$ . II. REBECCA, m. — —, and lived in Washington Co., N. Y.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### GILLETT.

601.

*Granville, Mass.*

PRUDENCE ROOT, dau. of John (452), granddau. of Jacob (384), b. in Granville, Mass.

#### *Children :*

- |                           |                               |
|---------------------------|-------------------------------|
| I. NATHANIEL.             | V. JERUSHA, d. unmarried.     |
| II. RUFUS.                | VI. CEPHAS.                   |
| III. ELIJAH.              | VII. THEODOSIA, d. unmarried. |
| IV. REBECCA, m. — Loomis. |                               |

602.

*Sand Lake, N. Y.*

ISRAEL ROOT, son of John (452), grandson of Jacob (384), b. July 9, 1759, in Granville, Mass. He emigrated, a. 1787, to Columbia Co., N. Y., where he m. Mary Sliter, b. June 16, 1770. He lived at Sand Lake, Rensselaer Co., N. Y., and was in the Revolutionary war. He d. April 22, 1848. She d. Nov. 25, 1860.

#### *Children : (Born at Sand Lake, N. Y.)*

- |      |                                                             |
|------|-------------------------------------------------------------|
| 941. | I. CHENEY, b. Nov. 27, 1788, f. ; d.                        |
| 942. | II. HENRY, b. Mar. 24, 1791, f. ; d. June 18, 1843, æ. 52.  |
| 943. | III. MARY, b. Dec. 14, 1793 ; d. May 6, 1799, æ. 5.         |
| 944. | IV. CHARITY, b. June 6, 1796, f. ; d. Oct. 10, 1846, æ. 50. |
| 945. | V. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 24, 1799 ; d. Jan. 23, 1800.            |
| 946. | VI. ISRAEL, b. Dec. 22, 1800, f.                            |
| 947. | VII. AMOS, b. July 12, 1803, f.                             |
| 948. | VIII. LYMAN, b. Nov. 10, 1805, f.                           |
| 949. | IX. PUTNAM, b. May 14, 1809, f.                             |

610.

*Hebron, Ct.*

ABEL ROOT, son of William (460), grandson of William (387), b. Nov. 14, 1758, in Hebron, Ct. ; m. Aug. 17, 1785, Mary Filer of Hebron, Ct. He d. July 28, 1791.

#### *Children :*

- |      |                                                            |
|------|------------------------------------------------------------|
| 950. | I. ABEL, b. April 5, 1786, f. ; d. Feb. 20, 1836, æ. 49.   |
| 951. | II. AARON, b. Feb. 8, 1788, f. ; d. April 18, 1833, æ. 45. |

## *Fifth Generation — Hartford Line.*

### PHELPS.

#### 612.

ADAH ROOT, dau. of William (460), granddau. of William (387), b. June 10, 1765; m. Aug. 15, 1782, Homer Phelps. He d. March 24, 1826. She d. 1856.

#### *Children:*

- I. HOMER, b. Sept. 8, 1783; d. June 1, 1784.
- II. HOMER, b. April 1, 1785; m. June, 1810, S. Smith.
- III. HENRY, b. April 9, 1788; d. July, 1796.
- IV. ADAM, b. Feb. 6, 1790; m. Feb., 1810, Orrin Beach.
- V. HORACE, b. May 24, 1792; m. 1814, Eunice Smith.
- VI. ANNE, b. March 3, 1794; m. March, 1815, Orrin Walters.
- VII. AURA, b. May 24, 1796; m. Oct., 1812, Ira Badswell.
- VIII. WILLIAM, b. Dec. 15, 1798; m. Feb., 1826, Abiah Taylor.
- IX. ZERUIAH, b. Nov. 1, 1801; m. Jan., 1821, Benj. Taylor.
- X. ABIGAIL, b. May 4, 1804; m. Henry Dewey.
- XI. ELIZA, b. Dec. 19, 1806; m. 1824, Edward Benedict.

#### 613.

*Sweden, N. Y.*

DAN ROOT, son of William (460), grandson of William (387), b. Jan. 28, 1767, in Hebron, Ct.; m. Nov. 25, 1787, Amy Filer. He removed, in 1815, with his family to Charlton, Saratoga Co., N. Y., where he first settled in company with his nephews Abel and Aaron. He removed, in 1818, to the town of Sweden, Monroe Co., N. Y., where he d. April 1844.

#### *Children: (Born in Hebron, Ct.)*

952. I. DUDLEY, b. Nov. 18, 1788, f.
953. II. WILLIAM, b. March 19, 1792, f.; d. April 27, 1861, æ. 69.
954. III. AMY, b. Jan. 17, 1796; unmarried.
955. IV. DAN, b. April 1, 1800, f.; d. Nov. 28, 1833, æ. 33.
956. V. MARY, b. July 29, 1804; m. April 26, 1825, George Strimbeck. She d. April 1, 1831, æ. 26.
957. VI. EDWIN, b. June 3, 1810, f.

#### 614.

*Delhi, N. Y.*

Gen. ERASTUS ROOT, son of William (460), grandson of William (387), b. March 16, 1773, in Hebron, Ct.; m. Oct. 4, 1806, Elizabeth Stockton, who was b. Oct. 25, 1788. She

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

was a daughter of C. W. Stockton of Walton, N. Y. The classical education of this distinguished public man was obtained at Dartmouth College, N. H., where he graduated in 1793, in the same class with Samuel Bell, LL. D., afterwards governor of New Hampshire; Asa McFarland, D. D., of N. H.; Zephaniah Swift Moore, D. D., president first of Williams College, and then of Amherst College; Rev. Mr. Riddel of Deerfield, Mass., and Hon. Richard E. Newcomb of Greenfield, Mass. After leaving college he taught school for some time, and then studied law with Hon. Sylvester Gilbert, who was judge of probate and member of Congress. About this time he published *Root's Arithmetic*, the first arithmetic based on the decimal currency. Of this production John Randolph once spoke in Congress in a sneering manner in order to excite irritability in its author, but on account of the scathing rebuke in Gen. Root's rejoinder, the great Virginian himself lost his temper, and was compelled to retire from the contest, after fixing upon his antagonist the title of the "Delaware catamount." Mr. Root removed from Hebron, Ct., and settled in Delaware county, then a portion of Otsego county, N. Y., where he had a large legal practice, and began to take an active part in politics, and to gain popularity with the masses. His son-in-law, Hon. Selah R. Hobbie, afterwards assistant postmaster-general, was for a time associated with him in the law. In 1798 he first appeared in the legislature of New York as a representative to the Assembly, of which he was afterwards a member in the following years, viz: 1799, 1801, 1802, 1818-21, 1826, 1827, and 1830, and state senator eight years, being altogether more than twenty years in the state legislature. In 1800 he was one of the presidential electors, and aided in electing Jefferson. In 1803 he was chosen from his district as a representative to Congress, and was also reelected to the same post in 1809, 1812, 1815, and 1831. He was in Congress sixteen years. In 1821 Gen. Root introduced a bill in the New York Assembly, "declaring that slavery could not exist in this state, being inconsistent with its constitution and laws." He was unable, however, to obtain a vote on the bill. During his legislative career he was three times chosen speaker of the Assembly, in 1827, 1828, and 1830. He was also a prominent member of the convention that met in 1821 to form the state



## *Fifth Generation — Hartford Line.*

constitution. He drew up the address to the people, which was signed by the president of the convention and published, favoring the new constitution and submitting it to them for their decision. In 1822 he was chosen lieutenant-governor of the state, under Gov. Yates, which office he held two years. He was subsequently associated with the revisers of the laws of the state, and was president of the Court of Appeals and Errors. In 1830 he was nominated for governor by the workingmen's party, but declined the nomination. While lieutenant-governor, Messrs. King and Verplanck, editors of the newspaper called the *New York American*, had published a libel against him, charging him with being intoxicated while in the discharge of his official duties. Gen. R. sued the editors and obtained a verdict of \$1400, which, being appealed to the Court of Errors, was affirmed. [See 4 *Wend. Reports*, p. 113.] While in the Congress of 1832 Mr. R. left the democratic party and joined the opposition to Gen. Jackson. In the caucus of the republican party in the House of Representatives which nominated Crawford and Gallatin, he received some votes as candidate for vice-president. He was chosen state senator by the whigs, and in 1841 offered the celebrated resolutions in favor of the recharter of the U. S. bank. He was usually denominated General,\* having in the capacity of major-general commanded

---

\* The following anecdote has been about worn threadbare in the frequent recital, but claims a place in this volume, as it has been so familiarly used in playful allusion to the name with reference to other members of the family. The more common, and perhaps the correct version of the story, is that the remark of Lorenzo Dow was addressed to Gen. Root and Jephtha Bush, and that Dow told them that there was "not a Root or a Bush visible there."

Dr. John W. Francis, in his Anniversary Discourse before the New York Historical Society, Nov. 17, 1857 (*Hist. Mag.*, vol. II, p. 47), says: "I was, in the summer of 1824, at Utica with an invalid patient. It so happened that Lorenzo Dow at that time held forth in an adjacent wood, having for his audience some of the Oneida and Reservation Indians, together with a vast assemblage of the people of Utica and the neighboring villages. Mounted on an advantageous scaffolding, he discoursed on the rewards of a good life, and pictured the blessings of heaven. Upon his return to the hotel there were found among the occupants a Mr. Branch and old General Root, so familiarly known for the opprobrious name of 'the Big Ditch,' which he gave to Clinton's canal. These two gentlemen, addressing Dow, told him they had heard him say much of heaven, and now begged to ask him if he would describe the place. 'Yes,' says Dow, with entire ease, 'heaven is a wide and expansive region, a beautiful plain, something like our prairie country, without anything to obstruct the vision — there is neither Root nor Branch there.'"



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

the state militia. After the expiration of his senatorial term he was somewhat withdrawn from active political life, but still retained a prominent influence. He had played a conspicuous part in the history of New York state, and few men were more widely known. The town of Root, Montgomery county, N. Y., formed from Canajoharie and Charleston, Jan. 27, 1823, was named after him. "For half a century he was a zealous politician, but was never known to use dishonorable means in prosecuting his designs. As a friend he was sincere and frank, zealous and trustworthy, ever ready to perform a service for others. While very severe upon a political antagonist, he was a noble-hearted man, and generous in his benefactions. His personal appearance was much in his favor, being tall, stout, and of great physical power." "His intellect and tastes," says Lanman, "were highly cultivated." "In debate he was bold, ready and convincing. He outlived most of his political collaborators in early life, attaining to the venerable age of 74 years." He gave by deed the public square for the use of the court-house and other county buildings at Delhi. He was the first master of Cassia Lodge of Masons in Delhi, and the charter granted by De Witt Clinton, as grand master, to Gen. Root, is preserved, and bears date March 1, 1809. He was very fond of his garden, and devoted much of his time there, in studying horticulture. He also prepared with a great deal of care and labor, considerable information with respect to the early history of the notedly "tall and portly race of Roots." Gen. R. died Dec. 24, 1846, in New York, on his way to Washington, D. C.

### *Children:*

958. I. JULIANNE, b. Aug. 26, 1807, f.  
959 II. CHARLES, b. May 6, 1809, was midshipman in the navy, and died on board the U. S. ship Hudson in the harbor of Rio Janeiro, Dec. 8, 1828, æ. 19. He was buried in that city.  
960. III. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 17, 1811, f.  
961. IV. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 22, 1814, f.  
962. V. AUGUSTA, b. Feb. 18, 1816, f.; d. Dec. 12, 1838, æ. 22.

616.

*Plymouth, Mich.*

WILLIAM ROOT, son of Simeon (461), grandson of William

E. Root Delhi -

( Signature of Gen<sup>l</sup> Erastus Root )  
( Opposite Page 156. )



### *Fifth Generation — Hartford Line.*

(387), b. a. 1766, in Piermont, N. H. He went to Berkshire, where he m. Rachel Thomas, and after some years removed to Rutland, Vt., and about 1801-5 to Springport, Cayuga county, N. Y., and from thence to Plymouth, Washtenaw Co., Mich., about 1831-2. He d. in Michigan in 1841 or 1842. She d. in 1844.

*Children:* (Not exactly in order.)

- 970. I. WILLIAM, f.
- 971. II. CHARLES, b. 1792, f.; d. 1853, æ. 61.
- 972. III. ASHLEY.
- 973. IV. AUGUSTUS.
- 974. V. SAMANTHA.
- 975. VI. LOUISA, m. Samuel Huggins; d. in Conquest, Cayuga Co., N. Y., about 1828.
- 976. VII. ANN (or Olive).
- 977. VIII. LYDIA, m. but left no children.

619.

*Strafford, Vt.*

Dr. LEVI ROOT, son of Levi (464), grandson of William (389), b. April 7, 1772, in Piermont, N. H.; m. Jemima Phelps of Thetford, Vt. He was a physician of considerable repute in his profession. He d. 1808, æ. 36, at Strafford, Vt. She d. in 1830.

*Children:*

- 990. I. ROYAL BRISCO, b. 1801, f.
- 991. II. PELEG, d. in Strafford.
- 992. III. LEVI, d. in Strafford.

620.

*Strafford and Brookline, Vt.*

WILLIAM BRISCO ROOT, son of Levi (464), grandson of William (387), b. May 31, 1774, in Strafford, Vt.; m. (1) Wealtha Thomas of Strafford, Vt., who d. in a few years; m. (2) April 25, 1802, Edith Allen of Strafford, formerly of Dudley, Mass. He lived in Strafford fifty-four years, and in 1828 removed to Brookline, Vt. He d. July 21, 1860, æ. 86.

*Children:*

- 993. I. WEALTHA T., b. July 23, 1804, f.
- 994. II. LUCY F., b. June 7, 1808, f.; d. Jan. 7, 1861, æ. 52.
- 995. III. SARAH B., b. Aug. 14, 1810, f.

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

996. IV. WILLIAM BRISCO, b. Aug. 6, 1813, f.  
 997. V. MANSEL H., b. Aug. 23, 1818, f.  
 998. VI. EDITH E., b. Jan. 16, 1822, f.

621.

*Honeoye Lake, N. Y.*

ORNING ROOT, son of Levi (464), grandson of William (387), b. March 29, 1776, in Strafford, N. H.; m. Betsey Chamberlain, and removed from Strafford, Vt., to the state of New York, and d. at Honeoye Lake, west of Canandaigua.

623.

*Wheelock, Vt.*

Dr. CYRUS ROOT, son of Levi (464), grandson of William (387), b. Sept. 25, 1780, in Strafford, Vt.; m. Mehitable Spencer of Sturbridge. He was a physician, and lived at Wheelock, Vt., where he d. Feb. 23, 1827. She d. March 6, 1843.

### *Children:*

1000. I. CYRUS S., b. 1803, in Strafford; d. Jan., 1839, in Wheelock, æ. 36.  
 1001. II. HANNAH B., b. March 9, 1805; m. Jeremiah Cummings.  
 1002. III. LEVI C., b. April 11, 1807; d. 1833, æ. 26.  
 1003. IV. EMMELINE E., b. Sept. 7, 1809; d. May 5, 1827, æ. 17.  
 1004. V. MEHITABLE S., b. Oct. 19, 1812; d. April 22, 1838, æ. 25.  
 1005. VI. BETSEY M., b. Feb. 1, 1814; m. Samuel Johnes of Wheelock, Vt.  
 1006. VII. EDWARD F., b. March 1, 1817, f.  
 1007. VIII. NATHAN F., b. July 25, 1821, in Milton, Mass.; d. Nov. 1, 1854, æ. 33.  
 1008. IX. WILLIAM H. B., b. Aug. 5, 1824, f.

624.

*Northfield, Vt.*

KING ROOT, son of Levi (464), grandson of William (387), b. Aug. 24, 1782, in Strafford, Vt.; m. Elizabeth Bachelor of Strafford, and lived at S., and at Northfield, Vt. He d. June, 1841, æ. 58.

## *Fifth Generation — Hartford Line.*

### *Children :*

- 1009. I. POLLY, lives in Strafford, Vt.
- 1010. II. LAWTON, m. and lives in state of N. Y.
- 1011. III. JOSEPH PORTER, m. Sarah Stradley of Walnut Hill, Marion Co., Ill. Four children.
- 1012. IV. FRANKLIN, lives in Sherburn, Vt.
- 1013. V. MAHALA, m. — Quimby, and lives in Sherburne, Vt.
- 1014. VI. HARRISON, lives in Strafford, Vt.
- 1015. VII. JETHRO B., m. and lives in Worcester, Mass.
- 1016. VIII. SARAH, m. and lives in Millbury, Mass.

627.

*Schuyler, Ill.*

SAMUEL ROOT, son of Samuel (467), grandson of William (387), b. Sept. 8, 1775, in Piermont, N. H. ; m. Ruth Crook of Piermont, Coon Co., N. H., who was b. Nov. 9, 1772. He emigrated to Meade Co., Ky., in 1819, and to Illinois in 1826. He d. Sept. 29, 1829, in Schuyler, now Brown Co., Illinois.

### *Children :*

- 1017. I. ERASTUS, b. Dec. 11, 1799, f. ; d. Feb. 26, 1845, æ. 45.
- 1018. II. CYNTHIA ANN, b. Oct., 1802 ; m. Nov. 6, 1822, Justus Hurd of Meade Co., Ky.
- 1019. III. ROSWELL INGRAHAM, b. Dec. 16, 1806. He enlisted in the Black Hawk war in 1831, and d. unmarried, Feb., 1846, æ. 39.
- 1020. IV. SAMUEL, b. 1813 ; drowned, in the year 1819, in the Alleghany river, æ. 6.

628.

*Piermont, N. H.*

JOSEPH ROOT, son of Samuel (467), grandson of William (387), b. March 30, 1778, in Piermont, N. H. ; m. Lydia, dau. of Deacon Andrew Crook. He lives in Piermont, N. H., on his father's old farm, which has been in the family nearly a hundred years. He is now (1869) in his 92d year.

### *Children :*

- 1021. I. SARAH, d.
- 1022. II. JOSEPH, f.
- 1023. III. CYNTHIA.



## Root Genealogical Records.

1024. IV. SARAH, m. Solon Young of Charlestown, Indiana.  
1025. V. LYDIA, d.  
1026. VI. ELIZABETH, m. John Atwell of Peacham, Vt.

629.

*Borodino, Mich.*

ROSWELL ROOT, son of Samuel (467), grandson of William (387), b. March 31, 1780, in Piermont, N. H.; m. 1807, Phebe Ward, in Cayuga Co., N. Y. She was b. in New Jersey. He is a farmer, living in Borodino, Wayne Co., Mich.

### *Children:*

1027. I. STEPHEN WARD, b. 1807, f.; d.  
1028. II. CHARLES A., b. 1810, f.; d. Feb., 1837.  
1029. III. JAMES W., b. May, 1814, f.  
1030. IV. CHESTER B., b. April, 1818, f.  
1031. V. MARY O., b. Jan., 1820, f.  
1032. VI. JOHN B., b. March 17, 1823; d. Sept., 1854, unmarried, æ. 31.  
1033. VII. HANNAH MARIA, b. Aug., 1825, f.  
1034. VIII. GEORGE B., b. Jan. 5, 1829, f.  
1035. IX. HENRY R., b. April, 1834, f.

630.

*Monroe, Mich.*

JOSIAH ROOT, son of Samuel (467), grandson of William (387), b. March 22, 1782, in Piermont, N. H. He removed with his parents to Sharon, Vt.; m. Dec. 3, 1807, Tryphena, dau. of Elihu and Tryphena (Taylor) Baxter\* of Norwich, Vt., who was b. Feb. 28, 1783. They lived in Sharon until May 8, 1837, when they removed to Monroe, Mich. The same year they bought a farm in Summerfield, Mich. She d. there June 10, 1837. He d. Dec. 11, 1861, æ. 79. They were both Universalists in belief, and were of medium stature. Occupation farming, at which business he was tolerably successful.

### *Children: (Born in Sharon, Ct.)*

1036. I. ELIHU B., b. July 31, 1810, f.

---

\* Elihu Baxter, father of Mrs Tryphena Root, was born in Connecticut in 1752, and removed to Norwich, Vt., when the town was new, and died in Sharon, Vt., Aug. 9, 1838, æ. 86. Tryphena Taylor was born in Pelham, Ct., and d. in Norwich, Vt., about 1823.

## *Fifth Generation — Hartford Line.*

1037. II. SARAH, b. Aug. 14, 1812; m. Chester Stuart, in Monroe, Mich.; d. April 27, 1833, æ. 20.  
 1038. III. CLIMENA, b. Aug. 31, 1814, f.  
 1039. IV. ZILPHA, b. March 16, 1816, f.  
 1040. V. JOSIAH, b. March 2, 1818; d. April, 1819, æ. 1.  
 1041. VI. TRYPHENA, b. April 9, 1820, f.

### BAXTER.

#### 631.

HANNAH ROOT, dau. of Samuel (467), granddau. of William (387), b. Dec. 28, 1784 or '5, in Piermont, N. H. She removed to Sharon, Vt., where she taught school for a short time; m. a. 1806, Chester Baxter of Sharon, Vt. They both were Congregationalists. He was a merchant, from which business he realized a fair fortune. He was extremely fond of children. All of his own passed away in infancy, except

HANNAH, b. Jan. 29, 1818; d. Aug. 23, 1860.

#### 634. *Piermont, N. H., and Indiana.*

EPHRAIM ROOT, son of Ephraim (468), grandson of William (387), b. Jan. 25, 1779, in Piermont, N. H.; m. in Piermont, Vashti Birge, who was from Hebron, Ct. He d. March 31, 1859, in Indiana. She d. in western N. Y.

*Children:* (Born in Piermont, N. H.)

1042. I. LYDIA, b. June 27, 1802, f.  
 1043. II. IRA, b. May 4, 1806, f.  
 1044. III. ANSON, b. Sept. 5, 1811. He was educated for the ministry. He d. Sept. 18, 1836, unmarried.  
 1045. IV. ITHAMAR PILLSBURY, b. May 7, 1813, f.  
 1046. V. DAVID, b. Nov. 3, 1815, f.  
 1047. VI. ADDISON, b. Aug. 9, 1823, f.  
 1048. VII. VASHTI, b. May 18, 1830; m. 1853, Daniel Bixby, and lived in Erie county, N. Y.; d. Oct. 14, 1860, leaving two children.

#### 638.

*Elgin, Ill.*

DR. ANSON ROOT, son of Ephraim (468), grandson of William (387), b. Dec. 1, 1786, in Piermont, N. H.; m. (1)

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

March 17, 1811, Lucinda Wilson, dau. of Ebenezer and Lydia (Rowley) Wilson of Middlebury, N. Y., who was b. June 12, 1793. They removed to Elgin, Ill. She d. in Elgin, March 5, 1847. He m. (2) June 14, 1847, Polly Baird, widow of Amos Wilson. She was b. Sept. 2, 1796, in Worcester, Mass. He d. Feb. 18, 1866, æ. 79.

### *Children: (All by first marriage.)*

- 1049. I. ELIZA ANN, b. March 5, 1812; m. April 15, 1835, Rev. J. E. Ambrose, and d. Jan. 25, 1854, æ. 41.
- 1050. II. MARY ANN, b. June 4, 1814; m. Dec. 24, 1844, Increase C. Bosworth, and lives at Dundee, Ill.
- 1051. III. JULIA ANN, b. Sept. 19, 1816; m. March 1, 1836, Milo M. Kemp, and lives in Batavia, Ill.
- 1052. IV. ORPHA S., b. Aug. 25, 1818; m. Dec. 3, 1839, Samuel B. Burdick, and lives in Elgin, Ill.
- 1053. V. HARRIET M., b. a. 1820; m. Feb. 20, 1839, Abel Gifford of Elgin, Ill.
- 1054. VI. ANSON WILSON, b. Dec. 20, 1823, f.
- 1055. VII. MARTHA H., b. March 28, 1826; m. April 13, 1847, Rollin C. Anderson, of Elgin, Ill.
- 1056. VIII. WILLIAM HERMAN, b. July 16, 1828; d. Feb. 8, 1851, æ. 23, unmarried, in California.

### 641.

*Chicago, Ill.*

Rev. DAVID ROOT, son of Ephraim (468), grandson of William (387), b. June 17, 1791, in Piermont, N. H. He m. (1) Almira, dau. of Rev. A. Alden of Montville, Ct., b. 1793, and d. Aug. 10, 1832. He m. (2) Aug. 13, 1833, Mary E. Gordon of Portsmouth, N. H., who was b. Aug. 22, 1809, at Exeter, N. H., and d. June, 1865. He spent his early years in Piermont. By much energy and perseverance, and through considerable hardships, he fitted himself for college, and graduated at Middlebury College, Vt., in 1816. He became soon afterwards connected with Rev. S. S. Beman, D. D., afterwards of Troy, N. Y., but then of Mount Zion, Georgia, in the conduct of a literary institution, and in February, 1818, was licensed by Hopewell Presbytery, at Athens, Ga. After his first marriage he was commissioned by the Savannah Missionary Society to labor in the upper part of the state, then almost a wilderness. He was first settled over the Second

### *Fifth Generation — Hartford Line.*

Presbyterian church of Cincinnati, Ohio, from 1820 to 1832. In 1833 he was installed over the First Church in Dover, N. H., where he labored seven years. In July, 1841, he was settled in Waterbury, Ct., where he preached till January, 1845, when he removed to Guilford, Ct., where he remained as pastor of that church till 1851. From this year he labored with much success in various places, and from October, 1857, to April, 1859, preached at Cheshire, Ct., where he became a resident in a community much blessed by his former ministrations. He afterwards removed to Chicago, where he has been engaged in preparing a work which will include autobiographical reminiscences, memorials of his family, lectures on the important epochs in the history of English and American liberty, a selection of sermons, etc.

#### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

- 1057. I. CLAUDIUS B., b. Feb. 8, 1820 ; d. Jan. 20, 1824.
- 1058. II. ELIZABETH L., b. Jan. 24, 1822 ; d. Aug. 30, 1845.
- 1059. III. ALMIRA, b. April 12, 1824 ; d. July 7, 1837.
- 1060. IV. SOPHRONIA, b. April 16, 1826 ; d. June 18, 1827.
- 1061. V. CAROLINE A., b. Jan. 6, 1829 ; d. Nov. 8, 1852, in New Haven, Ct.
- 1062. VI. DAVID ALDEN, b. Jan. 1, 1832 ; d. Sept. 3, 1832.

#### *(By second marriage.)*

- 1063. VII. HELEN M., b. Feb. 25, 1835 ; d. Sept. 16, 1844.
- 1064. VIII. MARTHA HALE, b. Jan. 10, 1837 ; m. April 19, 1859, Horace White, editor of the *Chicago Tribune*.

#### 644.

ABIJAH ROOT, son of Jonah (478), grandson of Nathaniel (390), b. in Marlborough, Ct. ; m. Charity Jones of Hebron, Connecticut.

#### *Child:*

- 1065. Daughter living in Williamstown, Mass.

#### 646.

*Marlborough, Ct.*

ELISHA ROOT, son of Jonah (478), grandson of Nathaniel (390), b. Nov. 4, 1780, in Marlborough, Ct. ; m. Oct. 27, 1808, Deborah Sumner of Hebron, Ct. They lived in Marlborough. He d. July 22, 1868, æ. 87. She d. Jan. 28, 1854.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### *Children:* (Born in Marlborough.)

1070. I. SHERMAN E., b. July 7, 1810, f.  
1071. II. MARY L., b. Aug. 17, 1813; m. April 5, 1843, Elisha Hodge of Glastenbury. She d. Aug. 1, 1854. He d. Nov. 28, 1856.  
1072. III. LOUISA DELIA, b. May 14, 1816; living in Chatham, Connecticut.  
1073. IV. LAURA SUMNER, b. May 21, 1820, f.  
1074. V. GUSTAVUS, b. March 19, 1823, f.

647.

JOEL ROOT, son of Jonah (478), grandson of Nathaniel (390), b. in Marlborough, Ct.; m. Charlotte Acorn.

### *Son:*

1075. HORATIO, f.

648.

*Marlborough, Ct.*

JONAH ROOT, son of Jonah (478), grandson of Nathaniel (390), b. in Marlborough, Ct.; m. 1797, Sally, dau. of Joshua and Sarah (Chapman) Root. He d. Sept. 1, 1827. She d. April 28, 1828, æ. 68.

### *Children:*

1076. I. BISHOP, b. Aug. 6, 1797, f.  
1077. II. RALPH, b. April 1, 1799; d. July 21, 1854.  
1078. III. MARIA, b. April 1, 1802; m. Selden Curtis; d. April 8, 1840, æ. 38.  
1079. IV. HARRIET, m. Philo Matson of Glastenbury, Ct.

649.

*Marlborough, Ct.*

HOWELL ROOT, son of Jonah (478), grandson of Nathaniel (390), b. a. 1799, in Marlborough, Ct.; m. (1) July 4, 1822, Jerusha Phelps of Marlborough. She d. March 18, 1849, æ. 48, and he m. (2) Prudence Bliss of Marlborough.

### *Children:* (By first marriage.)

1080. I. LAURETTE, b. Dec. 17, 1822; d.  
1081. II. ANTOINETTE, b. May 26, 1826; m. Dec. 13, 1868, Simon S. Hills, and lives in Wethersfield, Ct.

660.

*Hebron, Ct.*

JONATHAN ROOT, son Caleb (485), grandson of Jonathan

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

(391), b. April 19, 1761, in Hebron, Ct. ; m. Sept. 4, 1782, Anna Palmer. Mrs. Anna R. d. April 6, 1785. No children recorded in town records.

664.

*Hebron, Ct.*

CALEB ROOT, son of Caleb (485), grandson of Jonathan (391). b. July 19, 1773 ; m.

### *Children :*

1082. I. HIRAM.

1084. III. ANNA GILLET.

1083. II. JAIRAH.

1085. IV. LUCY SALLY.

---

## SIXTH GENERATION.

### HARTFORD LINE.

665.

*Montague, Mass.*



EACON PHILIP ROOT, son of Joseph (488), grandson of Joseph (393), b. Sept. 28, 1737, at Montague, Mass. ; m. July 1, 1762, Abigail Smead, b. Feb. 3, 1735, at Greenfield, Mass. They lived at Montague, Mass. He d. Aug. 6, 1813, æ. 75.

### *Children : (All born at Montague.)*

1090. I. LYDIA, b. April 6, 1763, f. ; d. 1828, æ. 65.

1091. II. ELIJAH, b. Nov. 3, 1764, f. ; d. March 31, 1852, æ. 88.

1092. III. SELAH, b. Sept. 8, 1766, f. ; d. Sept. 20, 1842, æ. 76.

1093. IV. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 5, 1768 ; d. Nov. 18, 1819, æ. 51.

666.

*Montague, Mass.*

ELISHA ROOT, son of Joseph (488), grandson of Joseph (393), b. June 7, 1739, at Montague, Mass. ; m. Oct. 30, 1766, Lucy Mattoon, b. Dec. 7, 1739. They lived at Montague, Mass. He d. Jan. 1, 1812, æ. 72. She d. Sept. 22, 1817, æ. 77.



## Root Genealogical Records.

### Children:

1094. I. ARAD, b. Sept. 10, 1767, f.; d. Sept. 1, 1855, æ. 88.  
1095. II. ELISHA, b. July 29, 1770; d. Dec. 30, 1770.  
1096. III. LUCY, b. Dec. 2, 1772; d. Nov. 7, 1776, æ. 3.  
1097. IV. ELISHA, b. April 11, 1775, f.; d. Jan. 1, 1855, æ. 80.  
1098. V. CHESTER, b. Feb. 11, 1778, f.; d. Sept. 15, 1861, æ. 83.

667.

Montague, Mass.

MOSES ROOT, son of Joseph (488), grandson of Joseph (393), b. Oct. 7, 1742, in Montague, Mass.; m. Anna Bardwell, b. March 1, 1744. He resided in Montague, and d. Dec. 17, 1817, æ. 75. She d. Nov. 24, 1808, æ. 64.

### Children:

- 1098½. I. EUNICE, b. Jan. 13, 1768, f.; d. July 5, 1835, æ. 67.  
1099. II. ANNA, b. Sept. 13, 1769; d. July 19, 1847, unmarried, æ. 77.  
1100. III. RUFUS, b. Jan. 3, 1772, f.; d. March 7, 1827, æ. 55.  
1101. IV. MOSES, b. Jan. 2, 1774, f.; d. July 5, 1834, æ. 60.  
1102. V. ELIHU, b. Nov. 16, 1776, f.; d.  
1103. VI. OLIVER, b. Feb. 18, 1778, f.; d.  
1104. VII. SALMON, b. Aug. 13, 1780, f.; d. April 20, 1849, æ. 68.  
1105. VIII. SOPHIA, b. March 11, 1783, f.  
1106. IX. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 9, 1788, f. Still living (1861).

670.

Montague, Mass.

JOSEPH ROOT, son of Joseph (488), grandson of Joseph (393), b. July 10, 1750, in Montague, Mass.; m. Sept. 25, 1782, Eleanor Weller of Westfield, Mass. They lived in Montague. He d. July 16, 1818, æ. 68. She d. Aug., 1834, æ. 73.

### Children:

1107. I. ERASTUS, b. Aug. 9, 1783, f.; d. June 7, 1852, æ. 68.  
1108. II. HENRY, b. Aug. 17, 1787, f.; d. July 21, 1817, æ. 29.  
1109. III. LUTHER, b. June 17, 1790, f.; d.

671.

Montague, Mass.

MARTIN ROOT, son of Joseph (488), grandson of Joseph (393), b. April 17, 1753, in Montague, Mass., where he re-

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

sided ; m. (1) Dec. 10, 1778, Mary Gunn, who was b. Nov. 25, 1752, and d. May 30, 1783, æ. 30 ; m. (2) July 7, 1785, Lucinda Clary of Conway, who was b. in Sunderland, Oct. 9, 1760, and d. March 14, 1809, æ. 48 ; m. (3) June 2, 1812, Ruth Wells, b. Feb. 1, 1758, at Wethersfield, Ct., and d. Dec. 15, 1837, æ. 79. He d. March 17, 1833, æ. 79.

*Children :* (All born in Montague, Mass.)

(By first marriage.)

- 1110. I. ORLANDO, b. Sept. 30, 1779 ; d. Aug. 24, 1793, æ. 14.
- 1111. II. A daughter, b. and d. June 8, 1781.
- 1112. III. LUCY, b. May 8, 1782 ; d. Dec. 25, 1812, æ. 30.

(By second marriage.)

- 1113. IV. LOIS, b. Sept. 17, 1786, f. ; d. Feb. 14, 1810, æ. 23.
- 1114. V. MOLLY, b. Aug. 15, 1788 ; d. June 28, 1814, æ. 25.
- 1115. VI. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 12, 1790, f. ; d. Sept. 7, 1845, æ. 54.
- 1116. VII. ABIGAIL, b. March 16, 1793 ; m. Oct. 26, 1818, Thomas Moody, living (1863).
- 1117. VIII. ELECTA, b. May 14, 1795 ; m. May 28, 1818, Isaac Chenery, and lives in Montague, Mass.
- 1118. IX. LUCIUS, b. Oct. 20, 1797 ; d. April 28, 1808, æ. 10.
- 1119. X. MARTIN, b. July 8, 1802, f.
- 1120. XI. LUCINDA, b. Feb. 18, 1807 ; m. Oct. 30, 1834, Kendall Bancroft ; d. Dec. 15, 1867, æ. 60.

673.

*Conway, Mass.*

OLIVER ROOT, son of Jonathan (489), grandson of Joseph (393), b. Dec. 16, 1744, in Sunderland, Mass. He removed from Sunderland with his father in 1798, to Conway, Mass. He was chosen town-clerk in March, 1783, which office he held till his death. He taught a select school in the place for more than twenty years. He m. (1) Catherine Smead of Deerfield, who d. Feb. 17, 1804 ; m. (2) Dec. 4, 1805, widow Merab Allen of Northampton, Mass. He d. Dec. 5, 1807.

*Children :* (Born in Sunderland.)

- 1121. I. ABNER, b. July 1, 1794, f. ; d. Oct. 3, 1844, æ. 50.
- 1122. II. LUTHER, b. Sept. 3, 1775, f. ; d. Sept. 9, 1832, æ. 57.
- 1123. III. LUCRETIA, b. May 15, 1777 ; d. June 15, 1849, æ. 71, unmarried, in Deerfield, Mass.

## Root Genealogical Records.

(Born in Conway.)

1124. IV. SUSAN. b. May, 1779, f.  
1125. V. FRANCIS, b. Nov. 5, 1781, f.; d. July 22, 1852, æ. 70.  
1126. VI. GEORGE, b. March 25, 1785, f.; d. May 1, 1842, æ. 57.

674.

*Montague, Mass.*

JONATHAN ROOT, son of Jonathan (489), grandson of Joseph (393), b. a. 1747, in Sunderland, Mass.; m. Susanna Clapp of Montague Mass. He lived in Montague, Mass.

*Children:*

1127. I. RODOLPHUS. Was high sheriff of county.  
1128. II. SOLOMON, b. March 15, 1777, f.; d.  
1129. III. TISRAH, m. — Severance, and d.  
1130. IV. SPENCER, f.; d.  
1131. V. ABNER.  
1132. VI. APOLLOS, f.; d.  
1133. VII. CEPHAS, f.  
1134. VIII. ELLEN, m. Cephas Child, and lives in Deerfield, Mass.  
1135. IX. LOIS, m. — Johnson, and lived in Montague; d.

688.

*Lebanon, Ct.*

JOSEPH ROOT, (probably) son of Thomas (494), grandson of Thomas (400), b. a. 1748, in Lebanon, Ct.; m. Oct. 19, 1769, in Lebanon, Mary Fuller.

*Child:*

1147. LIBBEUS HUNT, b. May 5, 1770.

689.

*Farmington, Ct.*

JAMES ROOT, son of Eleazar (495), grandson of Thomas (400), b. Nov. 19, 1750, in Farmington, Ct.; m. Mercy Stedman. He lived at Farmington, Ct., and d. 1818.

*Children:*

1148. I. MANNA (son), d. unmarried in the south.  
1149. II. SARAH, m. Joel Beecher, and lived in Farmington, Ct. S. P., and removed to Southington, Ct.

691.

*Farmington, Ct.*

SAMUEL ROOT, son of Eleazar (495), grandson of Thomas

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

(400), b. July 7, 1759, in Farmington, Ct.; m. Dinah Woodruff of Farmington, Ct., where they lived. He was in the Revolutionary army all through the war. They were members of the Congregational church. He d. Jan. 6, 1815. She was b. Jan. 9, 1754, and d. Feb. 9, 1848.

### *Children:*

- 1150. I. JEREMIAH, b. 1781; d. unmarried, June 15, 1809.
- 1151. II. ELEAZAR, b. April 8, 1782, f.; d. Dec. 6, 1849, æ. 67.
- 1152. III. ASAH, b. 1785, f.; d. June, 1861, æ. 76.
- 1153. IV. IRA, b. Feb. 19, 1788; d. unmarried, April 27, 1827.
- 1154. V. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 28, 1795, f.

700.

*Plainville, Ct.*

Capt. HEZEKIAH ROOT, son of John (500), grandson of John (404), b. April 14, 1747, at Plainville, Ct.; m. (1) March 9, 1769, Rosanna, dau. of James Bronson and his wife Hannah Peck, b. April 27, 1748. She d. Aug. 24, 1786, æ. 38. He m. (2) Nov. 2, 1787, Mary (Barnes), wid. of Benjamin Andrews. He lived at Great Plain, now Plainville, Ct., settling near the north-east corner of the town then called Southington, on the place now owned (1860) by Rev. James Richardson. He d. May 10, 1808, æ. 61.

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

- 1155. I. SIMEON, b. Dec. 6, 1769; d. Feb. 19, 1788, æ. 19.
- 1156. II. JOHN, b. Oct. 26, 1771, f.; d. March 30, 1844, æ. 72.
- 1157. III. JARVIS, b. Sept. 6, 1773, f.; d. March 21, 1826, æ. 52.
- 1158. IV. ARTEMAS, b. July 2, 1775, f.; d. June 3, 1837, æ. 61.
- 1159. V. URSULA, b. June 25, 1777; m. Feb. 10, 1799, Capt. Adna Crampton. She d. Dec. 10, 1830, æ. 53.
- 1160. VI. DIADAMIA, b. Nov. 12, 1780; m. Jan. 13, 1802, Asa Hawley, son of Deacon Ebenezer Hawley of Farmington. She is living (1869) æ. 89.
- 1161. VII. MARTHA, b. Jan. 22, 1783; m. Nov. 18, 1804, Calvin, son of Timothy Lewis of Southington. She d. Aug. 13, 1861, æ. 78.
- 1162. VIII. ELIAS, b. Feb. 4, 1785; d. April 18, 1786, æ. 14 mo.

### *(By second marriage.)*

- 1163. IX. JOEL, d. young.

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

1164. X. ROSANNA, b. 1788 ; m. Nov. 22, 1813, Chauncey Dunham of Southington, Ct. She d. Nov. 27, 1823, æ. 35.  
1165. XI. NORMAN, m. 1816, Anna Amsden ; d. at Otisco, N. Y.  
1166. XII. MARY, b. 1792 ; m. June 4, 1818, Truman, son of Timothy Lee of Southington, Ct. She d. Oct. 18, 1831, æ. 39. He d. Sept. 5, 1846, æ. 59.  
1167. XIII. AMON, m. 1819, Amy Lewis, dau. of Mark. They live in Milton, Mass.  
1168. XIV. SIMEON, m. ——— Langdon, and lives in Vincennes, Ind.  
1169. XV. HEZEKIAH, f.

### 703.

*Plainville, Ct.*

SALMON ROOT, son of John (500), grandson of John (404), b. July 30, 1752 ; m. (1) Hannah Bronson, dau. of James and Hannah (Peck) Bronson, and sister of Hezekiah Root's wife. She d. April 13, 1777. He m. (2) Sarah Phinney, who d. Feb. 9, 1822, æ. 69. He d. Aug., 1824, æ. 72.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

1170. I. BETSEY, b. 1776 ; d. May 28, 1793, æ. 17.

(By second marriage.)

1171. II. JOEL, b. 1779 ; d. Jan. 24, 1781, æ. 3.  
1172. III. HANNAH, m. Jan. 1, 1807, Jno. Bronson of Wolcott.  
1173. IV. SALLY, b. Nov. 26, 1783 ; m. Nov. 10, 1804, Roderick Stanley. She is living (1863) at Plainville, Ct.  
1174. V. ROXY, b. 1786 ; d. June 17, 1797, æ. 11.  
1175. VI. POLLY, m. Dec. 1815, Barnabas Churchill of Bristol.  
1176. VII. TRUMAN, b. 1791, f.  
1177. VIII. ROXY, b. Jan. 24, 1798 ; m. Aug. 12, 1820, Edward F. Morse, of Plainville, Ct. She is living (1863) with her sister Sally at Plainville, Ct.

### 704.

*Plainville, Ct.*

ELIJAH ROOT, son of John (500), grandson of John (404), b. Oct. 27, 1754 ; m. Ruth (Judd), widow of Gordon Smith, and dau. of Capt. Phineas Judd, and his wife Ruth Seymour. They lived at Plainville, Ct. She d. Oct. 29, 1821, æ. 67. He d. March 4, 1840, æ. 85.

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

### *Children:*

1178. I. AMY, b. May 22, 1781; m. Oct. 28, 1800, Stephen, son of Miles Crampton of Farmington. She is living (1863) at Plainville.  
1179. II. LYDIA, b. Feb. 5, 1784; lives, unmarried, at Plainville, Connecticut.  
1180. III. WILLIAM, b. July 25, 1786, f.  
1181. IV. SOPHIA, b. April 1, 1788; m. March, 1815, Eber J. Hart of Bristol, Ct.  
1182. V. LUCY, b. Aug. 3, 1791, d. unmarried, Sept. 20, 1845, æ. 54.  
1183. VI. ELIZABETH, b. March 25, 1795; m. Aug. 27, 1817, Deacon Elisha Brewster, of Bristol, Ct.  
1184. VII. ELIAS, b. Aug. 15, 1797, f.; d. 1867, æ. 70.

705.

*Plainville, Ct.*

SAMUEL ROOT, son of John (500), grandson of John (404), b. April 1, 1757, at Plainville, Ct. He m. Huldah Hamlin, and lived at Farmington, now Plainville, Ct. He d. Oct. 24, 1811, æ. 54.

### *Children:*

1185. I. SUSANNA, b. a. 1781, f.; d.  
1186. II. CHARLES, b. 1783 or '4; d. Aug. 25, 1786, æ. 3.  
1187. III. SAMUEL, b. 1787; d. April 12, 1794, æ. 6.  
1188. IV. CHARLES, b. 1789, f.  
1189. V. NANCY, b. 1792, f.  
1190. VI. EDWARD, b. 1794, f.  
1191. VII. MARY, b. April 2, 1797, f.  
1192. VIII. ANNA, b. 1799, f.  
1193. IX. ALMIRA, b. a. 1802, f.

709.

*Southington, Ct.*

NATHANIEL HUNN ROOT, son of Josiah (502), grandson of John (404), b. Nov. 6, 1747, in Southington, Ct.; m. Oct. 11, 1770, Thankful Roberts, b. March 17, 1751. He was a miller by occupation, and d. Feb. 16, 1837, æ. 89.

### *Children:*

1194. I. RUTH, b. July 26, 1771; m. John Russell.  
1195. II. THANKFUL, b. June 22, 1773.  
1196. III. WILLIAM, d. 1800.



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

- 1197. IV. KEZIAH, m. Benoni Adkins.
- 1198. V. PATTY, m. Geo. Thorp.
- 1199. VI. SYLVIA, m. Daniel Bacon.
- 1200. VII. NAOMI, m. Park Williams.
- 1201. VIII. ABIGAIL, m. George Thorp.

711.

*Southington, Ct.*

Dr. JOSIAH ROOT, son of Josiah (502), grandson of John (404), b. Dec. 17, 1752, in Southington, Ct.; m. April 8, 1786, Merab Lewis, dau. of Lemuel Lewis, b. March 1, 1765. He pursued the practice of medicine, more or less for a great number of years. He entered the army of the Revolution as surgeon's mate, and afterwards acted as surgeon. He is spoken of in the pension list of U. S., 1818-20, as Assist. Apoth.-Gen. He lived south of the village, and d. June 6, 1841, æ. 89. His wife d. March 11, 1841, æ. 76.

### *Children :*

- 1202. I. LLOYD, b. Sept. 14, 1787, f; d. Feb. 20, 1838, æ. 51.
- 1203. II. LAURA, b. Aug. 30, 1789; m. Nov. 7, 1814, Billings Tisdale. He d. Dec. 20, 1827, in Norfolk, Va. She d. Sept. 20, 1832, æ. 43.
- 1204. III. BETSEY, b. Dec. 31, 1791; m. July 15, 1816, Chauncey Buck, who d. Nov. 7, 1837. She lives (1863) at Plainville.
- 1205. IV. REUBEN SMITH, b. March 7, 1794; d. Sept. 1, 1806, æ. 12.
- 1206. V. JAMES, b. April 2, 1796, f.; d. March 14, 1842, æ. 45.
- 1207. VI. WILLIAM, b. June 10, 1798, f.; d. Aug. 25, 1848, æ. 50.
- 1208. VII. NANCY, b. May 8, 1801; m. April 23, 1826, Joel Potter, son of Martin Potter.
- 1209. VIII. EMILY, b. May 20, 1805, f.; d. July 24, 1836, æ. 31.

## BECKLEY.

713.

*Canaan, Ct.*

SARAH ROOT, dau. of Samuel (513), granddau. of Samuel (406), b. Dec. 15, 1750, at Southington, Ct.; m. May 28, 1771, Samuel Beckley of Canaan, Ct., a descendant of Sergeant Richard Beckley of Beckley quarters in Wethersfield, now in Berlin. She d. Oct. 2, 1809, æ. 58. He d. Jan. 13, 1840.

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

### *Children :*

- I. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 15, 1776.
- II. LUTHER, b. Dec. 31, 1779.
- III. SILAS, b. Jan. 11, 1786.

714.

*Lenox, Mass.*

OLIVER ROOT, son of Samuel (513), grandson of Samuel (406), b. Nov. 7, 1754, at Southington, Ct. ; m. Oct. 1, 1778, Anna, dau. of David Holcomb of Canaan. He removed from South Canaan, Ct., to Lenox, Mass., where he d. Sept. 5, 1797, æ. 43. She d. July 17, 1796, æ. 36.

### *Children :*

- 1210. I. SARAH, b. July 26, 1779 ; m. — Haskins.
- 1211. II. ELIZABETH, b. July 5, 1781.
- 1212. III. OLIVER, b. June 2, 1783, f. ; d. Sept. 21, 1822, æ. 38.
- 1213. IV. ANNA, b. June 17, 1786 ; m. — Palmer and went to N. Y. state.
- 1214. V. SARTIAL, b. Feb. 1, 1789.
- 1215. VI. LEVINDA, b. May 23, 1791.
- 1216. VII. HIRAM, b. Aug. 18, 1793.

715.

*Meriden, Ct.*

MOSES ROOT, son of Samuel (513), grandson of Samuel (406), b. Feb. 29, 1758, at Southington, Ct. ; m. May 20, 1784, Esther, dau. of Moses Mitchell of Meriden. She was b. Aug. 4, 1760, was a member of the Congregational church, and d. May 6, 1849, at Galway, N. Y. He d. Oct. 10, 1810, and was buried at Meriden.

### *Children : (Born at Meriden, Ct.)*

- 1217. I. SAMUEL, b. June 8, 1785, f. ; d. Jan. 2, 1829, æ. 43.
- 1218. II. SOPHIA, b. July 20, 1788 ; m. June 18, 1812, Uriah Hooker, who was b. May 4, 1785. She d. Jan. 27, 1846, æ. 57, at Carthage, N. Y.
- 1219. III. JOEL, b. Sept. 25, 1790, f.
- 1220. IV. SABRINA, b. Oct. 16, 1792 ; m. Sept. 2, 1816, Chauncey Ives. She was a member of the Congregational church at Bristol, and d. there April 30, 1821, æ. 28.
- 1221. V. POLLY, b. Sept. 25, 1795 ; d. Aug. 13, 1796.
- 1222. VI. LUCY, b. July 23, 1798 ; m. Oct. 27, 1819, Theophilus Smith.

## Root Genealogical Records.

718.

*Bernardston, Mass.*

Major SAMUEL ROOT, son of Samuel (513), grandson of Samuel (406), b. Feb. 11, 1763, at Southington, Ct.; m. Feb. 3, 1785, Lucy Couch, who was b. 1767, at Meriden, Ct. Maj. Root was a soldier in the Revolution. He enlisted as a volunteer at the age of sixteen, and for a time was an orderly of General Washington. Like others of the family, he was of resolute and courageous temperament, which was specially manifest on a particular occasion, and gave unquestionable evidence of this trait in his character. From some unusual circumstance pertaining to the enemy at a certain time, an effort was made to raise a volunteer company to undertake a very hazardous expedition. To carry out the measure, the soldiers were called out to ascertain who among them would volunteer for the emergency. As soon as the question was put to the soldiers, he at once responded to the call, and was the first to tender his services, but, in consequence of his youth, General Washington would not consent that his proposition be accepted. He continued in the war three years, and in later life received a pension. He d. Dec. 18, 1829, æ. 66, at Bernardston, Mass. She d. May 24, 1849, æ. 82.

### *Children:*

- 1230. I. JAMES COUCH, b. 1785, f.; d. Sept. 21, 1858, æ. 73.
- 1231. II. SALLY, b. 1789, f.; d. June 24, 1834, æ. 45.
- 1232. III. SYLVANDER, b. 1791; d. Sept. 4, 1825, æ. 34, at Waterford, Washington Co., N. Y.
- 1233. IV. SAMUEL, b. a. 1793, f.; d. a. 1859, æ. 66.
- 1234. V. CHLOE, b. a. 1795, f.; d.
- 1235. VI. HARLEY, b. 1796, f.; d. Feb. 19, 1843, æ. 47.
- 1236. VII. LUCY, b. Oct. 17, 1798, f.; d. Oct. 22, 1861, æ. 63.
- 1237. VIII. JOHN MILTON, b. 1800, f.; d. Oct. 25, 1859, æ. 59.
- 1238. IX. ALMIRA, b. 1807; d. Aug. 25, 1827, æ. 20.

719.

*Russia, N. Y.*

UR ROOT, son of Samuel (513) grandson of Samuel (406), b. 1766, in Southington, Ct.; m. (1) — —; m. (2) Annie Wood. They lived at Russia, Herkimer Co., N. Y. He d. Oct. 10, 1826.

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

1239. I. SALLY, m. — — ; d. soon after marriage.  
1240. II. LYMAN, f. ; d. Aug., 1864.

720.

*Schroon, N. Y.*

SELAH ROOT, son of Samuel (513), grandson of Samuel (406), b. in 1770, at Southington, Ct. ; m. March 15, 1793, Eunice Russell of Cheshire, Ct. They removed to Schroon, Essex Co., N. Y., where he d. in 1850.

### *Children:*

1246. I. LINDA, b. Oct. 14, 1794 ; d. Jan. 9, 1796, æ. 2.  
1247. II. CHLOE, b. Oct. 7, 1796 ; d. Aug. 10, 1809, æ. 12.  
1248. III. RUSSEL, b. June 25, 1798, f.  
1249. IV. IRA, b. June 25, 1800 ; d. April 10, 1815, æ. 14.  
1250. V. LUCY, b. Dec. 26, 1801 ; d.  
1251. VI. HARVEY, b. Jan. 1, 1804 ; d. April 10, 1815, æ. 11.  
1252. VII. BETSY, b. Feb. 7, 1806, f.  
1253. VIII. ELECTA, b. Nov. 7, 1808 ; d. April 10, 1815, æ. 6.  
1254. IX. ELISHA, b. July 5, 1811, f.  
1255. X. CHLOE, b. July 5, 1813, f.

721.

*Evan's Mills, N. Y.*

Capt. AARON ROOT, son of Samuel (513) grandson of Samuel (406), b. May 27, 1772 ; m. Dec. 25, 1800, Betsey, dau. of James Green of Cheshire, Ct. She was b. Nov. 30, 1781, was a member of the Baptist church, and d. March 14, 1841. He lived in the town of Russia, Herkimer Co., N. Y., until 1827, and then removed to Evan's Mills, Jefferson Co., N. Y., where he d. June 16, 1840.

### *Children:*

1256. I. PALMER, b. Nov. 4, 1802, f. ; d. Dec. 14, 1864.  
1257. II. BOWEN, b. March 24, 1804, f.  
1257½. III. XIMENIA, b. Jan. 2, 1806 ; m. Nov. 18, 1834, Francis Rourke ; d. S. P. soon after, æ. 30.  
1258. IV. LEVI, b. April 30, 1808, f.  
1258½. V. MYRTILLA, b. April 9, 1811, f.  
1259. VI. MARSHALL, b. April 4, 1815 ; d. Sept. 25, 1816.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### 722. *Canandaigua and Geneseo, N. Y.*

JUDAH ROOT, son of Samuel (513), grandson of Samuel (406), b. Jan., 1774; m. Sally, dau. of Ephraim Hough of Cheshire, Ct. She was b. Oct. 26, 1771. They settled first in Canandaigua, N. Y., and afterwards in Geneseo, Livingston Co., N. Y., where he d. Jan. 11, 1846, æ. 72. She d. Aug. 22, 1863, æ. 91.

#### *Children:*

- 1260. I. AARON, b. 1793; d. Sept. 20, 1838, æ. 45. He lived in Pontoc, Miss., and left seven children.
- 1261. II. SALLY, f.
- 1262. III. VALORUS, lived at Hazel Green, Ala.; d. Aug. 11, 1823.
- 1263. IV. MERAB, f.
- 1264. V. EDWIN, f.
- 1265. VI. JOEL, b. May 4, 1811, f.; d. Nov. 20, 1850.
- 1266. VII. LAMBERT W., } b. Sept. 2, 1812, f.
- 1267. VIII. ALBERT, } b. Sept. 2, 1812; d. young.
- 1268. IX. EPHRAIM, b. 1813, f.

### 723. *Evans' Mills, N. Y.*

ELISHA ROOT, son of Samuel (513), grandson of Samuel (406), b. May 1, 1779; m. (1) March 18, 1803, Pamela, dau. of Alexander Forbes of Lanesboro, Mass. She was a member of the Presbyterian church, and d. Sept. 22, 1842, at Evans' Mills, Jefferson Co., N. Y. He m. (2) June 20, 1843, Margaret, dau. of Ephraim Nash. He d. Jan. 5, 1868, suddenly, æ. 89. He had no children.

### 724. *Williamsburg, Mass.*

WILLIAM ROOT, son of Elias (517), grandson of Eleazar (416); m. He lived at Williamsburg, Mass.

#### *Children:*

- 1269. I. JOHN, b. Dec. 5, 1814; living west.
- 1270. II. DAVID, lived in Hadley, Mass.; d.
- 1271. III. MARY ANN, m. Alfred Jones, and lived in Williamsburg, Mass.

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

### JUDD.

725.

*Northampton, Mass.*

SALLY ROOT, dau. of Elias (517), granddau. of Eleazar (416), b. in Williamsburg, Mass.; m. William Judd of Northampton, Mass.

#### *Children:*

- I. HARMON.
- II. SUSANNA.

- III. SPENCER.
- IV. MARIA.

### KINGSLEY.

726.

*Williamsburg, Mass.*

SUSANNA ROOT dau. of Elias (517), granddau. of Eleazar (416), m. Pliny Kingsley of Williamsburg, Mass.

#### *Children:*

- I. ANNA, m. Samuel Sanderson of Whately, Mass.
- II. SERENO, m. (1) Eliz. Talbot of Williamsburg, Mass.; m. (2) Mrs. Hannah Tibbals of Haydensville, Mass.
- III. SUSAN, m. Samuel Bodman. They live in Huntsville, Ohio.
- IV. EDWARD, d. young.
- V. CATHERINE, m. Samuel Nash, Williamsburg, Mass.
- VI. EDWARD, d. at south.
- VII. JANETTE, m. Loomis, Huntsville, Ohio.
- VIII. DELIA, m. Worcester Langley of Belchertown, Mass.
- IX. PLINY WELLINGTON, m. Laura Dickinson of Vt.
- X. SPENCER ROOT, m. Emeline Sheldon, Haydensville, Mass.
- XI. LAURA, d. young.

727.

*Williamsburg, Mass.*

SPENCER ROOT, son of Elias (517), grandson of Eleazar (416), m. Sally Kingsley, b. 1794. He d. March 18, 1860. She d. Nov. 18, 1858, æ. 64.

#### *Children:*

- 1272. I. ANNA, b. Dec. 19, 1813, f.
- 1273. II. ANSEL, b. Oct. 12, 1815; d. Aug. 14, 1822, æ. 6.
- 1274. III. FIDELIA, b. Mar. 16, 1821, f.; d. Oct. 21, 1844, æ. 23.



## Root Genealogical Records.

729.

Ludlow, Mass.

DARIUS ROOT, son of Elisha (520), grandson of Hezekiah (419), b. Nov. 2, 1767, at Belchertown, Mass., and rem. to Ludlow, Mass.; m. (1) March 21, 1799, Dorcas Sikes, who was b. April 13, 1774, and d. Jan., 1826; m. (2) Dec., 1828, Martha Green. He d. Feb. 8, 1847, æ. 79.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

- 1275. I. DELIA, b. Dec. 23, 1799; m. April, 1821, Calvin Talmadge, and d. 1859.
- 1276. II. ELIZA, b. Sept. 15, 1801; d. Sept. 25, 1860.
- 1277. III. HEZEKIAH, b. Feb. 6, 1803, f.
- 1278. IV. MARIA, b. Nov. 30, 1804, f.
- 1279. V. EUNICE SMITH, b. July 15, 1806; m. 1835, Herman Booth.
- 1280. VI. ELISHA KING, b. May 10, 1808, f.; d. Sept. 1, 1865.
- 1281. VII. JULIA, b. Jan. 13, 1810; d. young.
- 1282. VIII. EMELINE, b. Jan. 1, 1812; d. young.
- 1283. IX. FRANKLIN, b. April 8, 1815; m.

730.

Belchertown, Mass.

REMEMBRANCE ROOT, son of Elisha (520), grandson of Hezekiah (419), b. Dec. 6, 1770, in Belchertown, Mass., where he lived; m. Truelove Fisher; d. June 27, 1836, in Ohio, æ. 65.

*Children:*

- 1284. I. ROSWELL, living in state of N. Y. (1864).
- 1285. II. WEALTHY, b. 1799; m. 1819, Josiah Witt. She d. 1850, æ. 51.
- 1286. III. JOSEPH FISHER.
- 1287. IV. MARY P., b. 1805; m. 1845, Thos. Marshall, and d. 1850.
- 1288. V. RHODA, b. 1809; d. 1845, æ. 36.
- 1289. VI. ELIZABETH, b. April 11, 1814, f.; d. May 18, 1858, æ. 44.

WARD.

732.

East Groveland, N. Y.

ESTHER ROOT, dau. of Elisha (520), granddau. of Hezekiah (419), b. Sept. 18, 1779, at Belchertown, Mass.; m.

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

April 17, 1811, Isaac Ward, b. Feb., 1785, at Royalston. He was son of Eneas and Rebecca (Newton) Ward. They lived at Belchertown and Barre, Mass., and East Groveland, Livingston Co., N. Y. She d. there Nov., 1845, æ. 46. He resided in Winchendon, Mass., in 1851.

*Children:* (Born at Belchertown.)

I. PORTER, b. Nov. 12, 1811; d. at E. Groveland, 1846, æ. 33.

II. ELECTA ROOT, m. Geo. Fisher, and res. at E. Groveland, N. Y.

(Born at Barre, Mass.)

III. GEORGE, m. and res. at E. Groveland, N. Y.

IV. FANNY, b. Feb. 19, 1797; m. (1) — Sprague; m. (2) John Robinson of Whitestown.

V. HALSEY, b. June 26, 1800; a farmer in Tully, Mo.

VI. SALLY, b. Sept. 21, 1802; d. unm'd, Nov. 4, 1852, æ. 50.

VII. CATHERINE, b. Sept. 11, 1807; m. June 16, 1832, John Crouse, a merchant, of Syracuse, N. Y.

VIII. ANSEL, b. June 19, 1808; went to the west.

IX. JOHN, b. July 17, 1810; went to Mo.

X. LYDIA ANN, b. Aug. 5, 1812; d. Aug. 15, 1814, æ. 2.

734.

*Northampton, Mass.*

JOHN ROOT, probably son of Simeon (527), grandson of Joseph (426), b. 1783. He lived in Northampton, Mass. He m. Rosina —, and d. May 29, 1824, æ. 41.

*Children:*

1290. I. JONATHAN.

1291. II. ALFRED, who removed to Haydensville, Mo.

WATERMAN.

738.

*Norwich, Vt.*

EUNICE ROOT, dau. of Joseph (531), granddau. of Joseph (426), b. Jan. 5, 1797, in Northampton, Mass. She removed with her father to Norwich, Vt.; m. Feb. 17, 1820, John Waterman.

*Children:*

I. FANNY R., b. March 1, 1822.

II. MARTHA M., b. May 18, 1824.

III. MARY M., b. Nov. 16, 1826.

## Root Genealogical Records.

- IV. LUCY A., b. Aug. 30, 1828.
- V. JOHN P., b. Jan. 4, 1830.
- VI. NANCY E., b. July 16, 1832.
- VII. FRANKLIN F., b. June 4, 1834.
- VIII. EDWIN P., b. July 8, 1836.
- IX. CYNTHIA A., b. Dec. 22, 1839 ; d. March 28, 1845, æ. 5.
- X. CHARLES H., b. March 28, 1845.

### LORD.

739.

*Norwich, Vt.*

AMELIA ROOT, dau. of Joseph (531), granddau. of Joseph (426), b. Feb. 25, 1799, in Northampton, Mass., and removed with her father to Norwich, Vt. She m. April 15, 1830, Deacon Asa Lord. He d. March 16, 1861.

#### *Children:*

- I. FRANCIS A., b. Feb. 22, 1831.
- II. ABEL, b. Dec. 18, 1833.
- III. EMMA, b. Jan. 1, 1836 ; d. Jan. 28, 1858, æ. 22.
- IV. MARTHA E., b. Sept. 4, 1838.
- V. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 26, 1840 }
- VI. HENRY, b. Aug. 26, 1840 } twins.
- VII. PARIS, b. Sept. 26, 1844.

### PATTRELL.

740.

*Norwich, Vt.*

MARTHA ROOT, dau. of Joseph (531), granddau. of Joseph (426), b. Oct. 6, 1803, in Northampton, Mass. She removed with her father to Norwich, Vt. ; m. Dec. 18, 1834, Lyman Pattrell.

#### *Children:*

- I. OSCAR, b. May 19, 1836.
- II. CHARLES, b. Oct. 9, 1842.

741.

*Norwich, Vt.*

SAMUEL ROOT, son of Joseph (531), grandson of Joseph (426), b. Oct. 21, 1805, in Northampton, Mass. He removed with his father to Norwich, Vt. He lives at Union Village,

### *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

town of Norwich, Vt. ; m. (1) Oct. 28, 1830, Maria Brewster. She d. Feb. 15, 1856. He m. (2) Feb. 15, 1860, Lucy M. Woods of Thetford, Vt.

#### *Children: (All by first marriage.)*

- 1292. I. SAMUEL M., b. Sept. 10, 1831, f.
- 1293. II. JOHN H., b. Aug. 10, 1833, f.
- 1294. III. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 12, 1835 ; d. Jan. 6, 1838.
- 1295. IV. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 8, 1837 ; d. Aug. 19, 1839.
- 1296. V. MARY E., b. Dec. 1, 1840 ; d. March 9, 1854.
- 1297. VI. FRANK, b. Dec. 30, 1842.
- 1298. VII. NANCY M., b. April 28, 1848.

742.

*Foxboro, Mass.*

JONATHAN ROOT, son of Joseph (531), grandson of Joseph (426), b. Oct. 12, 1807, in Northampton, Mass. He removed with his father to Norwich, Vt. ; m. Jan. 10, 1850, Mary F. Butts of Foxboro, Mass, where he settled. He d. there Feb. 23, 1855, æ. 47.

#### *Child:*

- 1299. EMMA, b. Jan. 12, 1852.

743.

*Norwich, Vt.*

JOSEPH ROOT, son of Joseph (531), grandson of Joseph (426), b. April 30, 1810, at Northampton, Mass. ; m. (1) Dec. 6, 1835, Leantha Hedges, who d. Aug. 20, 1850 ; m. (2) April 1, 1852, Leonora F. Davis. He lives in Norwich, Vt.

#### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

- 1300. I. LUCINDA M., b. April 27, 1838.

#### *(By second marriage.)*

- 1301. II. CLARENCE A., b. May 15, 1853.
- 1302. III. ELLA L., b. March 25, 1855.
- 1303. IV. WILLIAM H., b. April 11, 1857.
- 1304. V. CHARLES D., b. April 11, 1859.
- 1305. VI. EDWARD L., b. Oct. 11, 1862.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### BOARDMAN.

744.

*Glover, Vt.*

NANCY ROOT, dau. of Joseph (531), granddau. of Joseph (426), b. Aug. 2, 1812, in Northampton, Mass., from which place her father removed to Norwich, Vt. She m. Nov. 10, 1843, Dr. Jonas Boardman of Glover, Vt., and d. in that town Sept. 21, 1845, æ. 33.

#### *Child:*

HELEN, b. Aug. 23, 1845.

### ROGERS.

745.

*Canaan, N. Y.*

MARY A. ROOT, dau. of Joseph (531), granddau. of Joseph (426), b. Dec. 3, 1814, in Northampton, Mass. She m. Nov. 19, 1853, Charles Rogers of Canaan, N. Y. He d. Oct., 1861.

#### *Child:*

WILLIAM B., b. Feb. 2, 1855.

746.

*Manchester, N. H.*

WILLIAM ROOT, son of Joseph (531), grandson of Joseph (426), b. Feb. 9, 1816, in Norwich, Vt.; m. May 10, 1841, Lucinda C. Waterman. He removed to Manchester, N. H., and d. there March 15, 1854, æ. 38.

747.

*Enfield, Mass.*

JOSEPH ROOT, son of Orlando (541), grandson of Orlando (428), b. Sept. 12, 1804; m. Ann —. He lived in Enfield, Mass.

#### *Children:*

1306. I. HELEN M., b. Aug. 9, 1835; m. Dec. 1, 1859; d. Jan. 2, 1864, æ. 4.  
1307. II. JOSEPH L., b. Oct. 1, 1837, f.  
1308. III. ABBIE E., b. June 22, 1842.  
1309. IV. CARRIE S., b. July 8, 1844.

750.

ORLANDO ROOT, son of Orlando (541) grandson of Orlando

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

(428), b. March 6, 1811, in Belchertown, Mass.; m. — —. He d. May 1, 1856, æ. 45.

### *Children:*

1310. I. MARY.

1311. II. CHARLES.

752.

*Millville, N. J.*

DANIEL W. ROOT, son of Orlando (541) grandson of Orlando (428), b. April 5, 1816, in Belchertown, Mass.; m. — —, and lives in Millville, N. J.

### *Children:*

1312. I. EMILY A.

1314. III. ELIZABETH,  
and others.

1313. II. ANGELINE.

753.

*Pelham, Mass.*

JOHN R. ROOT, son of Orlando (541), grandson of Orlando (428), b. Oct. 16, 1821, in Belchertown, Mass.; m. (1) — —; m. (2) — —. He lives in Pelham, Mass.

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

1315. I. MARINDA B.

### *(By second marriage.)*

1316. II. Eugene W.

754.

*Belchertown, Mass.*

Deacon HARRISON ROOT, son of Elihu (542), grandson of Orlando (428), b. Jan. 27, 1808, at Belchertown, Mass. He m. Nov. 10, 1842, Caroline, dau. of Park and Esther (Bridgman) Holland, who was b. May 8, 1809, at B. They live at Belchertown, Mass.

### *Children:*

1320. I. CAROLINE ELIZA, b. Jan. 16, 1844.

1321. II. ELIHU, b. Sept. 14, 1845. He graduated at Amherst College, taking the highest honors.

1322. III. WILLIAM HARRISON, b. June 16, 1847.

1323. IV. EDWARD LYMAN, b. March 12, 1849.

1324. V. HARRIET MARILLA, b. Jan. 14, 1851.

1325. VI. SUSAN BRIDGMAN, b. Oct. 8, 1855.



## Root Genealogical Records.

### HOLLAND.

755.

*Greenfield, Mass.*

CAROLINE ROOT, dau. of Elihu (542), granddau. of Orlando (428), b. Nov. 26, 1809, at Belchertown, Mass.; m. Ashley Holland of Belchertown, as his second wife. He was b. Jan. 26, 1808, and was son of Luther and Clarissa (Ashley) Holland. They lived at Greenfield, Mass. She d. March 5, 1844, æ. 34.

#### *Child:*

Infant, b. Feb. 22, 1843; d. same day.

756.

*Belchertown, Mass.*

ELIHU ROOT, son of Elihu (542), grandson of Orlando (428), b. Dec. 31, 1811, at Belchertown; m. 1841, Eliza Dwight. He d. March 11, 1844, æ. 32.

1326. One child, d. in infancy.

### ALDEN.

757.

*Belchertown, Mass.*

HARRIET ROOT, dau. of Elihu (542), granddau. of Orlando (428), b. Sept. 10, 1816, at Belchertown, Mass., where she m. 1846, Freeman Alden of Belchertown, son of Daniel and Joanna (Tillson) Alden, and b. Dec. 21, 1809. She d. May 1, 1850.

#### *Children:*

- I. HARRIET ELIZA, b. Dec. 8, 1847.
- II. MARIA CARVER, b. Oct. 27, 1848.

### WOLCOTT—PEASE.

771.

BETSEY ROOT, dau. of Thomas (547), granddau. of Thomas (429), b. Aug. 24, 1762; m. (1) ——— Wolcott; m. (2) ——— Pease. They lived in Ohio.

#### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

- |           |              |             |
|-----------|--------------|-------------|
| I. PETER. | II. ELEAZAR. | III. SIMON. |
|-----------|--------------|-------------|

#### *(By second marriage.)*

- IV. MARGARET.

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

772.

*Canaan, N. Y., and Manchester, Mich.*

Dr. ELEAZAR ROOT, son of Thomas (547), grandson of Thomas (429), b. in 1764, in Coventry, Ct. At the age of fifteen he volunteered as a soldier in the Revolutionary war, and served one year, being stationed at West Point, N. Y. At the close of the war he removed from Vermont to Spencertown, Columbia Co., N. Y., where, about 1790, he commenced and pursued the practice of medicine. He married, in 1793, Lucinda Bostwick, and removed to Canaan, Columbia Co., N. Y. After a very extensive medical practice of forty-five years there, he removed, in 1834, to Michigan, then a territory, and settled in Manchester, Washtenaw Co., where he d. Jan. 31, 1837, in his 74th year. His judgment was sound, and his knowledge of his profession accurate. Few have been more useful or respected. His wife was a zealous member of the church for more than forty years, and d. Oct. 3, 1849, æ. 76.

*Children:* (Born in Canaan, N. Y.)

- 1327. I. HORATIO, b. May 2, 1794, f.; d. July 8, 1865, æ. 71.
- 1328. II. ALLEN, b. March 3, 1796; d. Sept. 10, 1807, æ. 11.
- 1329. III. ZENAS, b. Nov. 10, 1799, f.; d. March 17, 1850, æ. 50.
- 1330. IV. ELEAZAR, b. March 6, 1802, f.
- 1331. V. BENNETT FIELDS, b. Feb. 29, 1804, f.
- 1332. VI. RHODA, b. Dec. 18, 1806, f.
- 1333. VII. WILLIAM, b. March 18, 1809, f.
- 1334. VIII. HENRY, b. July 11, 1813, f.; d.
- 1335. IX. GEORGE, b. March 25, 1815, f.
- 1336. X. ELIZA, b. June 13, 1817, f.

774.

ZENAS ROOT, son of Thomas (547), grandson of Thomas (429), b. a. 1768, and m. 1799, Mary Whitney of Lenox, Mass. He lived in Washington and Lenox, Mass., and in Delaware Co. He d. March 17, 1850, æ. 82.

*Children:* (Born in Lenox, Mass.)

- 1337. I. MARK WHITNEY, b. Sept. 14, 1799.
  - 1338. II. SOLOMON SACKETT, b. Feb. 25, 1808.
- There were also daughters.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### BURKE.

775.

*Woodstock, Vt., and Gainesville, N. Y.*

HANNAH ROOT, dau. of Thomas (547), granddaughter of Thomas (429), b. May 23, 1771, at Coventry, Ct.; m. Elijah, son of Simeon and Martha (Strong) Burke, who was b. March 13, 1775, at Westminster, Vt. She d. April 9, 1829, at Gainesville, N. Y. He d. Sept., 1861, at Gainesville, N. Y. They resided in Woodstock, Vt., Barry, Vt., Mexico, N. Y., and in Gainesville, Wyoming Co., N. Y.

*Children:* (Born in Woodstock, Vt.)

- I. NORMAN, b. Sept. 25, 1796; m. July 19, 1821, Lucinda Sweet, b. Oct. 6, 1813, at Hebron, N. Y.; d. Oct. 8, 1851, at Lakeport. (9 children)

(Born in Barry, Vt.)

- II. BETSEY, b. Feb. 17, 1801; m. Jan. 19, 1819, at Perry, Wyoming Co., N. Y., Daniel Wheeler, who was b. Sept. 20, 1795, at New Salem, Mass., and resided at Perry and Gainesville, N. Y.

- III. HANNAH, b. March 18, 1802; m. Nov. 12, 1826, Edwin Painter, and resides at Warsaw, N. Y. (4 children.)

(Born in Mexico, N. Y.)

- IV. ELIJAH, b. Jan. 13, 1807; m. Dec. 20, 1829, Betsey Burdick, b. Nov. 2, 1812. He d. Sept. 19, 1848, at Armeda, Mich. (4 children.)

- V. HIRAM, b. Feb. 17, 1810; m. Harriet Woodruff, who was b. July 15, 1815, at Washington, Litchfield Co., Ct. He lives at Memphis, Mich. (3 children.)

777.

*Cazenovia, N. Y.*

THOMAS ROOT, son of Thomas (547), grandson of Thomas (429), b. May 1, 1779, in Coventry, Ct.; m. Dec., 1805, Sally Ingersoll, in Canaan, Columbia Co., N. Y. In Feb., 1806, they removed to Mexico, Oswego Co., N. Y., where he remained about fifty years. From thence he removed to Cazenovia, Madison Co., N. Y. He d. a. 1868, æ. a. 88.

*Children:*

1342. I. HARRIET, b. July 13, 1809; d. Feb. 20, 1810.

1343. II. HARRIET A., b. April 3, 1811; d. Aug. 14, 1820, æ. 9.

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

1344. III. THOMAS A.,\* b. Sept. 10, 1815 ; d. March 10, 1817,  
æ. 1.  
1345. IV. SARAH, b. Aug. 10, 1817 ; d. Aug. 31, 1817.  
1346. V. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 5, 1818 ; d. Aug. 5, 1820, æ. 1.  
1347. VI. JULIA M, b. Aug. 10, 1822.  
1348. VII. MARY J., b. July 13, 1824, f.

### RANSOM.

778.

*Vermont.*

ABIGAIL ROOT, dau. of Thomas (547), granddau. of Thomas (429), b. a. 1761 ; m. — Ransom, and lived in Vermont.

#### *Son :*

THOMAS HANSON, who graduated in the military school at Middletown, Vt. He was a major-general of militia of the state of Vermont. He was afterwards appointed colonel of the Ninth United States Infantry, displayed signal ability and bravery in the Mexican war, and fell at the storming of Chapultepec, Sept. 12, 1847, while leading his regiment to the assault.

*His Son*, Thomas Edward Greenfield Ransom, born in Norwich, Vt, Nov. 29, 1834, inherited his father's sterling qualities, and his military skill. He was with Gen. Grant at the capture of Fort Henry, and at Shiloh, in the language of Gen. McClernan, "at a critical moment performing prodigies of valor, though reeling in his saddle, and streaming with blood from a serious wound." He also participated in the campaign against Vicksburg, and was once termed by Gen. Grant, on whose staff he served for a time, his "best fighting man." Gen. Howard said of him: "He is a soldier of modesty, capacity and bravery, equal to any in this army." He was appointed brigadier-general, his commission dating Nov. 29, 1862. He was wounded in the battle of Sabine Cross-Roads, April 8, 1864, and died from disease after the taking of Atlanta, in Georgia, Oct. 29, 1864.

### FITCH—MILLS.

783.

*Franklin, N. Y.*

ELIZABETH ROOT, dau. of Ebenezer (555), granddau. of Ebenezer (430), b. Nov. 20, 1753 ; m. 1771, Abner Fitch of

---

\* The seventh Thomas in the direct line from Thomas Sr., of Northampton, each ancestor in every generation being a Thomas Root.

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

Coventry, Ct.; b. Nov. 18, 1749, son of Capt. Abner and Ruth (Rose) Fitch of Coventry.

"He lived in C., and was preparing to go west to Bridgewater, Oneida Co., N. Y., when his hip was broken by the upsetting of his wagon, while on the road between his late home and the old Fitch place. He was carried to the latter place, but only lived a fortnight after the accident, dying on the 23d of March, 1797, æ. 47. His wife, Elizabeth Root, was a woman of great energy, and after her husband's death went to Bridgewater, N. Y., with those of her family who had not already gone. She afterwards m. Capt. Jno. Mills of Cherry Valley, N. Y., who d. soon after. She rem. to Delhi, and from thence to Franklin, Delaware Co., N. Y., where she resided till she d., Oct. 10, 1817, æ. 63, of apoplexy. She was a tall, finely-proportioned, noble-looking woman, of strong character, and deep religious sentiment, being at an early age a member of the Congregational church, and after her removal to N. Y. state, of the Presbyterian church. Although left, by the death of her first husband, in very straitened circumstances, she managed to bring up her younger children, as she had the older ones, to industry and self-reliance, giving them as good educational advantages as the best schools of that day afforded, so that they were well qualified for active life, which, indeed, most of them commenced as teachers." *H. R. Stiles, M.D., in the Stranahan Genealogy.*

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

- I. EBENEZER ROOT, b. Sept. 26, 1772; m. Jan. 17, 1796, Sarah Dow, and lived in Westmoreland, Oneida Co., N. Y.; d. March 7, 1842, æ. 69.
- II. THOMAS, b. July 28, 1774; m. Olive Fletcher. A physician, and cashier of bank in Philadelphia.
- III. ELIZABETH, b. April 25, 1776; m. 1803, Jesse Ives; d. 1846, æ. 70, at Bridgewater, N. Y.
- IV. DIANTHA, b. Feb. 18, 1778; m. March 4, 1804, Rufus Bunnell; d. June, 1858, æ. 80, in Bridgeport, Ct.
- V. VINE, b. March 23, 1780; d. unm'd, 1803, æ. 23, in Canandaigua, N. Y.
- VI. CORNELIUS ROOT, b. July 22, 1783; was a physician in Delhi, N. Y.; m. March 12, 1816, Paulina Farrington; d. July 12, 1846, æ. 62.

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

- VII. LATHAM, b. June 20, 1785 ; m. Sept. 2, 1814, Alice Holdridge ; d. Jan. 23, 1853, æ. 67.
- VIII. WILLIAM, b. May 16, 1787 ; a physician ; m. a. 1811, Hannah Follett ; d. July 16, 1865, æ. 78, at Dryden, N. Y.
- IX. MARY (or Polly), b. Feb. 20, 1789 ; m. 1834, Col. John Mitchell ; d. 1845, æ. 56, in Wayne Co., N. Y.
- X. URSULA, b. Jan. 8, 1792 ; m. a. 1816, Martin Miner. She d. 1830, æ. 38, in Syracuse, N. Y.

### FITCH.

784.

*Coventry, Ct.*

URSULA ROOT, dau. of Ebenezer (555), granddau. of Ebenezer (430), b. March 31, 1755 ; m. Jan. 23, 1777, Jephtha Fitch. She d. Aug. 19, 1821, æ. 66, when he m. (2) widow Sally Hartshorn. He d. 1829.

#### *Children:*

- I. DIADAMEA, b. Nov. 23, 1777 ; d. Sept. 17, 1846, æ. 68, at Willimantic, unmarried.
- II. EPHRAIM, b. Dec. 9, 1778 ; d. Sept. 8, 1806, æ. 27, unm'd.
- III. APOLLOS, b. March 10, 1780 ; m. Aug. 18, 1801, Lybie Edgerton, b. 1781, in Coventry, Ct.
- IV. PHEBE, b. Dec. 31, 1781 ; m. Capt. Joseph Root Simms.

785.

*Coventry, Ct.*

Capt. NATHANIEL ROOT, son of Ebenezer (555) grandson of Ebenezer (430), b. March 25, 1757, at Coventry, Ct. He lived at Coventry, and m. (1) Dec. 11, 1777, Elizabeth Kingsbury of South Coventry, Ct. She d. Aug. 3, 1790, æ. 32. He m. (2) May 25, 1791, Candace Hammond of Bolton, Ct. She d. Jan. 1, 1835, æ. 72. He d. Sept. 21, 1840, æ. 83. He began to act for himself when he was but eighteen years of age, and when intelligence of the battle of Lexington reached him, he was laboring in the field, and, like Cincinnatus, he left his plough without delay, took leave of his widowed mother and friends, and departed for the field of conflict. He was soon an officer in the army under Gen. Washington, and continued in the service under his command until March, 1777. He was in the battles of Long Island, Trenton, and Princeton. At the close of the Revolutionary struggle, while the business of the



## Root Genealogical Records.

country was in a depressed condition, Capt. R. was called to hold various offices of trust and responsibility in his native town, and several times during his life he represented Coventry in the state legislature. In the year 1781, under the ministry of Rev. Nathan Strong, he, with his wife, became united with the Congregational church. But a few years elapsed ere all his surviving children were brought into the fold of Christ. Capt. R.'s constancy and fervency, his liberality in giving, and self-sacrificing spirit, made his life a useful example, and oftentimes a reproof to those about him. His last sickness was of a few weeks continuance, and was attended with much distress of body; but the grace of God was sufficient for him. "Everything," said he, "has failed me but Christ."

### *Children:* (By first marriage.)

- 1355. I. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 14, 1778, f.; d. Nov. 22, 1840, æ. 62.
- 1356. II. CLARISSA, b. Aug. 20, 1780, f.; d. July 2, 1808, æ. 27.
- 1357. III. NATHANIEL, b. 1781, f.
- 1358. IV. EBENEZER, b. 1783, f.; d. Jan. 15, 1841, æ. 58.
- 1359. V. LORA, b. Sept. 17, 1787, f.; d. Nov. 25, 1809, æ. 22.

### (By second marriage.)

- 1360. VI. DANIEL, b. Feb. 20, 1793, f.; d. Oct. 7, 1821, æ. 28.
- 1361. VII. Child, d. young.
- 1362. VIII. Child, d. young.
- 1363. IX. NANCY, b. Jan. 14, 1799; m. Aug. 25, 1842, Benjamin Eells of Newark, Ohio.
- 1364. X. ELIJAH HAMMOND, b. Sept. 16, 1800, f.
- 1365. XI. MARVIN, b. Oct. 7, 1802, f.
- 1366. XII. CAROLINE, b. Nov. 21, 1804, f.

788.

*Hartford, Ct.*

EPHRAIM ROOT, son of Jesse (556), grandson of Ebenezer (430), b. Oct. 6, 1762, in Coventry, Ct. He graduated at Yale College in 1782, studied law, and m. Eunice Buell of Coventry. He removed to Hartford, Ct., where he practiced as attorney-at-law, and d. March, 1825, æ. 62.

### *Children:*

- 1375. I. EPHRAIM, d. in Ohio.

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

- 1376. II. MARY, m. — Averill of Hartford.
- 1377. III. JAMES, f.
- 1378. IV. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 22, 1789, f. ; d. May 21, 1868, æ. 79.
- 1379. V. LOUISA, of Hartford, unm'd.

790.

*Hartford, Ct.*

JESSE ROOT, son of Jesse (556), grandson of Ebenezer (430), b. April 13, 1766 ; m. Rebecca, dau. of Dr. Eliakim and Sarah (Stillman) Fish, b. 1770. He lived in Hartford, where he d. Jan. 27, 1828, æ. 62. She went to Rochester, N. Y., to live with her daughter, Mrs. E. M. Buell. She d. Aug. 10, 1856, æ. 86.

### *Children:*

- 1380. I. JULIA ANN, b. Jan. 6, 1790, f. ; d. 1820, æ. 30.
- 1381. II. MARY BANKS, b. Sept. 16, 1791, f. ; d. 1824, æ. 33.
- 1382. III. ELIAKIM FISH, b. Nov. 4, 1792, f. ; d. 1835, æ. 43.
- 1383. IV. SALLY, b. Aug. 10, 1794, f.
- 1384. V. JESSE A., b. Nov. 17, 1795, f.
- 1385. VI. EMILY STILLMAN, b. Dec. 10, 1797, f.
- 1386. VII. REBECCA, b. June 15, 1800, f.
- 1387. VIII. WEALTHY ANN, b. Feb. 15, 1803, f.
- 1388. IX. GEORGE GABRIEL, b. Mar. 30, 1808, f. ; d. 1864, æ. 56.
- 1389. X. HENRY W., b. May 22, 1810, f. ; d. 1863, æ. 53.

791.

DAVID ROOT, son of Jesse (556), grandson of Ebenezer (430), b. May 18, 1768, and removed to Rootstown, O. He m. —, dau. of Elias Buell (who was a half brother of Noah Grant, great-grandfather of President U. S. Grant), and sister of Judge Jesse Buell of Albany, N. Y.

### *Children:*

- 1390. I. EPHRAIM, left that part of the state of Ohio about 1812, and went west.
- 1391. II. EDWIN, who was at West Point, but did not graduate. He went to Mexico, and it is supposed was killed there.
- 1392. III. DAVID.
- 1393. IV. CLARA, m. — —, and lived in the town of Kent, six miles from Ravenna, Portage Co., Ohio.

## Root Genealogical Records.

792.

*Athens, N. Y.*

Dr. JAMES BANKS ROOT, son of Jesse (556), grandson of Ebenezer (430), b. May 20, 1770. He was m. June 8, 1797, to Martha Sergeant of Stockbridge, Mass., by Rev. Dr. West. He removed to Athens, N. Y., where he d. Feb. 28, 1813, æ. 42. She d. March 15, 1821, æ. 47, at Stockbridge, Mass.

### *Children:*

- 1396. I. ERASTUS SERGEANT, b. Oct. 29, 1798, f.
- 1397. II. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. Feb. 12, 1800; d. Jan. 9, 1801.
- 1398. III. GEORGE WILLIAMS, b. April 5, 1803, f.
- 1399. IV. JAMES OGDEN, b. Aug. 25, 1807, f.
- 1400. V. MARTHA MATILDA, b. May 26, 1810; m. Austin Dunham, Esq., of Hartford, Ct.
- 1401. VI. ELIZABETH SERGEANT, b. June 13, 1812; d. Dec. 7, 1835, unmarried, at Middlebury, Vt.

795.

*Vernon, Ct.*

SAMUEL ROOT, son of Asahel (557), grandson of Eliakim (431), b. Jan. 1, 1751, in Vernon, Ct.; m. Miriam Grant of Ellington, Ct., b. June 9, 1752. She was dau. of Benj. and Anne (Hunt) Grant.\* He was a farmer, residing in Vernon, Ct. He d. Aug. 7, 1822. She d. Feb. 14, 1845.

### *Children:*

- 1402. I. PHILOMELA, b. Oct. 25, 1773, f.; d. Feb. 15, 1859, æ. 85.
- 1403. II. MEHITABLE, b. Sept. 27, 1775, f.; d. 1845, æ. 70.

796.

*North Bolton, Ct.*

DANIEL ROOT, son of Asahel (557), grandson of Eliakim (431), b. March 10, 1753, in Vernon, Ct.; m. Mary, dau. of David and Eunice (Jones) Smith of North Bolton, Ct., b. March 12, 1756. He lived at North Bolton, and d. Oct. 2, 1820, in Vernon, Ct. He was a post-rider for several years. She d. 1807.

---

\* Benjamin Grant went to Lyme, N. H., in 1765. He was a grandson of Samuel Grant, the ancestor of President U. S. Grant.

## Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.

### Children :

1404. I. LYDIA, b. 1787 ; m. Marshall Wood of Vernon, and d. Feb. 5, 1864.  
 1405. II. WYLLIS, b. 1800 ; m. Hannah Collins, and d. Oct. 17, 1849, S. P. in New York, where he was in business.

801½.

*Sackett's Harbor, N. Y.*

AMOS ROOT, son of Eliakim (558), grandson of Eliakim (431), b. July, 1758 ; m. — Packard ; res. Sackett's Harbor, N. Y.

### Children :

- 1405¼. I. ELIAKIM. 1405¾. III. TRUMAN, and three daughters.  
 1405½. II. AMOS.

802.

*Royalton, Vt.*

JOHN ROOT, son of Eliakim (558), grandson of Eliakim (431), b. March 1, 1760, in Bolton, Ct. m. Jan. 8, 1789, at Salisbury, N. H., Polly Eastman, b. June 10, 1769, in Kingstons, N. H. They lived at Royalton, Vt. He d. July 22, 1834, æ. 74. She d. Oct. 18, 1848, æ. 79.

### Children :

1406. I. ROXY, b. Nov. 2, 1789 ; d. Oct. 18, 1819, æ. 29.  
 1406¼. II. JOHN, b. April 24, 1791 ; d. Jan. 4, 1812, æ. 20.  
 1406½. III. POLLY, b. May 12, 1793 ; d. Jan. 19, 1813, æ. 19.  
 1407. IV. STEPHEN E., b. March 4, 1795, f.  
 1407¼. V. DANIEL, b. May 10, 1798 ; d. Nov. 7, 1820, æ. 22.  
 1407½. VI. BENJAMIN, b. Oct. 11, 1800 ; d. Sept. 5, 1816, æ. a. 16.  
 1407¾. VII. HULDAH, b. March 3, 1808 ; d. Sept. 13, 1815, æ. 7.  
 1408. VIII. WEALTHY, b. Oct. 29, 1810, f. ; m. John Church of Tunbridge, Vt.  
 1408¼. IX. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 29, 1810 ; d. Oct. 30, 1810.

802½.

*Rochester, Vt.*

LEMUEL ROOT, son of Eliakim (558), grandson of Eliakim (431), b. 1764 ; m. Ruth Shannon. They lived at Rochester, Vermont.

### Children :

- 1408½. I. LEMUEL.  
 1408¾. II. SAMUEL, and four daughters.

## Root Genealogical Records.

803 $\frac{1}{4}$ .

*Rochester, Vt.*

JEREMIAH ROOT, son of Eliakim (558), grandson of Eliakim (431), b. 1770; m. Anna Miller; res. Rochester, Vt.

### *Children:*

1409. I. DANIEL.

1409 $\frac{1}{4}$ . II. Daughter.

803 $\frac{1}{2}$ .

*Plain field, N. H.*

ALLEN ROOT, son of Eliakim (558), grandson of Eliakim (431), b. Nov. 2, 1772; m. Betsey Elkins; res. Plainfield, N. H.

### *Children:*

1410. I. JESSE, res. Middlesex, Vt.

1410 $\frac{1}{2}$ . II. NATHAN, res. Cornish, N. H., and two daughters.

804.

*Cornish, N. H.*

PHINEHAS ROOT, son of Eliakim (558), grandson of Eliakim (431), b. Aug. 12, 1776; m. Elsie Kenyon; res. Cornish, New Hampshire.

### *Children:*

1411. I. MADISON

1411 $\frac{1}{2}$ . II. Daughter.

806.

*Westmoreland, N. Y.*

SIMEON ROOT, son of Medad (560), grandson of Eliakim (431), b. in South Coventry, Ct. He removed to Oneida Co., N. Y., about 1790, with his brother Medad, and settled on a farm there; m. 1791, and removed to the town of Westmoreland, where he d. about 1823.

### *Children:*

1412-1413. Six girls and one son.

807.

*New Hartford, N. Y.*

MEDAD ROOT, son of Medad (560), grandson of Eliakim (431), b. Dec. 17, 1767, in Coventry, Ct. He emigrated to Oneida Co., N. Y., in 1770, was married in 1791 to Olive Hawkins of Coventry, Ct., and lived on his farm in New Hartford, N. Y., until Dec. 17, 1842, when he died, æ. 82, leaving

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

no heir but his adopted son, Andrews B. Root (son of his brother Benjamin). Olive, his wife, d. Oct. 13, 1842.

808.

*Oneida Co., N. Y.*

BENJAMIN ROOT, son of Medad (560), grandson of Eliakim (431), b. May 16, 1783, in South Coventry, Ct. He removed to Oneida Co., N. Y., in 1813. He was m. April 16, 1815, to Mary Andrews of Bridgewater, Oneida Co., N. Y. He d. June 3, 1865, æ. 82.

*Children:* (Born in Oneida Co., N. Y.)

- |       |                                                      |
|-------|------------------------------------------------------|
| 1414. | I. ANDREWS B., b. July 18, 1816, f.                  |
| 1415. | II. SAMANTHA, b. 1819; d. May 23, 1848, æ. 29.       |
| 1416. | III. CELINDA, m. 1850, Shuld Moore of Clinton, N. Y. |
| 1417. | IV. HARRIET, m. Geo. Dunham of Paris, N. Y.          |

831.

*Ohio.*

JOSIAH ROOT, son of Josiah (567), grandson of Samuel (436), b. Feb. 8, 1768, at Willington, Ct.; m. Phebe Vinton. They removed from the state of New York to northern Ohio.

*Children:*

- |       |                |       |                           |
|-------|----------------|-------|---------------------------|
| 1430. | I. JOSIAH, f.  | 1434. | V. HIRAM, f.              |
| 1431. | II. ANSON, f.  | 1435. | VI. DAVID, living in Ill. |
| 1432. | III. EBER, f.  | 1436. | VII. SOPHIA, f.           |
| 1433. | IV. HORACE, f. |       |                           |

835.

*Port Byron, N. Y.*

SAMUEL ROOT, son of Josiah (567), grandson of Samuel (436), b. June 4, 1777, in Willington, Ct.; m. ——. He is living (1869), æ. 92, at Port Byron.

*Children:*

- |       |                                                                                     |
|-------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1440. | I. WILLIAM, d. unm'd.                                                               |
| 1441. | II. ELIAS, m. Temperance Bunnell, and has two daughters living at Port Byron, N. Y. |
| 1442. | III. DYER SABINS, d. unm'd.                                                         |
| 1443. | IV. HARRISON S., f.                                                                 |
| 1444. | V. E. VOLNEY, f.                                                                    |



## Root Genealogical Records.

837.

*Pekin, N. Y.*

ELIAS ROOT, son of Josiah (567), grandson of Samuel (436), b. June 9, 1781, in Willington, Ct.; m. — —. He removed to Pekin, N. Y., where he d.

*Children:* (Not in order.)

- |       |      |           |                       |   |
|-------|------|-----------|-----------------------|---|
| 1445. | I.   | THOMAS,   | lives in Pekin, N. Y. |   |
| 1446. | II.  | ALBERT,   | "                     | " |
| 1447. | III. | FRANKLIN, | "                     | " |
| 1448. | IV.  | WILLIS,   | "                     | " |
| 1449. | V.   | Daughter, | "                     | " |
| 1450. | VI.  | "         | "                     | " |

838.

*Willington, Ct.*

ELIZUR ROOT, son of Nathan (571), grandson of Samuel (436), b. Dec. 16, 1763, in Willington, Ct., where he lived; m. — —. He d. Aug. 19, 1792.

*Child:*

1451. ELIZUR, d. 1836.

840.

*Franklin, Ct.*

JEHIAL ROOT, son of Nathan (571), grandson of Samuel (436), b. Feb. 28, 1769; m. (prob.) Jan. 24, 1791, Rachel, dau. of Zebulon and Eliz. (Tracy) Edgerton, b. June 12, 1770, at Norwich, Ct. They were m. at Franklin (formerly Norwich West Farms), Ct.

875.

*Springfield, Pa.*

DANIEL ROOT, son of Daniel (580), grandson of Daniel (447), b. April 8, 1771, in Hebron, Ct.; m. Hannah Wetmore, who was b. Sept. 13, 1778, at Haddam, Ct. He removed with his father to Franklin, Delaware Co., N. Y. He d. April, 1850, at Springfield, Pa., æ. 79.

*Children:*

- |       |      |          |                       |
|-------|------|----------|-----------------------|
| 1462. | I.   | ORRIN,   | d. when a boy, in Ct. |
| 1463. | II.  | LUCINDA, | b. Sept., 1802, f.    |
| 1464. | III. | RUSSEL,  | b. Sept., 1804, f.    |
| 1465. | IV.  | DANIEL,  | b. Nov., 1805, f.     |

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

1466. V. IRA, b. Feb. 3, 1808 ; d. unm'd.  
 1467. VI. ALMIRA, b. July 4, 1810, f.  
 1468. VII. HIRAM, b. May, 1811, f.

876.

*Marlborough, Ct.*

EDWARD ROOT, son of Daniel (580), grandson of Daniel (447), b. Nov. 4, 1772, in Hebron, Ct. He went with his father to Franklin, Delaware Co., N. Y., but returned to Had-dam, Ct., and then went to Marlborough to live. He m. (1) Thankful, dau. of Randall and Comfort (Tyler) Shattuck. She was b. Oct. 14, 1777. He m. (2) wid. Amelia Jones, née Andrews, who was b. June 8, 1779, and d. Feb., 1844. He was a farmer. He d. in Marlborough, Nov. 28, 1841, æ. 69.

*Children :* (Born in Colchester.)

1469. I. EDWARD, b. July 24, 1798, f. ; d. Feb. 28, 1857.  
 1470. II. HANNAH, b. July 8, 1800 ; m. Josiah Mack of Hebron ; d. Feb. 3, 1850, in Franklin, N. Y.  
 1471. III. CHAUNCEY LANGDON, b. May 26, 1802, f. ; d. 1846.  
 1472. IV. ARISTARCHUS SMITH, b. April 14, 1804 ; d. Aug. 27, 1826, æ. 22.  
 1473. V. CYNTHIA, b. April 14, 1806 : m. Jan. 2, 1831, Claudius Brainard, a brother of Edward's wife. She d. at Gates, Monroe Co., N. Y., March 5, 1838.  
 1474. VI. EZEKIEL, b. June 18, 1808, f. ; d. June 26, 1843.

(Born in Marlborough.)

1475. VII. RANDALL AUGUSTUS, b. Aug. 8, 1811 ; d. Aug. 1, 1816, æ. 4.  
 1476. VIII. SOPHRONIA, b. Nov. 6, 1814 ; m. June 6, 1833, John Finlay of Marlborough, Ct., but now living in Buck-ingham, Ct.

B E A C H.

879.

*Michigan.*

LUCINDA ROOT, dau. of Daniel (580), granddau. of Daniel (447), b. May 6, 1780, in Hebron, Ct. ; m. Richard Beach, and removed to Michigan, where she d.

*Children :*

- I. ROXANA, m. ——— Ballard, and d. in Troy, Pa.

## Root Genealogical Records.

- II. MARCIA, m. Wm. McMinn, and d. west.
- III. GORDON, m. — St. John, and d. west.
- IV. LOUISA.
- V. LUCIA, d. unm'd.
- VI. ALFRED, m. — Strong.

### B E A C H.

880.

*Franklin, N. Y.*

PHILENA ROOT, dau. of Daniel (580), granddau. of Daniel (447), b. Jan. 15, 1782, in Hebron, Ct. She removed with her Father to Franklin, Delaware Co., N. Y., where she m. William Beach, and d. 1859.

#### *Children:*

- I. FANNY, m. — Ballard, Troy, Pa.
- II. WILLIAM, m. Harriet Buell.
- III. EMILY.
- IV. JEHIAL, m. — Strong of Walton, N. Y.

888.

*Bouckville, N. Y.*

JUSTUS ROOT, son of Solomon (581), grandson of Daniel (447), b. Sept. 12, 1790; m. March 24, 1816, Sarah Griswold, b. Oct. 23, 1798. She d. Sept. 9, 1862, æ. 63. He d. Feb. 2, 1867, æ. 76.

#### *Children:*

- 1491. I. JUSTUS, b. June 19, 1818, f.
- 1492. II. MARY, b. Sept. 20, 1820; d. Feb. 14, 1822, æ. 1.
- 1493. III. AURORA S., b. March 13, 1823, f.
- 1494. IV. JOSIAH, b. Sept. 1, 1825, f.
- 1495. V. DANIEL, b. Nov. 3, 1828, f.
- 1496. VI. LUCINDA MARILLA, b. Sept. 30, 1831, f.; d. Aug. 17, 1866, æ. 34.
- 1497. VII. SARAH LURANA, b. Sept. 14, 1834, f.
- 1498. VIII. REUBEN ROCKWELL, b. Dec. 18, 1837, f.; d. Aug. 7, 1867, æ. 29.
- 1499. IX. GEORGE LITTLEFIELD, b. Dec. 30, 1840.

### P A G E.

891.

*Hebron, Ct.*

ELIZABETH ROOT, dau. of Joshua (583), granddau. of Daniel

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

(447), m. Aug. 22, 1791, Jonathan G. Page. They lived in Hebron, Ct.

### *Children:*

- I. BETSEY.
- II. REUBY.
- III. JONATHAN GEER.

- IV. ABIGAIL.
- V. MARY.

895.

*Hebron, Ct.*

JOSHUA ROOT, son of Joshua (583), grandson of Daniel (447), b. 1787, in Hebron, Ct., where he lived; m. (1) Esther Ingraham, who d.; m. (2) Dolly Hough. They lived at Marlborough for a time.

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

- 1500. I. STEPHEN, b. March 12, 1812; m. Lucinda Clark and lives in Marlborough, Ct. Has a son and two daughters.
- 1501. II. ELIZA, b. Sept. 7, 1813; m. Samuel Findley and rem. to Tolland, Ct.
- 1502. III. AUSTIN, f.
- 1503. IV. JERUSHA, m. — Smith.
- 1504. V. JOHN, d. unm'd.
- 1505. VI. JOSEPH, m. Gough; two children.
- 1506. VII. BENJAMIN, d. in the war, unm'd.

### *(By second marriage.)*

- 1507. VIII. Son.

898.

*Hebron, Ct.*

BENJAMIN ROOT, son of Joshua (583), grandson of Daniel (447), b. 1791, in Hebron, Ct.; m. Jerusha Ingraham.

### *Children:*

- 1508. I. EDWIN, m. Wire.
- 1509. II. SYLVESTER, m.
- 1510. III. ELIAS, d. young.
- 1511. IV. SAMUEL, m. — Dickerson; d. 1863.
- 1512. V. SARAH, m. — Carpenter of Coventry, Ct.

899.

*Hebron, Ct.*

IRA ROOT, son of Joshua (583), grandson of Daniel (447),

## Root Genealogical Records.

b. 1793, in Hebron, Ct.; m. (1) Charlotte Dart; m. (2) Rhoda Findlay. He lives in Hebron, Ct.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

|       |             |       |               |
|-------|-------------|-------|---------------|
| 1513. | I. LUCY.    | 1515. | III. JERUSHA. |
| 1514. | II. LOUISA. |       |               |

900.

*Hebron, Ct.*

SOLOMON ROOT, son of Joshua (583), grandson of Daniel (447), b. 1795, at Hebron, Ct.; m. Sept. 30, 1821, Mary Bliss of Hebron, where they lived. He d. Jan. 15, 1854, æ. 59. She was living in Hebron in 1863.

*Children:*

|       |                                                                   |
|-------|-------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1516. | I. WILLIAM B., b. Sept. 10, 1823, f.                              |
| 1517. | II. MARY JANE, b. July 31, 1828, unm'd, and living in Hebron, Ct. |

920.

JOEL ROOT, son of Asahel (595), grandson of Jacob (450), b. April 7, 1778, in Kinderhook, N. Y.; m. Affa Brown.

*Children:*

|        |              |        |                 |
|--------|--------------|--------|-----------------|
| 1517½. | I. JOHN.     | 1519.  | IV. DIANTHA, d. |
| 1518.  | II. JASON.   | 1519½. | V. BELVA, d.    |
| 1518½. | III. ISRAEL. |        |                 |

DEVŌE.

921.

*Mechanicsville, N. Y.*

LURENCY ROOT, dau. of Asahel (595), grandson of Jacob (450), b. April 10, 1780; m. James Devoe and lived in Mechanicsville, N. Y.

*Children:*

I. DAVID.  
II. JAMES, and probably others.

922.

*Jackson, Mich.*

JOHN ROOT, son of Asahel (595), grandson of Jacob (450), b. Dec. 18, 1781, in Schodack, N. Y.; m. Roxcynthia, dau. of Capt. Benj. George of the British army, and step-dau. of

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

Mr. Jesse Worden, who was one of Washington's life-guards. She was b. 1786, and d. Oct. 9, 1853, æ. 66. He resided at Fort Ann, N. Y., and is now living, with three of his sons, at the advanced age of 88, in Jackson, Mich. He has been engaged in mechanical pursuits, having made axes and scythes by hand for more than half a century. He drew a bounty for service in the war of 1812. He gained and held the confidence of the community in which he lived, having held for more than thirty years one office in the township in which he lived, irrespective of the party in power.\*

*Children:* (All born in Fort Ann, N. Y.)

1520. I. ELIAS, b. Nov. 31, 1806, f.  
1521. II. HUMPHREY G., b. Feb. 8, 1809, f.  
1521 $\frac{1}{4}$ . III. MARY, b. April 23, 1813; m. G. W. Baxter, and d. Feb. 5, 1851, æ. 37.  
1521 $\frac{1}{2}$ . IV. AMOS, b. April 8, 1816, f.  
1522. V. ASA, b. April 13, 1819; d. April 23, 1819.  
1522 $\frac{1}{2}$ . VI. FREDERICK S., b. Aug. 16, 1822, f.  
1523. VII. JOHN MORTIMER, b. April 21, 1824, f.  
1523 $\frac{1}{4}$ . VIII. SUSAN ANN, b. July 17, 1827.

924.

*Fort Ann, N. Y.*

ASA ROOT, son of Asahel (595), grandson of Jacob (450), b. Jan. 17, 1785, in Schodack, N. Y. He lived in Fort Ann, Washington Co., N. Y. He m. Andria Briggs, and d. July 11, 1866, æ. 81.

---

\* When quite a young man he united with the Baptist church at South Bay, ten miles from Fort Ann, and is still a member of that church. He has always been noted for his honesty, which has never been questioned. He was a Clay whig, and afterwards a republican in politics. He has been identified with the temperance cause, and at the age of sixty refused longer to use tobacco, because the example was deleterious to the young, in whose welfare he always had a lively interest, although he had used it for more than forty years. He is a man of great decision of character. Although nearly ninety, his memory is still retentive, he writes a good hand, and spends much of his time in reading. Regular in his habits, he sleeps just so many hours, and works hard the balance of the time. He was once sick with a fever which lasted about two weeks, and that is all the sickness he has ever had. In his prime he was five feet and eight inches in height, and weighed about 160 pounds. All of his family, with one exception, have dark eyes, dark complexion, and very dark hair. His family occupy prominent positions in society.



## Root Genealogical Records.

### *Children :*

- 1523 $\frac{1}{2}$ . I. LEONARD B., lives at Mohawk, N. Y.  
 1523 $\frac{2}{3}$ . II. OLIVE, f. ; d.  
 1523 $\frac{3}{4}$ . III. WARREN H., m. Deborah Corning, who d. a. 1849.  
 He lives at Fort Ann, N. Y., and is a farmer.  
 1523 $\frac{7}{8}$ . IV. HARRIET G., m. Wm. S. Gardner of Fort Ann.  
 1524. V. HENRY S., lives on the old homestead and is engaged in farming.

929.

*Fort Ann, N. Y.*

ISRAEL ROOT, son of Asahel (595), grandson of Jacob (450), b. May 22, 1795, in Fort Ann, Washington Co., N. Y. ; m. Lydia Conro of New Jersey. He had a large family, and d. in Onondaga Co., N. Y.

### *Children :*

- 1524 $\frac{1}{4}$ . I. JOHN.  
 1524 $\frac{1}{2}$ . II. GEORGE.  
 1524 $\frac{3}{4}$ . III. ARTHUR, killed on railroad.  
 1525. IV. AUGUSTUS, f. ; d. 1865.  
 1525 $\frac{1}{4}$ . V. AURILLA.  
 1525 $\frac{1}{2}$ . VI. FRANCES, m. S. O. Miller of Fort Ann, N. Y.  
 1525 $\frac{3}{4}$ . VII. LYDIA ANN.  
 1525 $\frac{7}{8}$ . VIII. SARAH JANE.  
 1526. IX. MARY.  
 1526 $\frac{1}{4}$ . X. MARTHA.

930.

*Granville, Mass.*

JOEL ROOT, son of Amos (599), grandson of John (452), b. June 5, 1771, in Granville, Mass., where he lived ; m. (1) 1803, Sarah Ensign, who d. ; m. (2) Clarissa Ensign, a sister of his first wife. He commenced business in early life, and was a successful merchant for more than forty years in his native town, where, by honesty, integrity, and faithful application to business, he accumulated a property large for those days and the place in which he lived. He was postmaster for a series of years, and during his whole life had the confidence and respect of his fellow townsmen, being frequently honored with the highest offices within their gift. Mrs. C. Root has resided in Springfield, Mass., for the past few years, and though nearly eighty, has never used spectacles, and reads with ease the finest print. He d. Sept. 28, 1839, æ. 68.

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

- 1526½. I. LOUIS ENSIGN, b. March 4, 1805, f.; d. Aug. 31, 1839, æ. 34.

(By second marriage.)

1527. II. SARAH ANN, b. May 16, 1812, f.  
1528. III. AMARETTE P., b. Jan. 17, 1815, f.  
1529. IV. CLARISSA M., b. June 16, 1820, f.

### SPELMAN.

933.

*Granville, Mass.*

ANNA ROOT, dau. of Amos (599), granddau. of John (542), b. Oct. 7, 1776, in Granville, Mass., where she m. Jan. 2, 1800, Jesse Spelman, b. May 16, 1775, in G. He was a farmer, and both were exemplary members of the Congregational church. He d. April 26, 1842, æ. 66. She d. April 3, 1866, æ. 89, in Albany, N. Y.

*Children:*

- I. JESSE BARLOW, b. March 21, 1801; m. April 17, 1828, Elim Content Cooley. They lived in Brooklyn, N. Y.
- II. MARY ANN, b. June 14, 1802; m. Nov. 24, 1827, Wm. Benj. Cooley; lives in Pittsfield, Mass.
- III. ALMON ROE, b. Jan. 2, 1804; d. Oct. 7, 1828, æ. 24, unm'd, at Utica, N. Y.
- IV. STEPHEN, b. Sept. 27, 1805; m. (1) July 4, 1833, Charlotte Tinker; m. (2) Dec. 24, 1855, Eliza Ells; m. (3) April 28, 1869, Mrs. Abbe B. Case.
- V. CLARISSA, b. Aug. 3, 1807; d. Feb. 17, 1808.
- VI. AMOS ROOT, b. Feb. 1, 1809; d. May 21, 1815, æ. 6.
- VII. BENJAMIN ROOT, b. Sept. 12, 1811; m. June 20, 1844, Isabella Dey Ermand, b. Nov. 20, 1818; res. Albany, N. Y., for over 43 years.\*
- VIII. RALZAMON LUCAS, b. Jan. 2, 1815; m. June 18, 1845, Louisa Reed; d. Nov. 19, 1863, æ. 44, at Albany, N. Y.
- IX. CLARILLA TIRZAH, b. May 28, 1818; m. Sept. 12, 1866, William Orr.

---

\* *Children:* 1. William Dey Ermand, b. March 22, 1845; m. April 15, 1868, Julia Frances Rodgers, b. 1845; res. Quincy, Mass. 2. Benjamin Root, b. Dec. 9, 1847. 3. Clarilla Louise, b. Nov. 14, 1851; d. Jan. 20, 1852. 4. Elizabeth (adopted), b. Oct. 19, 1844. 5. Mary Glover, b. Aug. 3, 1853. 6. Anna Root, b. March 28, 1857.

## Root Genealogical Records.

936.

Granville, Mass.

Rev. SILAS ROOT, son of Amos (599), grandson of John (452), b. June 27, 1783, in Granville, Mass.; m. May 18, 1808, Miriam Spelman. He was a clergyman of the Baptist church, ordained June 5, 1817, at Granville, Mass. He d. Sept. 13, 1846, æ. 63.

"Silas Root was an exemplary Christian and a good citizen. He was a hard-working farmer as well as a minister of the gospel. The Baptist church at Granville Corners was built for him, and he occupied the pulpit for about twenty years. His wife was a mild, amiable and devoted Christian, of kind disposition, and affectionate in her family and to her friends."

### Children:

- 1530. I. HARVEY, b. Aug. 9, 1808; d. Oct. 18, 1827, æ. 19, unm'd.
- 1531. II. NANCY, b. Oct. 15, 1810, f.; d. Nov. 2, 1849, æ. 39.
- 1532. III. JACOB SPELMAN, b. July 19, 1812, f.
- 1533. IV. MARINDA, b. Nov. 4, 1814, f.
- 1534. V. DAVID L., b. July 19, 1822; d. Aug. 23, 1846, æ. 24, unmarried.
- 1535. VI. JOHN A., b. May 5, 1826, f.
- 1536. VII. SILAS HARVEY, b. June 14, 1828; d. Aug. 12, 1846, æ. 18.

938.

East Granville, Mass.

SAMUEL ROOT, son of Amos (599), grandson of John (452), b. March 7, 1787; m. April 25, 1810, in Granville, Mass., Dorothy, dau. of Roger Root of Winchester, Ct., b. April 13, 1787. [See 3411.] He lived at East Granville, Mass. He was a very tall man. He d. Jan. 28, 1862, æ. 74. She d. July 1, 1865, æ. 78.

### Children:

- 1537. I. MARY ANN, b. Jan. 8, 1811, f.; d. June 9, 1859, æ. 48.
- 1538. II. MADISON, b. April 7, 1812, f.; d. Aug. 9, 1853, æ. 41.
- 1539. III. ALMIRA, b. Nov. 7, 1814; d. unm'd, Jan. 30, 1868, æ. 53.
- 1540. IV. JANE NANCY, b. Jan. 30, 1816; unm'd; is in Historical Society at Hartford — librarian.

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

1541. V. AMOS, b. Nov. 17, 1817; d. Feb. 15, 1849, unm'd,  
æ. 31.  
1542. VI. BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 13, 1820, f.

### BANCROFT.

939.

*Hartford, Ct.*

CLARISSA ROOT, dau. of Amos (599), granddau. of John (542), b. Dec. 23, 1789; m. Nov. 29, 1809, Bela Bancroft, who was b. Sept., 1786, and d. Nov. 13, 1822, at Granville, Mass. She is living (1869) in Hartford, Ct.

#### *Children:*

- I. CALISTA ANN, b. Oct. 18, 1810; m. Nov. 12, 1832, Richard D. Cornwall, b. Aug. 28, 1809. She d. June 24, 1866.  
II. SARAHETTE, b. Feb. 17, 1814; m. April 30, 1839, Jas. Ingraham, b. Feb. 20, 1814. They lived at Vergennes, Vt. She d. June 14, 1850. He d. Feb. 20, 1862.  
III. CLARISSA RUTH, b. Dec. 4, 1819; m. Jan. 18, 1843, Ebenezer Roberts of Hartford, who was b. Oct. 23, 1819.

940.

*Ionia, Mich.*

JAMES ROOT, son of Amos (599), grandson of John (452), b. July 13, 1791; m. 1813, Sally W. Cadwell of Granville, Mass., b. April 17, 1794. He lived in Granville, on the old homestead, till 1860, when he removed to Canaan Four Corners, N. Y., and thence to Ionia. She d. May 24, 1866, at Ionia.

#### *Children:*

1543. I. LORENZO JAY, b. July 27, 1814, f.; d. July 22, 1838,  
æ. 23.  
1544. II. TIMOTHY CADWELL, b. July 20, 1816; d. July 4, 1832,  
æ. 15.  
1545. III. JAMES MONROE, b. June 3, 1821, f.  
1546. IV. JOEL LEROY, b. March 16, 1830, f.  
1547. V. EDWARD BELA, b. Sept. 2, 1831, f.

940½.

*Painesville, Ohio.*

LYMAN ROOT, son of Amos (599), grandson of John (452), b. July 10, 1793; m. Dec. 22, 1814, Margaret Barlow of Granville, Mass., b. Dec. 17, 1795. He removed to Paines-

## Root Genealogical Records.

ville, Ohio, where he d. Dec. 6, 1862, æ. 69. She is living at Painesville.

### Children:

1548. I. MATTHEW LYMAN, b. Dec. 23, 1815, f.  
1549. II. MARGARET EMEROY, b. May 16, 1817, f.; d. Aug. 19,  
1842, æ. 25.  
1550. III. MARTHA SYBIL, b. Jan. 23, 1827, f.

### SMITH.

941.

CHENEY ROOT, dau. of Israel (602), granddau. of John (452), b. Nov. 27, 1788, in Sandlake, N. Y.; m. Amasa Smith. She d. in Alleghany Co., N. Y.

### Children:

- |             |                |
|-------------|----------------|
| I. ROSINA.  | III. HENRY, d. |
| II. ISRAEL. | IV. JOEL.      |

942.

Portage, N. Y.

Deacon HENRY ROOT, son of Israel (602), grandson of John (452), b. March 24, 1791, in Sandlake, N. Y.; m. Huldah Bennett. They lived in Portage, Alleghany Co., N. Y. He was deacon of a Baptist church there. He d. June 18, 1843, with a cancer.

### Children:

1554. I. CALVIN, b. Dec. 25, 1815, f.  
1555. II. CHARLES H., b. Nov. 2, 1830, f.  
1556. III. WILLIAM, b. Nov., 1832, f.  
1557. IV. MARY, b. 1836; m. John Madison. They live in  
Wyanette, Bureau Co., Ill.

### RAWSON.

944.

Amherst, Ohio.

CHARITY ROOT, dau. of Israel (602), granddau. of John (452), b. June 6, 1796, in Sandlake, N. Y.; m. Lyman Rawson. She lived in Amherst, Loraine Co., Ohio, and d. Oct. 10, 1846, æ. 50.

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

### *Children:*

- |                          |                      |
|--------------------------|----------------------|
| I. WILLARD, d. young.    | III. AMANDA, m. — —. |
| II. MARIA, m. ——— Starr. | IV. SYBIL.           |

946.

*Reedsburg, Wis.*

Deacon ISRAEL ROOT, son of Israel (602), grandson of John (452), b. Dec. 22, 1800, in Sandlake, N. Y.; m. (1) Sally Aldridge, in Alleghany Co., N. Y. She d. in Wisconsin. He m. (2) Electa Ransom. He is a deacon of a Baptist church, has lived at Portage (then) in Alleghany Co., N. Y., and now lives at Reedsburg, Sauk Co., Wisconsin. He had four sons, one son-in-law, and two grandsons, in the army of the Union. He is possessed of a handsome property.

### *Children: (All by first marriage.)*

- 1558. I. HARRISON, b. a. 1823.
- 1559. II. ORLANDO, m. and has two children ; lives near Fox Lake, Dodge Co., Wis.
- 1560. III. LYMAN, m. and has children ; living in Beaver Dam City, Dodge Co., Wis.
- 1561. IV. RUSSELL, m. and has children ; lives near Baraboo, Wis.
- 1562. V. WADE, m. and has two children ; lives in Sauk Co., Wis.
- 1563. VI. SOLON, m. and has two children ; lives near Reedsburg, Wisconsin.
- 1564. VII. DELIA, m. and d.
- 1565. VIII. DWIGHT, m. and lives at Reedsburg, Wis.
- 1566. IX. GEORGE, d. in war, unm'd.
- 1567. X. JOHN, lives at Reedsburg ; is studying for the ministry.
- 1568. XI. SARAH, } twins.
- 1569. XII. Boy, }
- 1570. XIII. Babe, d.

947.

*Barre Center, N. Y.*

AMOS ROOT, son of Israel (602), grandson of John (452), b. July 12, 1803, in Sandlake, N. Y.; m. July 11, 1824, Rhoda Ann Bennett, dau. of Henry and Olive (Hubbell) Bennett, b. 1800. He has lived at Portage (then) in Alleghany Co., N. Y., Mt. Morris, Livingston Co., N. Y., and near Marshall, Mich. He has resided for thirty years at Barre Center, Orleans Co., N. Y. No children. He has brought up several nephews and nieces.



## Root Genealogical Records.

948.

*Rochester, N. Y.*

LYMAN ROOT, son of Israel (602), grandson of John (452), b. Nov. 10, 1805, in Sandlake, N. Y.; m. Nancy Tice (or Hambleton). She d. They lived in Rochester, N. Y.

### *Children:*

- 1571. I. MARY JANE, b. 1830; unm'd.
- 1572. II. WARREN PUTNAM, m. and lives in Cleveland, Ohio.
- 1573. III. JOSEPH, drowned when young, while at school at Geneva, N. Y.

949.

*Fredonia, Mich.*

PUTNAM ROOT, son of Israel (602), grandson of John (452), b. May 14, 1809, in Sandlake, Rensselaer Co., N. Y.; m. Nov. 23, 1837, Mary Jerusha Cary, in the town of Fredonia, who was b. Feb. 6, 1819, in Pompey, Onondaga Co., N. Y. He emigrated to Fredonia, Calhoun Co., Mich., in Sept., 1834. His post-office address is Marshall, Mich.

### *Children: (Born in Fredonia, Mich.)*

- 1574. I. RANSOM MARVIN, b. Jan. 15, 1840, f.
- 1575. II. MARIA LORETTE, b. Feb. 5, 1842; unm'd.
- 1576. III. MARY DIANA, b. Aug. 30, 1844; m. July 29, 1867, Marshall Horace Starr, and lives at Decatur, Van Buren Co., Mich.
- 1577. IV. DELIA EVELINE, b. May 2, 1847.
- 1578. V. JANE, } b. Sept. 4, 1850.
- 1579. VI. LORENZO, } b. Sept. 4, 1850.

950.

*Sweden, N. Y.*

ABEL ROOT, son of Abel (610), grandson of William (460), b. April 5, 1786, in Hebron, Ct.; m. May 23, 1813, Mary Davis. He removed in 1815, from Hebron, Ct., and first settled in Charlton, Saratoga Co., N. Y., but in June, 1818, removed to the town of Sweden, N. Y., and settled on a farm near Brockport, where he remained till he died, Feb. 20, 1836, æ. 49.

### *Children:*

- 1581. I. ERASTUS, b. March 23, 1816, f.; d. March, 1866, æ. 50.
- 1582. II. HENRY, b. July 17, 1817, f.
- 1583. III. ELIZA ANN, b. Nov. 11, 1818; d. July 6, 1822, æ. 3.

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

1584. IV. HARRIET, b. March 10, 1820; d. July 17, 1822, æ. 2.  
 1585. V. SARAH A., b. April 11, 1822; m. Jan., 1840, Edwin Clarke; d. Oct. 18, 1848, æ. 26.  
 1586. VI. JOHN, b. May 28, 1824, f.  
 1587. VII. GEORGE, b. Jan. 11, 1826; d. Nov. 2, 1826.  
 1588. VIII. RUFUS W., b. April 17, 1827; a physician; d. Feb., 1855, in Wisconsin, æ. 27.  
 1589. IX. ELIZA, b. Jan. 31, 1829; m. March, 1855, Harry Potter.

951.

*Sweden, N. Y.*

AARON ROOT, son of Abel (610), grandson of William (460), b. Feb. 8, 1788, in Hebron, Ct. He m. Sept. 24, 1809, Salenda Phelps. He removed, in 1815, from Hebron to Charlton, Saratoga Co., N. Y., and in June, 1818, to Sweden, Monroe Co., N. Y., in company with his brother Abel Root, and lived on a farm there till he d. April 18, 1833, æ. 45.

### *Children:*

1590. I. EVELINA E., b. Sept. 7, 1810, f.; d. Jan. 15, 1845, æ. 34.  
 1591. II. BETSEY E., b. Oct. 1, 1812; d. April 7, 1853, æ. 41.  
 1592. III. FREDERICK P., b. Oct. 23, 1814, f.  
 1593. IV. ANDREW, b. March 25, 1817, f.; d. July, 1860, æ. 43.  
 1594. V. MARY ANN, b. Dec. 31, 1818; d. Sept. 11, 1820, æ. 1.  
 1595. VI. ABEL, b. March 3, 1821; d. Aug. 7, 1822, æ. 1.  
 1596. VII. FILER AARON, b. April 26, 1823, f.; d. April, 1854, æ. 31.  
 1597. VIII. MARY S., b. May 20, 1825; d. June 20, 1842, æ. 17.  
 1568. IX. DARWIN, b. Sept. 13, 1827, f.; d. Feb. 8, 1854, æ. 26.  
 1599. X. JOEL E., b. Aug. 9, 1829, f.; d. Nov. 1859, æ. 30.

952.

*Brockport, N. Y.*

DUDLEY ROOT, son of Dan (613), grandson of William (460), b. Nov. 18, 1788, in Hebron, Ct.; m. Oct. 10, 1820, Phebe Scott, and lives in Brockport, N. Y.

### *Children:*

1600. I. LUCY ANNE, b. July 22, 1821; m. March 22, 1848, Eastman Colby of Brockport, N. Y.  
 1601. II. PEMBROKE, b. March 9, 1828; d. Nov. 14, 1847.

953.

*Sweden, N. Y.*

WILLIAM ROOT, son of Dan (613), grandson of William

## Root Genealogical Records.

(460), b. March 29, 1792, in Hebron, Ct.; m. Feb. 3, 1822, Emily Comstock. He d. April 27, 1861, æ. 69.

### *Child:*

1602. EMELINE, b. Oct. 13, 1826.

955.

*Sweden, N. Y.*

DAN ROOT, son of Dan (613), grandson of William (460), b. April 1, 1800, in Hebron, Ct.; m. Oct. 25, 1821, Eliza Lawrence. He d. Nov. 28, 1833.

### *Children:*

1603. I. ORPHEUS, b. Dec. 3, 1822, f.

1604. II. HELEN, b. Dec. 19, 1827; m. April, 1848, Dr. Thos. M. Hoff.

957.

*Ionia Co., Mich.*

EDWIN ROOT, son of Dan (613), grandson of William (460), b. June 3, 1810, in Hebron, Ct.; m. Aug., 1832, Amarilla Beadle. He and his family live in Ionia Co., Mich.

### *Children:*

1605. I. AMY ELIZA, b. Oct. 21, 1834; m. March, 1851, Samuel White.

1606. II. PHEBE ANN, b. Aug. 21, 1836; m. Feb., 1853, Dan T. Fargo.

1607. III. DAN S., b. April 3, 1838, f.

1608. IV. WILLIAM ERNEST, b. April 14, 1841, f.

1609. V. MARIAN, b. May 31, 1845; m. 1861, — Johnson.

1610. VI. MARY, b. Nov. 16, 1847.

1611. VII. PEMBROKE, b. Aug., 1853.

1612. VIII. DUDLEY, b. 1858.

## H O B B I E.

958.

*Washington, D. C.*

JULIANNE ROOT, dau. of Erastus (614), granddau. of William (460), b. Aug. 26, 1807; m. May 13, 1826, Selah R. Hobbie, b. March 10, 1797, at Newburgh, N. Y. He was at one time assistant postmaster-general.

### *Children:*

I. ELIZABETH, b. June 13, 1827.

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

- II. FRANCES P., b. Jan. 11, 1830.
- III. MARY DEBORAH, b. Jan. 22, 1832.
- IV. JULIANNE, b. Jan. 1, 1834.
- V. AUGUSTUS ROOT, b. July 10, 1836.
- VI. ERASTUS ROOT, b. Dec. 25, 1838 ; d. Sept. 17, 1841.
- VII. SELAH, b. May 28, 1841 ; d. Sept. 29, 1842.
- VIII. REEVE, b. March 26, 1844.
- IX. ELLEN GILLET, b. July 6, 1846.
- X. ADAH.

### ROBINSON.

960.

*Binghamton, N. Y.*

ELIZABETH ROOT, dau. of Erastus (614), granddau. of William (460), b. Dec. 17, 1811 ; m. Oct. 15, 1833, Henry L. Robinson of Binghamton, N. Y.

#### *Children:*

- I. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. July 18, 1835.
- II. AUGUSTA ROOT, b. May 2, 1839.
- III. ERASTUS ROOT, b. June 19, 1843.
- IV. FLORENCE.

961.

*Delhi, N. Y.*

WILLIAM ROOT, son of Erastus (614), grandson of William (460), b. Feb. 22, 1814, in Delhi, Delaware Co., N. Y., where he lives ; m. June 13, 1842, Mrs. Emily J. Dickinson, dau. of Col. J. Wheelock of Green Bay, Wis. She was b. April 13, 1816, and d. Nov. 25, 1857.

#### *Children:*

- 1613. I. ERASTUS, b. Aug. 21, 1843.
- 1614. II. CHARLES, b. Feb. 18, 1845 ; d. Nov. 20, 1859, when skating on the ice on Fox river, Wis.
- 1615. III. AUGUSTA, b. March 18, 1847.
- 1616. IV. FRANK.
- 1617. V. —.
- 1618. VI. LYDIA, b. Nov. 10, 1854.

### FULLER.

962.

*Montgomery, Ala.*

AUGUSTA ROOT, dau. of Erastus (614), granddau. of Wil-

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

liam (460), b. Feb. 18, 1816; m. Oct. 10, 1838, William Fuller, who was b. March 17, 1810, in Boston, Mass. She d. Dec. 12, 1838, at Montgomery, Ala., and her remains were disinterred and buried at Delhi, June 9, 1839.

### 970.

WILLIAM ROOT, son of William (616), grandson of Simeon (461), b. about 1790; m. — Beers.

*Children:* (Reside mostly in Washtenaw Co., Mich.)

- |                                              |                             |
|----------------------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| 1619. I. ERASTUS.                            | 1622. IV. JOHN.             |
| 1620. II. HULDAH, m. Cole;<br>d. 1865 or '6. | 1623. V. NATHAN.            |
| 1621. III. EMILY.                            | 1624. VI. WILLIAM, } twins. |
|                                              | 1625. VII. MARY, }          |

### 971.

CHARLES ROOT, son of William (616), grandson of Simeon (461), b. 1792, in Vermont, and removed with his father when a lad to Springport, Cayuga Co., N. Y. He m. Dec., 1815, Elizabeth W. Douglass, in Brutus, Cayuga Co., N. Y., and moved to Calhoun Co., Mich., in 1845, and d. there Jan., 1853, æ. 61.

*Children:*

- 1626. I. SILAS W., b. Jan. 24, 1817.
- 1627. II. WILLIAM T., b. April 19, 1818, f.
- 1628. III. LOUISA A., b. Nov. 6, 1819, f.; d. Nov., 1867, æ. 48.
- 1629. IV. LUCIUS I., b. Aug. 20, 1820, f.
- 1630. V. AUGUSTUS, b. June 13, 1822, f.
- 1631. VI. HANNAH M., b. Dec. 19, 1827; m. in Battle Creek, Michigan.
- 1632. VII. SARAH E., b. Oct. 13, 1829; m. and went to California; d. 1857, without children.
- 1633. VIII. MARY C., b. Jan. 24, 1832, f.
- 1634. IX. CHARLES D., b. June 17, 1835; m. — —, and lives in Sharon, Wis. (Has two girls.)

### 990.

*Newark Valley, N. Y.*

Dr. ROYAL BRISCO ROOT, son of Levi (619), grandson of Levi (464), b. 1801, in Strafford, Vt. He graduated from the medical department of Dartmouth College, in 1822; m. — —.

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

He removed in early life to N. Y., and lives at Newark Valley, N. Y. No children.

### PERHAM — GOULD.

993. *Athens and Westminster, Vt.*

WEALTHA T. ROOT, dau. of Wm. Brisco (620), granddau. of Levi (464), b. July 23, 1804, in Strafford, Vt. She m. (1) Dec. 18, 1831, David Perham of Athens, Vt. He was son of Ezekiel and Eunice (Shattuck) Perham of Pepperell, Mass. He was b. April 3, 1803; d. April 27, 1834, in Newfane, Vt. She m. (2) Feb., 1838, Reuben C. Gould of Westminster, Vt.

*Children:* (By last marriage.)

- I. LIZZIE W. GOULD, b. April, 1842.
- II. LYDIA S. GOULD, b. July, 1844.

### SEVERANCE — CLARK.

994.

*Bernardstown, Mass., and Brattleboro, Vt.*

LUCY F. ROOT, dau. of Wm. Brisco (620), granddau. of Levi (464), b. June 7, 1808, in Strafford, Vt. She m. (1) Horace Severance of Bernardstown, Mass. She m. (2) 1843, Philander T. Clark of Brattleboro, Vt. She d. Jan. 7, 1861.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

- I. WILLIAM SEVERANCE, b. 1833; m. 1854, Mary Ann Welch of South Hadley Falls. They lived in Ludlow, Mass. He was in U. S. service 1861-3.
- II. SARAH L. SEVERANCE, b. 1835; m. 1857, Giles S. Chapin of Chicopee Village, Mass. They live in Granby, Mass.
- III. LOVINA SEVERANCE, b. 1836; d. 1838, in Bernardston, Mass.
- IV. DAVID ALLEN SEVERANCE, b. 1841, enlisted in U. S. service in 1861; d. in fall of 1864, in hospital, æ. 24.

(By second marriage.)

- I. ALLIE E. CLARK, b. 1845, lives in New Haven, Ct.
- II. LUCY E. CLARK, b. 1847; d. in 1849, æ. 2, at Brattleboro, Vt.
- III. LOUIS E. CLARK, b. 1849, resides in New Haven.
- IV. CHARLES R. CLARK, b. 1851; d. in 1852, at South Hadley.



## Root Genealogical Records.

### BUSH.

995.

*Brookline, Vt.*

SARAH B. ROOT, dau. of William B. (620), granddau. of Levi (464), b. Aug. 14, 1810, in Strafford, Vt.; m. 1837, Jacob Bush of the state of New York. They live in Brookline, Vt.

#### *Children:*

- I. MANSEL H., b. 1838. He m. 1860, Sophia Knapp of Dummerston, Vt. He enlisted in U. S. Vols., and was in the battle of Gettysburg.
- II. GEORGE, b. 1840; m. 1860, Helen Ordaway of Tunbridge, Vt. He was in U. S. army.
- III. HENRY J., b. 1842, enlisted in the U. S. army, 1861, and was killed 1863, in battle of Fredericksburg Heights.
- IV. ALONZO P., b. 1844, enlisted in 1862 in U. S. army, and d. 1862, at New Orleans, æ. 18.
- V. LORENZO W., b. 1845.
- VI. EMERSON W., b. 1847.
- VII. CHARLES F., b. 1849; d. 1860, æ. 11.
- VIII. FRANK, b. 1851.
- IX. JOHN, b. 1853.

996.

*Fayetteville, Vt.*

WILLIAM BRISCO ROOT, son of Wm. B. (620), grandson of Levi (464), b. Aug. 6, 1813, Strafford, Vt.; m. 1836, Sophronia Whitney of Brookline, Vt. He lives in Fayetteville, Vt.

#### *Children:*

1655. I. ALWILDA, b. July 31, 1839.
1656. II. ACHSAH V., b. Aug. 13, 1847.

997.

*Pike's Peak.*

MANSEL H. ROOT, son of Wm. B. (620), grandson of Levi (464), b. Aug. 23, 1818, in Strafford, Vt.; m. (1) Aug. 1, 1842, Harriet Morrison of Bernardston, Mass. She d. 1850. He m. (2) 1852, Lucinda Wilber of South Hadley Falls, Mass. He lives at Rocky Mountain city, Pike's Peak.

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

### *Children:*

1657. I. WARNER A., b. Oct. 13, 1843, in Vernon, Vt.\*  
1658. II. NANCY A., b. Jan. 18, 1845.  
1659. III. WILLIAM BRISCO, b. Feb. 8, 1848.

LEE.

998.

*Vernon, Vt.*

EDITH E. ROOT, dau. of Wm. Briscoe (620), granddau. of Levi (464), b. Jan. 16, 1822, at Strafford, Vt.; m. Dec. 24, 1851, George W. Lee of Vernon, Vt.

### *Children:*

- I. EDITH A., b. June, 1857.  
II. CORA A., b. July, 1860.

1008.

*Sheffield, Vt.*

EDWARD F. ROOT, son of Cyrus (623), grandson of Levi (464), b. March 1, 1817, at Wheelock, Vt. He m. (1) —, who died about 1850. He m. (2) —, in Boston.

### *Children:*

- |       |               |       |                |
|-------|---------------|-------|----------------|
| 1660. | I. ANN ELIZA. | 1662. | III. PHILIP.   |
| 1661. | II. CYRUS.    | 1663. | IV. GEORGIANA. |

1008.

*Quincy, Mass.*

WILLIAM H. B. ROOT, son of Cyrus (623), grandson of Levi (464), b. Aug. 5, 1824; m. in Milton, Mass. He lives in Quincy, Mass.

### *Children:*

- |       |             |       |       |
|-------|-------------|-------|-------|
| 1664. | I. WILLIAM. | 1665. | II. — |
|-------|-------------|-------|-------|

1017.

*Brown Co., Ill.*

ERASTUS ROOT, son of Samuel (627), grandson of Samuel (467), b. Dec. 11, 1799, in New Hampshire; m. Nov. 9,

---

\* He enlisted in the war in 1861, was appointed company clerk Jan. 18, 1862; was detailed as acting hospital steward Nov. 17, 1862, and appointed hospital steward Feb. 6, 1863.

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

1826, Ann Maria Lawson, in Meade Co., Ky. She was b. May 7, 1807. He came to Illinois in 1826, and d. Feb. 26, 1845, in Brown Co., Ill. She is living (1868).

### *Children:*

- 1666. I. JOHN L., b. Aug. 26, 1827, f.
- 1667. II. CYNTHIA A., b. Feb. 3, 1830, living in Brown Co., Ill.
- 1668. III. MARY F., b. Nov. 29, 1831; d. July 12, 1833, æ. 1.
- 1669. IV. WILLIAM A., } b. Aug. 17, 1833, { d. June 4, 1863, in  
1670. V. JOSEPHINE, } b. Aug. 17, 1833, { hospital. He had en-  
listed in U. S. service  
Aug., 1861, in Co. I,  
11th Mo. Reg., 3 yrs.
- 1671. VI. STEPHEN C., b. Oct. 14, 1835, f.
- 1672. VII. JOSEPH A., b. Sept. 8, 1837, f.
- 1673. VIII. THOMAS E., b. Oct. 17, 1839, f.
- 1674. IX. ALBERT H., b. Sept. 4, 1842; d. Jan. 1, 1859, æ. 16.
- 1675. X. JANE E., b. April 7, 1844; d. Jan. 19, 1849, æ. 4.

1022.

*York, Pa.*

JOSEPH ROOT, son of Joseph (628), grandson of Samuel (467), b. in Piermont, N. H.; m. (1) Marian Parkhurst of Tunbridge, Vt.; m. (2) Almira Sawyer of Royalton, Vt., and settled in York, Pa.

1027.

STEPHEN WARD ROOT, son of Roswell (629), grandson of Samuel (467), b. 1807; m. 1832, Catherine Van Lewins. They are both dead.

### *Children:*

1676-1680. Four daughters and one son.

1028

CHARLES A. ROOT, son of Roswell (629), grandson of Samuel (467), b. 1810; m. 1833, Eliza A. Cox. He d. Feb., 1837, off the coast of China, in frigate Columbia.

### *Children:*

1681-2. Two, both dead.

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

1029.

*Plymouth, Mich.*

JAMES W. ROOT, son of Roswell (629), grandson of Samuel (467), b. May, 1814; m. 1835, Harriet Taple. He lives in Plymouth, Mich.

### *Children:*

1683, 1684. Two sons, one of whom is living.  
1685, 1686. Two daughters.

1030.

CHESTER B. ROOT, son of Roswell (629), grandson of Samuel (467), b. April, 1818; m. 1846, Malinda Lazabar.

### *Children:*

1687-1691. Five.

## PHELPS.

1031.

*Mason, Mich.*

MARY O. ROOT, dau. of Roswell (629), granddau. of Samuel (467), b. Jan., 1820; m. Nov., 1840, John Phelps, M. D. They live in Mason, Mich.

### *Children:*

Six. One son and three daughters surviving.

## T A F T.

1033.

HANNAH MARIA ROOT, dau. of Roswell (629), granddau. of Samuel (467), b. Aug., 1825; m. 1846, William Taft a farmer.

### *Children:*

Two sons and two daughters.

1034.

GEORGE B. ROOT, son of Roswell (629), grandson of Samuel (467), b. Jan. 5, 1829; m. April, 1853, Z. M. Wheelock.

### *Children:*

1692. Son.

1693. Daughter

## Root Genealogical Records.

1035.

HENRY R. ROOT, son of Roswell (629), grandson of Samuel (467), b. April, 1834; m. Nov., 1857, Elizabeth C. Fairman.

1694. Son.

1036.

*Monroe, Mich.*

ELIHU B. ROOT, son of Josiah (630), grandson of Samuel (467), b. July 31, 1810, in Sharon, Vt. He lived there till May, 1837; m. May 6, 1837, Eliza, dau. of Ephraim and Anna (Downer) Partridge,\* of Norwich, Vt. She was b. Feb. 29, 1812. They live in Monroe, Mich. His occupation is that of a builder. His religious belief — spiritualism.

### *Children:*

- 1700. I. CHARLES, b. Feb. 23, 1839; d. Jan. 2, 1841.
- 1701. II. SARAH, b. June 8, 1840.
- 1702. III. JASON, b. Sept. 1, 1841.
- 1703. IV. CHARLES, b. Feb. 21, 1842; d. Aug. 20, 1844.
- 1704. V. MARY, b. March 26, 1845.
- 1705. VI. CLARA, b. March 4, 1847.
- 1706. VII. WILLIAM, b. June 27, 1851.

## SPALDING.

1038.

*Monroe, Mich.*

CLIMENA ROOT, dau. of Josiah (630), granddau. of Samuel (467), b. Aug. 31, 1814, at Norwich, Vt.; m. Nov. 7, 1837, Henry D. Spalding, farmer, of Monroe, Mich, who was b. in Pennsylvania.

### *Children:*

- I. MARY E., b. Sept. 6, 1840, at Summerfield, Mich.
- II. ELLEN, b. Jan. 21, 1842.
- III. AMANDA E., b. Jan. 23, 1843; d. Sept. 28, 1844.
- IV. AMANDA C., } b. Aug. 1, 1845; d. Feb. 17, 1846.
- V. CHARLES, } b. Aug. 1, 1845.
- VI. CHESTER, b. Sept. 8, 1847.

---

\* Ephraim Partridge, father of Elihu B. Root's wife, was b. in Norwich, Vt., in 1780, and d. March, 1835, in Galena, Ill. His wife, Anna Downer, was b. Aug., 1783, in Wilbraham, Ct., and now lives in Hartford, Vt.

## Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.

- VII. GEORGE A., b. Aug. 27, 1849.  
VIII. WARREN, b. April 14, 1851; d. March 17, 1860.  
IX. ELVA, b. Sept. 9, 1855; d. March 16, 1860.

### STUART.

1039.

*Monroe, Mich.*

ZILPHA ROOT, dau. of Josiah (630), granddau. of Samuel (467), b. March 16, 1816, at Norwich, Vt.; m. June 2, 1839, Chester Stuart, farmer, b. in state of N. Y.

*Children:* (Born in Monroe, Mich.)

- I. SARAH, b. April 3, 1841.
- II. EMMA, b. Jan. 17, 1843.
- III. HARRIET, b. Jan. 16, 1845.
- IV. ALICE, b. Sept. 14, 1849.
- V. CASSIE, b. March 17, 1851.
- VI. FANNIE, b. Jan. 21, 1854.

### DENMAN.

1041.

*Whiteford, Mich.*

TRYPHENA ROOT, dau. of Josiah (630), granddau. of Samuel (467), b. April 9, 1820, in Norwich, Vt.; m. June 15, 1851, Isaac Denman, farmer.

*Children:* (Born at Whiteford, Mich.)

- I. GEORGE, b. April 16, 1852.
- II. SARAH, b. May, 1854.
- III. ALBUM, b. June, 1856.
- IV. ELVA, b. Nov., 1859.

### BALDWIN.

1042.

*McHenry Co., Ill.*

LYDIA ROOT, dau. of Ephraim (634), granddau. of Ephraim (468), b. June 27, 1802, in Piermont, N. H.; m. 1826, John P. Baldwin. They live in McHenry Co., Ill.

*Children:*

- |                |               |
|----------------|---------------|
| I. CORDELIA.   | V. ANSON.     |
| II. ELIZABETH. | VI. GEORGE.   |
| III. GARDNER.  | VII. CHARLES. |
| IV. ITHAMAR.   | VIII. LOUISA. |



## Root Genealogical Records.

1043.

Newport, Ky.

HON. IRA ROOT, son of Ephraim (634), grandson of Ephraim (468), b. May 4, 1806, in Piermont, N. H. At the age of eighteen he went to Ohio, and after taking a partial course at Miami University, he went to Newport, Ky., studied law, was admitted to the bar, and on the 25th of December, 1834, was married to Sarah Ann Perry, dau. of Col. David Perry of Newport, Ky. He practiced law successfully up to a short time before his death. He was a man of decided talent, both at the forum, and as a public speaker. He filled high positions in his adopted state, and was *always* a determined advocate of emancipation, and an open enemy to slavery. While in the Kentucky legislature, he distinguished himself by laying the foundation of the present common school system of that state. He was loyal to our government in its recent struggle. He d. Feb. 12, 1868.

### Children:

- 1707. I. OLIVER WYATT, b. Oct. 23, 1835, f.
- 1708. II. ALBERT TELL, b. Aug. 25, 1840; unm'd; is a lawyer.
- 1709. III. JAMES CLINTON, b. July 12, 1846, f.
- 1710. IV. SUSIE MARY, b. Jan. 12, 1851.

1045.

Milroy, Ind.

ITHAMAR PILLSBURY ROOT, son of Ephraim (634), grandson of Ephraim (468), b. May 7, 1813, in Piermont, N. H.; m. Sept., 1841, in Bourbon Co., Ky. Sarah Ann Barton, who was b. June 8, 1825. He resides in Milroy, Rush Co., Ind. He is a farmer, justice of the peace, etc.

### Children:

- 1711. I. LIZZIE V., b. Aug. 19, 1842.
- 1712. II. WILLIAM A., b. Feb. 16, 1845.
- 1713. III. JAMES A., b. Sept. 10, 1849.

1046.

DAVID ROOT, son of Ephraim (634), grandson of Ephraim (468), b. Nov. 3, 1815, in Piermont, N. H.; m. (1) Dec., 1840, Sylvina —; m. (2) Mariette —.

## *Sixth Generation — Hartford Line.*

### *Children:*

- |                              |                               |
|------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| 1714. I. EMMA, b. 1842.      | 1719. VI. JOHN, b. 1852.      |
| 1715. II. EDWIN, b. 1845.    | 1720. VII. ELINOR, b. 1854.   |
| 1716. III. SYLVINA, b. 1847. | 1721. VIII. WILLIAM, b. 1856. |
| 1717. IV. DAVID, b. 1848.    | 1722. IX. MARGARET, b. 1860.  |
| 1718. V. ELIZABETH, b. 1850. |                               |

### 1047.

ADDISON ROOT, son of Ephraim (634), grandson of Ephraim (468), b. Aug. 9, 1823, at Piermont, N. H.; m. March 10, 1854, — Earlywine of Kentucky. He is a printer, etc.

### *Children:*

- |                                         |  |
|-----------------------------------------|--|
| 1723. I. REBECCA ANN, b. Aug. 14, 1857. |  |
| 1724. II. EHHRAIM, b. Sept. 14, 1859.   |  |
| 1725. III. MARTHA O., b. Sept. 9, 1861. |  |
| 1726. IV. ELIZA JANE, b. Oct. 14, 1863. |  |

### 1054.

*Elgin, Ill.*

ANSON WILSON ROOT, son of Anson (638), grandson of Ephraim (468), b. Dec. 20, 1823, in Genesee Co., N. Y. He m. (1) Aug. 17, 1845, Elizabeth Hines, who was b. a. 1824, and d. April 26, 1856. He m. (2) Dec. 2, 1856, Harriet B. Parmelee, b. 1833. He resided in Beloit, Wis., and now lives in Elgin, Ill. He is full six feet high, weighs 200 pounds, has dark complexion and dark hair, and is by occupation a farmer, miller and renter.

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

- |                                        |  |
|----------------------------------------|--|
| 1730. I. WILLIAM A., b. Feb. 14, 1856. |  |
|----------------------------------------|--|

### *(By second marriage.)*

- |                                             |  |
|---------------------------------------------|--|
| 1731. II. IDA LUCINDA, b. April 30, 1858.   |  |
| 1732. III. ALICE MATILDA, b. April 4, 1863. |  |

### 1070.

*Chatham, Ct.*

SHERMAN E. ROOT, son of Elisha (646), grandson of Jonah (478), b. July 7, 1810, in Marlborough, Ct.; m. March 28, 1844, Sally, dau. of John and Julia (Fuller) Williams of Chatham, Ct., b. June 17, 1813.

### *Child:*

- |                                           |  |
|-------------------------------------------|--|
| 1736. JEHIAL WILLIAMS, b. Sept. 20, 1849. |  |
|-------------------------------------------|--|

## Root Genealogical Records.

### WILLIAMS.

1073.

*Colchester, Ct.*

LAURA SUMNER ROOT, dau. of Elisha (646), granddau. of Jonah (478), b. May 21, 1820, in Marlborough, Ct. ; m. April 15, 1846, Thomas N. Williams, son of Sparrow and Rebecca (Currier) Williams of Chatham, Ct. He was b. March 29, 1818, at Westchester, Ct.

#### *Children:*

- I. SAMUEL ELISHA, b. Jan. 24, 1847 ; living in Colchester.
- II. FLORA SUMNER, b. May 12, 1849 ; living in Colchester.

1074.

*Hartford, Ct.*

GUSTAVUS ROOT, son of Elisha (646), grandson of Jonah (478), b. March 19, 1823, in Marlborough, Ct. ; m. March 8, 1854, Kate, dau. of Edward and Elizabeth (Willy) Worthington of East Haddam, Ct. He lives (1869) at 145 Trumbull St., Hartford, Ct.

1075.

*Hartford, Ct.*

HORATIO ROOT, son of Joel (647), grandson of Jonah (478), m. Abigail W. Hussey, both of Hartford, Ct.

#### *Children: (Born in Hartford.)*

1740. I. CHARLES EDWARD, b. April 8, 1847 ; d. Oct. 30, 1853.
1741. II. FRANKLIN HUSSEY, b. March 25, 1850 ; d. March 11, 1851.

1076.

*Hebron, Ct.*

BISHOP ROOT, son of Jonah (648), grandson of Jonah (478), b. Aug. 6, 1797, in Hebron ; m. March 27, 1825, Emily Currier of Marlborough. They live in Hebron, Ct.

#### *Children:*

1746. I. EMILY M., b. June 3, 1826, f.
1747. II. HANNAH J., b. Nov. 6, 1828 ; d. July 17, 1832.
1748. III. MARY A., b. Jan. 26, 1831 ; d. April 10, 1834.

*Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.*

SEVENTH GENERATION.

HARTFORD LINE.

ARMS.

1090.

*Deerfield, Mass.*



YDIA ROOT, dau. of Philip (665), granddau. of Joseph (488), b. April 6, 1763, at Montague, Mass.; m. Phinehas Arms of Deerfield, Mass., who was b. May 8, 1759. She d. 1828, at Bridgewater, Pennsylvania, æ. 65. He d. Oct. 10, 1838, at Ovid, N. Y.

*Children:* (Born at Deerfield, Mass.)

- I. FANNY, b. Aug. 9, 1781; d. July 17, 1785.
- II. NOAH, b. Feb. 1, 1783; d. about 1840.
- III. ACHSAH, b. Aug. 9, 1785.
- IV. FANNY, b. Sept. 16, 1787; d. Jan. 15, 1788.
- V. SELAH ROOT, b. Feb. 21, 1789 (Rev. S. R. A. of Springfield, Vt.)
- VI. ABIGAIL, b. March 13, 1791.

(Born at Wilmington, Vt.)

- VII. PHINEHAS, b. Oct. 26, 1793.
- VIII. PHILIP ROOT, b. July 30, 1796; d. March 5, 1850.
- IX. IDDO, b. Aug. 24, 1799.
- X. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 3, 1804; d. July 9, 1806.

1091.

*Montague, Mass.*

ELIJAH ROOT, son of Philip (665), grandson of Joseph (488), b. Nov. 3, 1764, at Montague, Mass.; m. March 18, 1804, Cynthia Carpenter, who was b. Aug. 3, 1769, at Leyden. She d. Dec. 6, 1845. He d. March 31, 1852, æ. 88.

*Child:*

- 1750. I. CYNTHIA, b. Aug. 3, 1811, f.

1092.

*Montague, Mass.*

Deacon SELAH ROOT, son of Philip (665), grandson of Joseph (488), b. Sept. 8, 1766, at Montague, Mass.; m. Feb. 6, 1794,

## Root Genealogical Records.

Elizabeth Child, who was b. Feb. 17, 1769. He d. Sept. 20, 1842, æ. 76. She d. April 12, 1835, æ. 66. They lived at Montague, Mass.

### Children:

1751. I. FANNY, b. March 15, 1795, f.; d. March 4, 1828, æ. 32.  
1752. II. SUBMIT, b. June 4, 1796; d. Sept. 26, 1799, æ. 3.  
1753. III. ORLANDO, b. May 19, 1798, f.  
1754. IV. SUBMIT, b. Dec. 30, 1799; d. July 8, 1843, æ. 43.  
1755. V. AMZI CHILDS, b. Oct. 17, 1801, f.  
1756. VI. OTIS, b. Jan. 16, 1804, f.  
1757. VII. HIRAM, b. Oct. 27, 1805, f.  
1758. VIII. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 12, 1808, f.; d. Sept. 28, 1846, æ. 37.  
1759. IX. SELAH, b. July 15, 1810, f.  
1760. X. DAVID, b. March 14, 1812; d. Jan. 18, 1836, æ. 23.

### 1094.

*Williston, Vt.*

ARAD ROOT, son of Elisha (666), grandson of Joseph (488), b. Sept. 10, 1767, at Montague, Mass. He settled in 1800 in Williston, Chittenden Co., Vt., where the family live in the house first occupied when Mr. Root moved there. He m. (1) Mary Severance. She d. Nov. 27, 1800, æ. 31. He m. (2) Lydia Shattuck, dau. of Samuel. He d. Sept. 1, 1855, æ. 88.

### Children: (By first marriage.)

- 1760½. I. MOSES, b. 1800; d.

### (By second marriage; born at Williston, Vt.)

1761. II. LUCY, b. May 12, 1804; d. Dec. 22, 1828, æ. 24.  
1762. III. ZIMRI, b. May 19, 1806, f.  
1763. IV. LUCINDA, b. Aug. 15, 1808; d. Oct. 12, 1829, æ. 21.  
1764. V. ELISHA, b. May 19, 1811, f.; d. May 21, 1842, æ. 31.  
1765. VI. HENRY, b. March 14, 1816; d. Sept. 27, 1816.

### 1097.

*Greenfield, Mass.*

ELISHA ROOT, son of Elisha (666), grandson of Joseph (488), b. April 11, 1775, at Montague, Mass.; m. Nov. 8, 1804, Betsey Mosley, who was b. Aug. 31, 1781, at Westfield, Mass.

### *Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.*

He removed to Greenfield, Mass., and thence to Burlington, Vt., where he d. Jan. 1, 1855, æ. 80.

#### *Children: (Born at Montague, Mass.)*

- 1766. I. GEORGE, b. Sept. 3, 1805, f.; d. Aug. 7, 1846, æ. 40.
- 1767. II. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 21, 1808; d. Nov. 15, 1811, æ. 3.
- 1768. III. ELISHA, b. April 20, 1812; d. June 26, 1845, unm'd,  
at Newark, N. J.
- 1769. IV. DAVID MOSELEY, b. July 26, 1814; unm'd 1863.
- 1770. V. ELIZABETH, b. March 9, 1817, unm'd 1863.

#### *(Born in Greenfield, Mass.)*

- 1771. VI. HENRY GREEN, b. Sept. 18, 1818, f.
- 1772. VII. CHARLES, b. March 8, 1821, f.
- 1773. VIII. MARY GREEN, b. March 18, 1823; d. Sept. 19, 1826,  
æ. 3.

#### 1098.

*Palmyra, N. Y.*

CHESTER ROOT, son of Elisha (666), grandson of Joseph (488), b. Feb. 11, 1778, at Montague, Mass.; m. (1) March 11, 1811, Betsey Lathrop, who was b. March 23, 1787, and d. Oct. 9, 1812; m. (2) July 4, 1814, Mary Lathrop, who was b. July 10, 1789, and who is still living (1863). He lived at Palmyra, N. Y., and d. Sept. 15, 1861, æ. 83.

#### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

- 1774. I. ABIGAIL PEARL, b. Jan. 19, 1812; d. Aug. 13, 1833,  
unm'd, at Monkton, Vt., æ. 21.

#### *(By second marriage.)*

- 1775. II. HIRAM FRANCIS, b. Jan. 23, 1817, f.; d. July 7, 1845,  
æ. 28.
- 1776. III. MARY ELIZABETH, b. March 16, 1826; d. Nov. 13,  
1844, unm'd, æ. 18.
- 1777. IV. THOMAS LATHROP, b. June 13, 1830, f.

#### B A N G S.

#### 1098½.

*Montague, Mass.*

EUNICE ROOT, dau. of Moses (667), granddau. of Joseph (488), b. Jan. 13, 1768, at Montague, Mass.; m. A. Bangs, and settled in Montague.



## Root Genealogical Records.

### *Children :*

- |                |                                |
|----------------|--------------------------------|
| I. CEPHAS.     | IX. MOSES.                     |
| II. ANNA.      | X. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 27, 1807 ; |
| III. EUNICE.   | m. May 11, 1825, Elisha        |
| IV. NANCY.     | H. Thomas of Jackson-          |
| V. LUCY.       | ville, b. Oct. 30, 1802.       |
| VI. CATHERINE. | XI. NATHANIEL.                 |
| VII. HULDAH.   | XII. RUTH.                     |
| VIII. RUFUS.   |                                |

1100.

*Cazenovia, N. Y.*

RUFUS ROOT, son of Moses (667), grandson of Joseph (488), b. Jan. 3, 1772, at Montague, Mass., married and settled in Cazenovia, N. Y. He d. March 7, 1827, æ. 55. No children.

1101.

*Cazenovia, N. Y.*

MOSES ROOT, son of Moses (667), grandson of Joseph (488), b. Jan. 2, 1774, at Montague, Mass.; d. July 5, 1834, æ. 60. He settled in Cazenovia, N. Y.

### *Children :*

- |                  |                   |
|------------------|-------------------|
| 1778. I. SIDNEY. | 1779. II. MARIAN. |
|------------------|-------------------|

1102.

*Craftsbury, Vt.*

ELIHU ROOT, son of Moses (667), grandson of Joseph (488), b. Nov. 16, 1776, at Montague, Mass.; m. Lydia B. Root, widow of Henry Root. [See 1108.] He removed to Craftsbury in 1835. He d. in Craftsbury, Vt. She d. Dec. 20, 1861, æ. 75.

### *Children :*

- |                   |                   |
|-------------------|-------------------|
| 1780. I. HENRY.   | 1783. IV. SOPHIA. |
| 1781. II. DWIGHT. | 1784. V. CHARLES. |
| 1782. III. ELIHU. | 1785. VI. GEORGE. |

1103.

*Bernardston, Mass.*

OLIVER ROOT, son of Moses (667), grandson of Joseph (488), b. Feb. 18, 1778, at Montague, Mass., and settled in Bernardston, Mass.; d.

## *Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.*

### *Children:*

1786. I. HENRY.

1787. II. SARAH.

1104.

*Craftsbury, Vt.*

SALMON ROOT, son of Moses (667), grandson of Joseph (488), b. Aug. 13, 1780, at Montague, Mass.; m. Nov. 7, 1807, Eliza Carpenter of Leyden, Mass., and moved to Crafts-bury, Vt., in 1837. He d. April 20, 1849, æ. 68. She d. Sept. 10, 1849.

### *Children:*

1788. I. LUCIUS, b. Nov. 20, 1808; d. April 1, 1859, unm'd, in Craftsbury, Vt.

1789. II. AMANDA, b. Jan. 20, 1811; m. March 26, 1835, Warren M. Graves, son of Colton and Lydia (Newcomb) Graves, and settled in Sunderland, Mass. He d. July 13, 1859.

1790. III. WARREN, b. May 22, 1813, f.

1791. IV. ALMIRA, b. Jan. 5, 1815; m. July 31, 1839, Joshua Osgood of Craftsbury, Vt.

1792. V. JULIA, b. Jan. 21, 1818; m. Aug. 18, 1839, and settled in Lumpkin, Geo.

1793. VI. MOSES, b. March 25, 1821, f.

1794. VII. SIDNEY, b. March 14, 1824, f.

1795. VIII. ELISA, b. Oct. 4, 1827; m. June 4, 1850, A. G. Rawson of Des Moines, Iowa.

1796. IX. MINERVA, b. April 12, 1831; m. July 8, 1853, Wm. B. Byron of Cotton Valley, La.

## HANSON.

1105.

*Shelburn, Mass.*

SOPHIA ROOT, dau. of Moses (667), granddau. of Joseph (488), b. March 11, 1783; m. — Hanson, and settled in Shelburne, Mass.

### *Children:*

I. PERCIS.

III. SOPHIA.

II. EDWIN.

1106.

*Brattleboro, Vt.*

Capt. SAMUEL ROOT, son of Moses (667), grandson of

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

Joseph (488), b. Oct. 9, 1788, at Montague, Mass. He is living (1861) at Brattleboro, Vt., very much respected by the whole community.

### *Children :*

1797. I. FRANCES.

1798. II. CATHERINE.

His other children died young.

### 1107.

ERASTUS ROOT, son of Joseph (670), grandson of Joseph (488), b. Aug. 9, 1783, in Montague, Mass. ; m. (1) Oct. 11, 1810, Polly Rowe. She d. Dec. 7, 1813. He m. (2) April 16, 1817, Mrs. Caroline Field of Leverett, Mass. Mrs. C. Root d. Nov. 30, 1860. He d. June 7, 1852, æ. 69.

### *Children : (By first marriage.)*

1800. I. HENRY DEXTER, b. June 9, 1812, f.

### *(By second marriage.)*

1801. II. JOSEPH HUBBARD, b. Feb. 19, 1823, f.

1802. III. HARRISON FOSTER, b. Sept. 3, 1825, f.

### 1108.

*Wendell, Mass.*

HENRY ROOT, son of Joseph (670), grandson of Joseph (488), b. Aug. 17, 1787 ; m. Lydia Baker Kilburn of Wendell, Mass., where he removed. He d. July 21, 1817, æ. 30. Mrs. Root m. (2) Elihu Root [see 1102], and d. Dec. 20, 1861, æ. 75.

### *Children :*

1803. I. LYDIA MILLER, b. Sept. 24, 1812, f.

1804. II. JOSEPH HENRY, b. April 24, 1816 ; prob. d. at sea.

1805. III. ELEANOR HENRIETTA, b. Oct. 18, 1817 ; m. Aug. 20, 1838, Arba Nelson, and resides at Alton, Ill.

### 1109.

*South Carolina.*

LUTHER ROOT, son of Joseph (670), grandson of Joseph (488), b. June 17, 1790, at Montague, Mass. ; m. Lota Rowe. He d. in South Carolina.

## Seventh Generation—Hartford Line.

### Children:

- 1806: I. GEORGE, d.  
1807. II. HENRY ROWE (of firm of Spreze & Root, Baltimore, Md.)  
1807½. III. JOSEPH, d.

### EASTMAN.

#### 1113.

*Hadley, Mass.*

LOIS ROOT, dau. of Martin (671), granddau. of Joseph (488), b. Sept. 17, 1786, in Montague, Mass.; m. July, 1806, Joseph Eastman of Hadley, Mass., and d. Feb. 14, 1810, æ. 23.

### Children:

- I. LUCIUS ROOT.  
II. RILUS, b. Sept. 15, 1809.

#### 1115.

*Montague, Mass.*

JOSEPH ROOT, son of Martin (671), grandson of Joseph (488), b. Nov. 12, 1790, at Montague, Mass., where he resided; m. (1) Dec. 12, 1820, Sally Gunn, who was b. March 18, 1788, and d. Oct. 11, 1842; m. (2) June 29, 1843, Lucia F. (Marsh) Taylor, widow of Gaius Taylor, and dau. of Rufus Marsh, b. Nov. 12, 1811, in Amherst, Mass. He d. Sept. 7, 1845, æ. 54. His widow is still living (1863).  
No children.

#### 1119.

*Byfield, Mass.*

Dr. MARTIN ROOT, son of Martin (671), grandson of Joseph (488), b. July 8, 1802, in Montague, Mass.; m. March 2, 1829, at Byfield, Mass., Jerusha Barbour, who was b. Aug. 17, 1803, at Bridgeport, Vt. He lives at Byfield, Mass.

### Children: (All born in Newbury Parish, Byfield, Mass.)

1808. I. MARTIN NELSON, b. Dec. 14, 1829, f.  
1809. II. MARY JERUSHA, b. Feb. 6, 1831; d. June 27, 1846.  
1810. III. JOSEPH HENRY, b. Nov. 29, 1833; m. Nov. 29, 1864, Sarah A. Nelson, of Lawrence, Mass. She d. Nov. 21, 1865.  
1811. IV. LAURA BARBOUR, b. June 12, 1836.  
1812. V. ANGELINE ALLEN, b. May 19, 1839; m. Feb. 16, 1864, Robert Burns Risk of Groveland, Mass.

## Root Genealogical Records.

1813. VI. JAMES McEWEN, b. March 21, 1842; m. Dec. 18, 1867, Lucretia Carter of Peabody, Mass.  
1814. VII. RICHMOND BARBOUR, b. May 27, 1846.

1121.

Conway, Mass.

ABNER ROOT, son of Oliver (673), grandson of Jonathan (489), b. July 1, 1774, in Sunderland, Mass.; m. Dec. 6, 1808, Christiana M. Hall of Taunton, Mass, who was b. Feb. 25, 1786. He d. Oct. 3, 1844, æ. 70, in Conway, Mass. Mrs. C. M. Root d. Aug. 27, 1869, æ. 83. Her last words were: "I'm going home."

### Children:

1815. I. OLIVER DEAN, b. Sept. 29, 1809; d. April 19, 1828.  
1816. II. JAMES LINGAN, b. May 29, 1812, f.  
1817. III. CHRISTIANA, b. Sept. 28, 1814.  
1818. IV. HENRY FRANCIS, b. Nov. 15, 1816.  
1819. V. EDWARD WARREN, b. March 15, 1820, f.  
1820. VI. AUGUSTINE, b. Feb. 5, 1824, f.  
1821. VII. OLIVER DEAN, b. Aug. 24, 1830, f.; d. Oct. 30, 1863.

1122.

Phelps, N. Y.

LUTHER ROOT, son of Oliver (673), grandson of Jonathan (489), b. Sept. 3, 1775, at Sunderland, Mass.; m. Jan. 14, 1800, Sally Hayden, in Conway, Mass. He rem. to Phelps, Ontario Co., N. Y., where he d. Sept. 9, 1832, æ. 57. He was a clothier. His widow and son were residents of Vienna, N. Y., in 1851.

### Children:

1822. I. A son, b. Sept. 24, 1800; d. in infancy.  
1823. II. SALLY, b. May, 1802, f.; d. July 3, 1827, æ. 25.  
1824. III. AUSTIN HAYDEN, b. Aug., 1804; d. Aug., 1805.  
1825. IV. FRANCIS, b. Aug. 24, 1806, f.  
1826. V. SOPHRONIA, b. June 10, 1808.  
1827. VI. HARRIET, b. Sept., 1810; d. Sept. 17, 1839.  
1828. VII. ELIZA ANN, f.  
1829. VIII. AUSTIN HAYDEN, b. April 16, 1817, f.  
1830. IX. OLIVER SMEAD, b. Aug. 17, 1819; d. Dec. 9, 1848.

## Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.

### WRIGHT.

1124.

*Deerfield, Mass.*

SUSAN ROOT, dau. of Oliver (673), granddau. of Jonathan (489), b. May, 1779, at Conway, Mass.; m. Dec. 22, 1803, Judah Wright of Deerfield, Mass.

#### *Children:*

- I. ASAH, b. July 16, 1805, } twins, d. in infancy.
- II. OLIVER, b. July 16, 1805, }
- III. CHARLOTTE, b. Aug. 9, 1808; d. July 29, 1810, æ. 2.
- IV. CHARLOTTE ARMS, b. Feb. 13, 1811; m. F. Root of Phelps, N. Y. [See 1825.]
- V. EDWARD (Rev. E. Wright), b. May 1, 1815; m. July 11, 1843, Susan E. Arms of Brattleboro, Vt.; d. Oct. 23, 1852, æ. 37, at West Haven, Ct.

1125.

*Phelps, N. Y.*

FRANCIS ROOT, son of Oliver (673), grandson of Jonathan (489), b. Nov. 5, 1781, at Conway, Mass.; m. (1) Cynthia Newhall of Conway, Mass., and removed to Phelps, Ontario Co., N. Y.; m. (2) 1818, Levia Ray. He d. July 22, 1852, æ. 70.

#### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

- 1831. I. CATHERINE, b. May 3, 1817, f.

#### *(By second marriage.)*

- 1832. II. LUTHER, b. Oct. 13, 1819.
- 1833. III. JOHN, b. Oct. 20, 1820; d. Aug., 1821.
- 1834. IV. JOHN, b. Oct., 1821; d. July 5, 1843, æ. 21.
- 1835. V. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 25, 1823.

1126.

*Pawtucket, R. I.*

GEORGE ROOT, son of Oliver (673), grandson of Jonathan (489), b. March 25, 1785, at Conway, Mass.; m. April 7, 1808, Laura Parsons of Conway, Mass. She was b. July 5, 1787. He d. May 1, 1842, æ. 57, at Pawtucket, R. I.

#### *Children:*

- 1836. I. CATHERINE, b. June 24, 1809, f.
- 1837. II. TRYPHENA b. Dec. 21, 1810; d. Sept. 13, 1829.



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

1838. III. LAURA, b. Feb. 9, 1818; m. April 11, 1849, Sumner Bement, and is now a widow, living with her brother.  
1839. IV. JONATHAN LYMAN, b. June 16, 1815, f.

1128.

*Montague, Mass.*

SOLOMON ROOT, son of Jonathan (674), grandson of Jonathan (489), b. March 15, 1777; m. Nov. 29, 1804, Nancy Kingsley of Montague, who was b. Jan. 25, 1779. He lived at Montague, Mass.

### *Children:*

1845. I. RODOLPHUS, b. Sept. 16, 1805; d. March 15, 1840, æ. 34.  
1846. II. ELIZA LAURANA, b. June 14, 1807; m. March 16, 1836, H. L. Hart.  
1847. III. SARAH, b. Dec. 19, 1808; m. March 21, 1834, J. Wallace; d. Aug. 6, 1838, æ. 29.  
1848. IV. WILLIAM, b. July 16, 1810; m. Feb. 21, 1837, Almira French; d. Sept. 13, 1840, æ. 30.  
1849. V. EDWARD, b. July 20, 1812, f.; d. June 2, 1844, æ. 31.  
1850. VI. SOLOMON WELLINGTON, b. March 10, 1815, f.  
1851. VII. NANCY MARIA, b. March 10, 1826; d. March 6, 1827.

1130.

*Greenfield, Mass.*

Col. SPENCER ROOT, son of Jonathan (674), grandson of Jonathan (489), b. a. 1780, in Montague, Mass; m. Lydia Bardwell of Montague. He d. in Greenfield, Mass.

### *Children:*

1852. I. MINERVA, d. 1828.  
1853. II. DORCAS, m. Francis Russell, and lived in N. Y. city.  
1854. III. SUSAN, m. Dr. Brigham of Utica, N. Y., and lives in Brooklyn, N. Y.  
1855. IV. LYDIA, m. David Aikin of Greenfield, Mass, and d.  
1856. V. SPENCER B., b. Nov. 9, 1818, f.  
1857. VI. HELEN A., d. 1861.

1132.

*Greenfield, Mass.*

APOLLOS ROOT, son of Jonathan (674), grandson of Jonathan (489), b. in Montague, Mass.; m. Abigail French of Orange. He removed from Montague to Greenfield, Mass., where he d. She is living (1869).

## *Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.*

### *Children:*

1863. I. THEODORE DWIGHT, f.  
1864. II. MARY ANN, m. Moses Arms, rem. to the west and d. a.  
Sept., 1846.  
1865. III. JOSEPH WARREN, d. unm'd.  
1866. IV. ELLEN MARIA, m. Richard C. Arms, and lives in Deer-  
field, Mass.

### 1133.

*Greenfield, Mass.*

CEPHAS ROOT, son of Jonathan (674), grandson of Jonathan (489), b. in Montague, Mass.; m. Mary Johnson of Littleton, Mass. He removed from Montague to Greenfield, Mass., where he d. She lives (1864), in Remson St., Brooklyn.

### *Children:*

1867. I. JANE, m. A. F. Goodenough of Brooklyn, N. Y.  
1868. II. HENRY DWIGHT, a graduate of Amherst College, who d.  
And others who d.

### 1151.

*Clinton, N. Y.*

ELEAZAR ROOT, son of Samuel (691), grandson of Eleazar (495), b. April 8, 1782, in Farmington, Ct.; m. Oct. 21, 1806, Electa, dau. of Joseph Dutton. She was b. Nov. 29, 1782. He removed to Clinton, N. Y., where he d. Dec. 6, 1849, æ. 67.

### *Children:*

1875. I. CHAUNCEY, b. Dec. 30, 1807, f.; d. Feb. 6, 1848,  
æ. 40.  
1876. II. JEREMIAH D., b. May 20, 1810, f.  
1877. III. ELIZABETH J., b. Dec. 29, 1812, f.  
1878. IV. JULIA, b. Oct. 18, 1815; d. June 19, 1855, æ. 39.  
1879. V. ROLLIN, b. Dec. 18, 1817, f.  
1880. VI. Infant, b. Jan. 6, 1821; d. Jan. 10, 1821.  
1881. VII. HENRY, b. Sept. 17, 1824; d. Sept. 25, 1849, æ. 25.

### 1152.

*Westport, N. Y.*

Lieut. ASAHEL ROOT, son of Samuel (691), grandson of Eleazar (495), b. 1785, in Farmington, Ct.; m. Chloe Whitman. He removed to Westport, Essex Co., N. Y., in 1809, and was one of the first settlers in the county. He served at the battle of Plattsburgh, and ranked as lieutenant.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### Children:

1882. I. WILLIAM, b. July 10, 1810, f.  
1883. II. SAMUEL, b. March 7, 1818, f.

### WOODRUFF.

1154.

*Rochester, N. Y.*

ABIGAIL ROOT, dau. of Samuel (691), granddau. of Eleazar (495), b. Feb. 28, 1795; m. April 6, 1815, Reuben Woodruff of Rochester, N. Y., where they live. She is a member of the Episcopal church.

### Only Child:

S. R. WOODRUFF, b. Jan. 8, 1816; m. Oct. 20, 1842, Mary Jane Eaton. He is an alderman (1868) of Rochester city.

1156.

*Plainville, Ct.*

JOHN ROOT, son of Hezekiah (700), grandson of John (500), b. Oct. 26, 1771, in Plainville, Ct.; m. Feb. 12, 1797, Esther Hawley, dau. of Deacon Ebenezer Hawley of Farmington, Ct. They resided at Plainville, where he d. March 30, 1844, æ. 72. Mrs. Esther R. d. Oct. 28, 1848, æ. 76.

### Children:

1884. I. MARIA, m. Henry L. Harrington of Baltimore, Md.  
1885. II. JULIA, m. Wm. A. Ives of Plymouth. They live in New Haven, Ct.

1157.

*Farmington, Ct.*

JARVIS ROOT, son of Hezekiah (700), grandson of John (500), b. Sept. 6, 1773, at Plainville, Ct.; m. March 14, 1803, Sarah, dau. of Capt. Daniel and Phebe (Clark) Langdon of Southington. He lived at Farmington, Ct., and d. March 21, 1826, æ. 52. After his death she m. Jotham Woodruff.

### Children:

1886. I. CHARLES.  
1887. II. JAMES L.  
1888. III. JOHN J.  
1889. IV. SAMUEL, b. 1812; d. Nov. 17, 1812.  
1890. V. SAMUEL, b. and d. 1813.  
1891. VI. HORACE, b. and d. 1816.  
1892. VII. GEORGE, b. 1820; d. May 26, 1841.

## Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.

1158.

Southington, Ct.

ARTEMAS ROOT, son of Hezekiah (700), grandson of John (500), b. July 2, 1775, at Plainville, Ct.; m. (1) Lucina —; d. 1864; m. (2) March, 1805, Levia Cowles, b. 1784. He lived at Southington, Conn., and d. June 3, 1837, æ. 61. Mrs. Levia R. d. Aug. 14, 1837, æ. 53.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

1893. I. SUSAN, b. 1804; d. June 8, 1837, æ. 33.

(By second marriage.)

1894. II. A son, b. 1805; d. Feb. 3, 1806, æ. 1.

1895. III. GAD B, b. 1807.

1896. IV. EMILY, b.

1897. V. ALFRED, b. 1811, f.; d. March 26, 1854, æ. 43.

1898. VI. RICHARD.

1899. VII. SAMUEL.

1900. VIII. LEVIA.

1901. IX. LUCINA, b. 1816; d. June 19, 1836, æ. 20.

1169.

Meriden, Ct.

HEZEKIAH ROOT, son of Hezekiah (700), grandson of John (500). He went to Meriden, Ct., where he lives (1869); m. (1) Azubah Russell, who d.; m. (2) Nov. 29, 1853, Lucy Hough of Wallingford, Ct. He has lived several years in Meriden, Ct.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

1917. I. JULIUS, in California.

1918. II. LUTHER, in Kansas.

1919. III. ELVIRA, b. 1826; m. at Meriden, Ct., and lives in Milton, Wis.

1920. IV. LYDIA, lives in Wisconsin.

1176.

Bristol, Ct.

TRUMAN ROOT, son of Salmon (703), grandson of John (500), b. 1791, in Farmington, Ct. (now Plainville); m. 1811, Lovina Hemmingway, at Plymouth, Ct.

*Children:*

1920½. I. POLLY H., b. June 18, 1812; m. Sept. 15, 1834, J. H. Bartholomew of Farmington.

## Root Genealogical Records.

- 1921. II. CAROLINE, b. Jan. 30, 1814 ; m. Sept. 2, 1833, H. Skinner of Winsted, Ct.
- 1922. III. JULIA A., b. Jan. 21, 1816 ; m. 1841, Jno. Camp of Winsted, Ct.
- 1923. IV. LUTHER, b. Nov. 12, 1817 ; m. 1850, wid. Nancy Mallet of Derby, Ct.
- 1924. V. SALMON, b. Jan. 20, 1819, f.
- 1925. VI. NANCY, b. Oct. 10, 1821 ; m. 1840, Chas. Cramer of Bristol, Ct.
- 1926. VII. CHARLES, b. April 6, 1823 ; m. 1847, Caroline Platt of N. Y.
- 1927. VIII. JANE E., b. Dec. 9, 1824 ; d. May, 1863, æ. 38.
- 1928. IX. EDWARD, b. Dec. 31, 1825 ; m. 1848, Jane Barber of Wolcottville, Ct.
- 1929. X. ELIZABETH J., b. 1826, f.
- 1930. XI. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 26, 1830.
- 1931. XII. WILLIAM, b. May 10, 1832 ; d. Jan. 26, 1839, æ. 6.
- 1932. XIII. EMERETT, b. Jan. 19, 1835 ; m. 1853, Geo. Boutwell of Mass.
- 1933. XIV. ALBERT, b. Feb. 5, 1838 ; d. Jan. 4, 1839, æ. 1.

1180.

*Plainville, Ct.*

WILLIAM ROOT, son of Elijah (704), grandson of John (500), b. July 25, 1786, at Plainville, Ct. ; m. (1) April 30, 1817, Lucy, dau. of Miles Crampton of Farmington, Ct. She d. Aug. 11, 1854, æ. 65. He m. (2) June 20, 1855, widow Nancy (Steele) Wilcox. He lives in Plainville, Ct. No children.

1184.

*Homer, N. Y.*

ELIAS ROOT, son of Elijah (704), grandson of John (500), b. Aug. 15, 1797, at Plainville, Ct. ; m. 1825, Eleeta Alvord of Homer, N. Y. He lived in Homer, Cortland Co., N. Y. He d. 1867, æ. 70. No children.

The following notice was published in the *Independent* :

A GOOD MAN GONE.—A letter from Rev. Dr. Holbrook of Homer, Cortland Co., N. Y., informs us of the death of Mr. Elias Root of that place, aged 70 years. Dr. Holbrook says :

“He was a plain but strong-minded farmer, of industrial and frugal habits. Having no children, he has for several years past given for benevolent objects *his whole income*, except what was necessary for his own and his wife's support ; and his gifts have sometimes amounted to a *thousand dollars* per annum. Though seventy years of age, his

## *Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.*

habits of activity and industry were not relaxed. *He worked as diligently as though he were the greatest miser on earth*; and on the very day he was taken sick he chopped wood for the market. When remonstrated with sometimes by his neighbors for not giving up labor and enjoying the ease of pecuniary independence, his reply was 'why should I not work? I am strong and hearty. and I *can do good with what I earn.*' That was his grand motive. At his death he left all his property, by will, to his wife, providing, with her full approbation, that at her death what remains shall be divided equally between the American Home Missionary Society, the American Board, the American Missionary Association, and the New York State Education Society (Congregational), for aiding indigent students for the ministry, less \$500 for the Bethel cause. This is the first legacy to our new education society. The various societies will each probably realize a considerable sum ultimately from his estate. He was a native of Farmington, Ct., and of the genuine Puritan stock."

### W E E D .

1185.

*Plainville, Ct.*

SUSANNA ROOT, dau. of Samuel (705), granddau. of John (500), b. about 1781, in Plainville, Ct.; m. 1802, Silas Weed of Plymouth, Ct. They are both dead.

#### *Children:*

- |              |                |
|--------------|----------------|
| I. SAMUEL.   | V. NEWTON.     |
| II. CHARLES. | VI. SUSAN.     |
| III. HENRY.  | VII. CAROLINE. |
| IV. SILAS.   |                |

1188.

CHARLES ROOT, son of Samuel (705), grandson of John (500), b. 1789, in Plainville, Ct.; m. Abigail Hazelton of Nelson, N. Y.

#### *Children:*

- |                    |                             |
|--------------------|-----------------------------|
| 1934. I. HORACE.   | 1938. V. ELLEN.             |
| 1935. II. MARTIN.  | 1939. VI. PHILIP, living in |
| 1936. III. ELIJAH. | Ithaca, N. Y.               |
| 1937. IV. MARY.    |                             |

### B A C K U S .

1189.

*Plainville, Ct., and Cazenovia, N. Y.*

NANCY ROOT, dau. of Samuel (705), granddau. of John (500), b. in 1792, at Plainville, Ct.; m. Talcot Backus. He is d. She lives in Cazenovia, N. Y.



## Root Genealogical Records.

### Children:

- |              |             |
|--------------|-------------|
| I. HULDAH.   | IV. DANIEL. |
| II. ASAH.    | V. MARY.    |
| III. SAMUEL. |             |

1190.

*Cazenovia, N. Y.*

EDWARD ROOT, son of Samuel (705), grandson of John (500), b. 1794, at Plainville, Ct.; m. Hannah Turner of Fenner, N. Y.

### Children:

- |       |                                                                               |
|-------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1940. | I. NANCY A., unm'd.                                                           |
| 1941. | II. SAMUEL, f.                                                                |
| 1942. | III. MARTHA, m. Julius C. Comstock. No children.                              |
| 1943. | IV. SARAH, m. Lucius W. Berthrong, and lives in Cazenovia, N. Y. No children. |
| 1944. | V. JOHN HAMLIN, f.                                                            |
| 1945. | VI. EDWARD, f.                                                                |

## GRIDLEY.

1191.

*Toledo, Ohio.*

MARY ROOT, dau. of Samuel (705), granddau. of John (500), b. April 2, 1797; m. 1821, Cyrus, son of Oliver and Martha Gridley of Bristol, Ct., who was b. O&A. 25, 1797. He was a cabinet maker. They lived in Toledo, Ohio, where he d. 1864. She lives (1869) in New Haven, Ct.

### Children:

- |             |              |
|-------------|--------------|
| I. JANE.    | III. MARTHA. |
| II. SAMUEL. | IV. MARY.    |

## NEEDHAM.

1192.

*Fenner, N. Y.*

ANNA ROOT, dau. of Samuel (705), granddau. of John (500), b. in 1799, in Plainville, Ct.; m. John Needham of Fenner, N. Y., where they live.

### Children:

- |             |                |
|-------------|----------------|
| I. FIDELIA. | III. JULIETTE. |
| II. JOHN.   | IV. EMMA.      |

## Seventh Generation—Hartford Line.

### NEEDHAM.

1193.]

Fenner, N. Y.

ALMIRA ROOT, dau. of Samuel (705), granddau. of John (500), b. about 1802, in Plainville, Ct.; m. Bela C. Needham, brother of John Needham. [See 1192.] They are living in Fenner, N. Y.

#### Children:

- |              |             |
|--------------|-------------|
| I. HELEN.    | V. SAMUEL.  |
| II. CHARLES. | VI. JAMES.  |
| III. GEORGE. | VII. FLORA. |
| IV. BELA C.  |             |

1202.

Plantsville, Ct.

LLOYD ROOT, son of Josiah (711), grandson of Josiah (502), b. Sept. 14, 1787, at Southington, Ct.; m. Polly, dau. of Levi and Lydia (Beckwith) Woodruff, b. Aug. 26, 1787. He lived one mile southwest of the village of Southington, at what is now called Plantsville, and was for several years engaged in southern trade. They were m. Jan. 2, 1809. He d. Feb. 20, 1838, æ. 51. His wid. is still living (1863).

#### Children:

1946. I. FRANCIS, b. Nov. 27, 1809, f.; d.  
1947. II. LEVI, b. May 22, 1815, f.  
1948. III. JAMES, b. May 7, 1825, f.

1206.

New York.

JAMES ROOT, son of Josiah (711), grandson of Josiah (502), b. April 2, 1796; m. (1) Freelove Sophronia Leonard, dau. of Josiah and Freelove (Case) Leonard of Kingsborough, N. Y. She d. He m. (2) Anna Maria Fosdick of N. Y. city, who survives him. He removed from Southington, Ct. He was a merchant in N. Y. city sixteen years. He d. March 14, 1842, æ. 45.

#### Children: (By first marriage.)

1949. I. Child, d. young.

#### (By second marriage.)

1950. II. MARY, d. 1951. Son, d.

## Root Genealogical Records.

1207.

WILLIAM ROOT, son of Josiah (711), grandson of Josiah (502), b. June 10, 1798, in Southington, Ct.; m. Jan. 1, 1822, Rhoda Maria Smith, dau. of Harvey and Elizabeth (Potter) Smith, b. Feb. 1, 1802. He d. Aug. 25, 1848, at Harrisburg, by falling from a bridge.

### *Children:*

1952. I. JULIUS, b. 1822; d. June 17, 1827, æ. 4.  
1953. II. EMILY, b. 1830 (bap. May 16); m. Oct. 6, 1852, George E. Bushnell of Cromwell, Ct., and lives in the west.

NORTON.

1209.

EMILY ROOT, dau. of Josiah (711), granddau. of Josiah (502), b. May 20, 1805; m. Nov. 26, 1826, Henry L. Norton of Brockport, N. Y. She d. July 24, 1836, æ. 31. He d. at Whitehall, N. Y.

### *Only Child:*

JULIUS.

1212.

*Canaan, Ct.*

Dr. OLIVER ROOT, son of Oliver (714), grandson of Samuel (513), b. June 2, 1783, in Lenox, Mass.; m. Feb. 28, 1815, Polly Peet of Canaan, Ct., where he lived. He d. Sept. 21, 1822, æ. 38.

### *Children:*

1954. I. MARY, bap. May, 1816.  
1955. II. OLIVER, lives near Housatonic river in Canaan, Ct.  
1956. III. SARTIAL, “ “ “

1217.

*Mayfield, N. Y.*

SAMUEL ROOT, son of Moses (715), grandson of Samuel (513), b. June 8, 1785, at Meriden, Ct.; m. April 6, 1815, Philothela, dau. of Amasa Ives, of Bristol, Ct. She was b. April 11, 1790. They were both members of the Presbyterian church in Mayfield, and he was an elder of the same. She d. in M., Jan. 9, 1828. He d. in M., Jan. 2, 1829.

## *Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.*

*Children :* (Three last born at Mayfield.)

1957. I. JAMES EDWARD, b. Aug. 18, 1817, at Milton, Saratoga Co., N. Y. ; m. Addie Wier of Bridgeport, Ct. They live in Boston, Mass.  
1958. II. SAMUEL EMERSON, b. Oct. 20, 1820.  
1959. III. JOEL H., b. Dec. 5, 1822 ; m. Catherine Roberts of Bristol, Ct.  
1960. IV. NELSON, b. Aug. 24, 1827 ; d. Jan. 19, 1828.

1219.

*New Haven, Ct.*

JOEL ROOT, son of Moses (715), grandson of Samuel (513), b. Sept. 25, 1790, in Meriden, Ct. ; m. May 17, 1815, Piera, dau. of Amasa Ives of Bristol, Ct. She was b. June 30, 1792. They live at New Haven, Ct., and are members of the Congregational church.

*Children :* (Born at Bristol.)

1961. I. ELIZA ANNE, b. March 23, 1819 ; d. July 31, 1819.  
1962. II. ELIZA ANNE, b. Feb. 10, 1821 ; d. March 22, 1821.  
1963. III. PHILO IVES, b. Dec. 29, 1822 ; d. Jan. 31, 1823.

(Born at Whitesboro, N. Y.)

1964. IV. HINSDALE SILLIMAN, b. Nov. 28, 1825.  
1965. V. CAROLINE PHILOTHELA, b. March 15, 1830 ; m. Oct., 1860, Robt. Brown Jr., of Cincinnati, Ohio.  
1966. VI. ANNA PIERA, b. Jan. 11, 1832 ; d. Aug. 24, 1833.

1230.

*Bernardston, Mass.*

JAMES COUCH ROOT, son of Samuel (718), grandson of Samuel (513), b. 1785, in Bernardston, Mass. He d. Sept. 21, 1858, æ. 73.

*Children :*

1967. I. DWIGHT JAMES, b. Jan. 31, 1813 ; unm'd (1861), and lives on his father's place.  
1968. II. LOUISA CAROLINE, b. May 1, 1815 ; m. Oliver Chapin, son of Elisha and Anne (Ward) Chapin of Leyden, Mass., who was b. Feb. 12, 1811. No children.  
1969. III. HARRIET CATHERINE, b. Oct. 25, 1817 ; d. Dec. 26, 1837, æ. 20.  
1970. IV. HARLEY ORLANDO, b. Oct. 19, 1821 ; d. March 25, 1832, æ. 10.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### CUSHMAN.

1231.

*Bernardston, Mass.*

SALLY ROOT, dau. of Samuel (718), granddau. of Samuel (513), b. 1789; m. Sept. 19, 1809, Ralph Cushman\* of Bernardston, Mass., b. Feb. 22, 1783. He was son of Polycarpus and Rachel (Field) Cushman. He had an extensive farm, and held many offices of trust and honor. She d. Jan. 24, 1834, æ. 45. He d. Feb. 22, 1863, æ. 80.

#### *Children:*

- I. SYLVIA SOPHRONIA, b. Jan. 31, 1811; d. July 29, 1840, unm'd.
- II. SARAH RACHEL, b. July 9, 1813; m. Oct. 27, 1835, Barnard W. Field, and lives in Gerry, N. Y.
- III. RALPH ALONZO, b. Feb. 14, 1816; m. Oct. 1, 1839, Sarah S. Munn.
- IV. LUCINDA, b. March 14, 1820; m. April 30, 1852, Rev. Thos. Weston, a Unitarian minister, of Farmington, Mass., and of Plymouth.
- V. MARY ANN, b. Aug. 4, 1822; d. Sept. 21, 1824.
- VI. MARY ANN, b. Aug. 8, 1825; d. Dec. 11, 1833.
- VII. LUCY ROOT, b. April 20, 1828; m. April 30, 1852, Lyman G. Barton of Greenfield, Mass.
- VIII. SAMUEL ROOT, b. Feb. 15, 1831. Is a merchant in Sycamore, Illinois.

1233.

*New Haven, Ct.*

Major SAMUEL ROOT Jr., son of Samuel (718), grandson of Samuel (513), b. a. 1793, in Bernardston, Mass.; m. (1) Dec. 10, 1820, Mary S., dau. of Dr. Flagg. She d. Aug. 16, 1827. He m. (2) Jan. 7, 1828, Fanny, dau. of Dr. Morgan. He lived in New Haven, Ct., and d. a. 1859, æ. a. 66.

#### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

1971. I. FREDERICK STANLEY, b. Sept. 1, 1821, f.; d. March 13, 1861, æ. 39.
1972. II. LAFAYETTE F., b. Nov. 17, 1823, f.

#### *(By second marriage.)*

- 1972½. III. MARY FRANCES, b. Sept. 11, 1829; d. Nov. 23, 1861, æ. 32.

---

\* Ralph Cushman m. (2) Nov. 4, 1835, widow Elizabeth D. Richardson, dau. of David Dennison of Leyden, having one child by his second wife.

## Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.

### CHAPIN.

1234.

*Evans' Mills, N. Y.*

CHLOE ROOT, dau. of Samuel (718), granddau. of Samuel (513), b. a. 1795, in Bernardston, Mass.; m. Eri Chapin, son of Solomon and Rebecca (Porter) Chapin of Evans' Mills, N. Y. She d.

#### *Children:*

I. AMANDA.

II. SARAH.

1235.

*Newport, N. Y.*

HARLEY ROOT, son of Samuel (718), grandson of Samuel (513), b. 1796; m. Jan. 25, 1826, Olive Burnham. He lived in Newport, N. Y., where he d. Feb. 19, 1843, æ. 47. She m. (2) Jacob Brown, he died, and she lives with her son in Newport.

#### *Children:*

1972 $\frac{1}{2}$ . I. SYLVANDER H., b. June 25, 1827, f.; d.

1972 $\frac{3}{4}$ . II. ALBERT ORLANDO, b. Oct. 25, 1829, f.

1973. III. JOHN MORRIS, b. March 10, 1831, f.; d. April 20, 1859.

### PAYNE.

1236.

*Cold Brook, N. Y.*

LUCY ROOT, dau. of Samuel (718), granddau. of Samuel (513), b. Oct. 17, 1798; m. 1825, Hoey Payne. She d. Oct. 22, 1861, æ. 63.

#### *Children:*

I. LORETTA, b. May 29, 1826; m. July 17, 1844, — Wood of Trenton, a widower.

II. HELEN, b. June 2, 1828; m. (1) — —; m. (2) Decatur Clarke of West Union, N. Y.

III. MARY, b. March 7, 1835; m. Feb., 1855, — Joy, a widower.

1237.

*Galway, N. Y.*

JOHN MILTON ROOT, son of Samuel (718), grandson of Samuel (513), b. 1800; m. (1) Sabrina Kent. She d. Oct. 16,



## Root Genealogical Records.

1856, æ. 48. He m. (2) Matilda Warren. She is living. He was a farmer, living in Galway, N. Y. He d. Oct. 25, 1859, æ. 59.

*Child:* (By first marriage.)

1973 $\frac{1}{4}$ . JENNIE, b. Sept. 1, 1842; d. a. 1864, in the Utica Asylum.

1240.

LYMAN ROOT, son of Ur (719), grandson of Samuel (513), m. Polly Dodge; d. Aug., 1864.

*Child:*

1973 $\frac{1}{2}$ . WASHINGTON.

1248.

*Schroon, N. Y.*

RUSSEL ROOT, son of Selah (720), grandson of Samuel (513), b. June 25, 1798, at Schroon river, N. Y., where he lives. He has an extensive farm at Schroon river, and keeps Root's Tavern in that romantic section of country near the Adirondack mountains. He m. (1) April, 1822, Mary Cruikshank. She d. Feb. 21, 1831. He m. (2) 1832, Rutheda Russell. She d. Dec. 19, 1834. He m. (3) April 19, 1835, Samantha Washburn.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

1973 $\frac{3}{4}$ . I. EUNICE AMELIA, b. March 8, 1825; d. Sept. 27, 1842.  
1974. II. JAMES C., b. Sept. 13, 1827, f.

(By second marriage.)

1975. III. UR, b. Feb. 18, 1833; m. Dec. 3, 1863, Mary Bentley, lives at Schroon, N. Y.

(By third marriage.)

1976. IV. ERASTUS P., b. May 17, 1836, f.; d. May 24, 1869.  
1977. V. MARY E., b. June 2, 1838, f.  
1978. VI. ADELBERT F., b. May 6, 1840, f.  
1979. VII. CELESTIA P., b. Jan. 30, 1843.  
1980. VIII. CORDELIA S., b. Sept. 27, 1848.

## Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.

### POTTER.

1252.

*Schroon, N. Y.*

BETSEY ROOT, dau. of Selah (720), granddau. of Samuel (513), b. Feb. 7, 1806, at Schroon, N. Y.; m. Dec. 24, 1826, Erastus B. Potter, who was b. Nov. 13, 1804. He d. May 24, 1862, æ. 57. She lives at Schroon, N. Y.

#### *Children:*

- I. CHARLES HENRY, b. Oct. 3, 1827; m. May 1, 1850, Caroline Wheeler.
- II. MARY, b. July 11, 1831; m. Oct. 8, 1849, Lyman Ormsbee; d. July 1, 1865.
- III. FREEMAN, b. July 29, 1836; d. Aug. 5, 1853.
- IV. JOEL, b. Oct. 5, 1838; m. Feb. 22, 1864, Julia Fowler.
- V. EUNICE A., b. May 19, 1845; m. Feb. 22, 1864, Wm. H. Breed.

1254.

*Wisconsin.*

ELISHA ROOT, son of Selah (720), grandson of Samuel (513), b. July 5, 1811, at Schroon, N. Y.; m. June 3, 1844, Amanda Butler of Hadley, N. Y., b. Dec. 22, 1822. They live in Wisconsin.

#### *Children:*

- 1980½. I. CHLOE, b. March 15, 1845; d. June 30, 1846.
1981. II. SARAH E., b. March 23, 1847.
1982. III. SELAH, b. Oct. 15, 1848.
1983. IV. AMANDA, b. Feb. 17, 1850; d. Feb. 17, 1850.
1984. V. SILAS W., b. March 14, 1851; d. March 28, 1851.
1985. VI. RUSSEL E., b. April 16, 1852.
1986. VII. LEONORA P., b. March 3, 1854.
1987. VIII. ELISHA, b. Jan. 18, 1856.
1988. IX. CALVIN B., b. Dec. 24, 1857.
1989. X. CORYDON W., b. Nov. 10, 1859.
1990. XI. EMELINE M., b. Aug. 29, 1861.

### FLINT.

1255.

*Schroon, N. Y.*

CHLOE ROOT, dau. of Selah (720), granddau. of Samuel (513), b. July 5, 1813, in Schroon, N. Y.; m. May 2, 1829,

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

Jonathan Flint, b. April 8, 1807, and lives in Schroon, N. Y.  
He. d. Sept. 19, 1863.

### *Children :*

- I. ELSIE, b. Dec. 12, 1832 ; m. July 7, 1867, Lyman Ormsbee.
- II. TARBELL, b. Oct. 23, 1834.
- III. WARREN, b. April 23, 1838 ; m. Sept. 21, 1868, Mary Clune.
- IV. ORTHENETT, b. Sept. 9, 1840 ; m. Aug. 28, 1867, Wm. Mead.
- V. OSGOOD, b. Oct. 21, 1842 ; d. April 6, 1863.
- VI. MARY H., b. Dec. 16, 1845.
- VII. ROSA, b. Feb. 19, 1847.
- VIII. ELISHA R., b. Oct. 31, 1849.
- IX. ELLEN, b. Dec. 31, 1852.

1256.

*Russia, N. Y.*

Col. PALMER ROOT, son of Aaron (721), grandson of Samuel (513), b. Nov. 4, 1802 ; m. Oct. 5, 1826, Sally M. Truman, Rev. Jason Lathrop of Newport, officiating. She was b. July 7, 1803. He lived on the farm formerly occupied by his father. He was a successful farmer, and also kept a public house for many years, his tavern being on the state road, between Sackett's Harbor and Albany. He sold his farm in 1861, and removed to the village of Norway, where he d. Dec. 14, 1863. She is still living (1869).

### *Children :*

- 1990 $\frac{1}{4}$ . I. MARSHALL, b. July 24, 1827, f.
- 1990 $\frac{1}{2}$ . II. ROSELIA NANCY, b. Aug. 2, 1829, f.
- 1990 $\frac{3}{4}$ . III. OLIVER P. V., b. July 7, 1831, f.
- 1991 $\frac{1}{4}$ . IV. AARON, b. Dec. 12, 1833, f.
- 1991 $\frac{1}{2}$ . V. HARRIET ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 13, 1837 ; d. March 10, 1839.
- 1991 $\frac{3}{4}$ . VI. ALMERON PALMER, b. Nov. 5, 1839, f.
1992. VII. JOHN BOWEN, b. Aug. 28, 1842, f.
- 1992 $\frac{1}{4}$ . VIII. SARAH ENDORA EMOGENE, b. Nov. 24, 1845 ; d. Aug. 22, 1852.

1257.

*Evans' Mills, N. Y.*

BOWEN ROOT, son of Aaron (721) grandson of Samuel (513), b. March 24, 1804 ; m. June 30, 1831, Nancy Berry of Westerby, R. I. He was a farmer, but has now retired, having been very successful. He formerly resided in Russia, Herkimer

## *Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.*

Co., N. Y., with his brother Palmer, but now lives at Evans' Mills, Jefferson Co., N. Y.

### *Only Child:*

1992 $\frac{1}{2}$ . ELIZA, b. April 27, 1835.

1258.

*Brownsville, N. Y.*

LEVI ROOT, son of Aaron (721), grandson of Samuel (513), b. April 30, 1808; m. Feb. 26, 1835, Delia Sloan, Rev. T. A. Warner officiating. He is a farmer, living at Brownsville, Jefferson Co., N. Y.

### *Children:*

- 1992 $\frac{3}{4}$ . I. XIMENIA, b. Jan. 7, 1836; m. E. E. Earl, and lives in Winneshick Co., Iowa. P. O. address, Cresco, Howard Co., Iowa. He is a farmer.
1993. II. PHEBE E. JANE, b. April 3, 1839; m. E. Wheeler, a teacher, and lives in Salina, N. Y. He is very successful as an instructor. (3 children.)
- 1993 $\frac{1}{4}$ . III. V. C., b. Feb. 8, 1843; d. Feb. 25, 1843.
- 1993 $\frac{1}{2}$ . IV. MARY OLIVE DELIA, b. Nov. 26, 1846; is living with her parents at Brownsville, N. Y.

## CRAIN.

1258 $\frac{1}{2}$ .

*Carthage, N. Y.*

MYRTILLA ROOT, dau. of Aaron (721), granddau. of Samuel (513), b. April 9, 1811; m. Dec. 29, 1834, Isaac Crain of Evans' Mills. He is a Mason by trade. They removed to Carthage in 1852, where they now reside.

### *Children:*

- I. SARAH L., b. Oct. 12, 1835.
- II. ELIZABETH GREEN, b. March 15, 1837.
- III. CHAS. BOWEN, b. Aug. 12, 1838; d. Aug. 25, 1839.
- IV. MARY AMELIA, b. Jan. 13, 1840.
- V. AARON ROOT, b. May 14, 1841.
- VI. EMILY MYRTILLA, b. April 4, 1843.
- VII. GEORGE BOWEN, b. Sept. 12, 1844; was a member of Second N. Y. Cavalry, acted as lieutenant a portion of the time, was on duty in North Carolina and Virginia.

## Root Genealogical Records.

VIII. HARRIET FRANCIS, b. Oct. 4, 1846 ; d. May 22, 1852

IX. CAROLINE OAKS, b. Nov. 13, 1847.

X. WILLIE, b. Aug. 18, 1850 ; d. Aug. 25, 1852.

### FISKE.

1261.

*Geneseo, N. Y.*

SALLY ROOT, dau. of Judah (722), granddau. of Samuel (513), m. Ebenezer Fiske. They lived in Geneseo, Livingston Co., N. Y. She d. a. 1832.

#### *Children :*

I. FRANK.

V. THOMAS.

II. BURTON.

VI. JOHN.

III. ELLEN.

VII. DELIA.

IV. HENRY.

### ALLEN.

1263.

*Piqua, Ohio.*

MERAB ROOT, dau. of Judah (722), granddau. of Samuel (513), m. — Allen. She is living (1863) at Piqua, Ohio. He is dead.

#### *Children :*

I. HARRIET.

IV. JOEL.

II. ADDIE.

V. —.

III. AUGUSTUS.

1264.

*Nunda, N. Y.*

EDWIN ROOT, son of Judah (722), grandson of Samuel (513), m. Jane —. He is in trade in Nunda, N. Y.

#### *Children :*

1995. I. HENRY.

1998. IV. DELIA.

1996. II. JAMES.

1999. V. EDWARD.

1997. III. MARY.

1265.

*Geneseo, N. Y.*

JOEL ROOT, son of Judah (722), grandson of Samuel (513), b. May 4, 1811 ; m. ; d. Nov. 20, 1850.

## *Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.*

### *Children:*

2000. I. MERAB, b. Jan. 28, 1837.  
2001. II. SARAH JANE.  
2002. III. JOSEPHINE.  
2003. IV. LAURA.  
2004. V. Another child that died.

1266.

*Geneseo, N. Y.*

LAMBERT W. ROOT, son of Judah (722), grandson of Samuel (513), b. Sept. 2, 1812, in Geneseo, N. Y.; m. July 6, 1843, Julia Ann Sherwood, who was b. May 26, 1816. He is a farmer. They live in Geneseo, Livingston Co., N. Y.

### *Children:*

2005. I. CAROLINE AMANDA, b. Oct. 1, 1844.  
2006. II. LILLIAS GERTRUDE, b. May 5, 1847.  
2007. III. MARY ELLEN, b. April 18, 1852.

1268.

*Texas.*

EPHRAIM ROOT, son of Judah (722), grandson of Samuel (513), b. 1813; m. and lives in Texas.

### *Children:*

2008. I. ORA.  
2009. II. KATE, and others.

BROWN.

1272.

*Conway, Mass.*

ANNA ROOT, dau. of Spencer (727), granddau. of Elias (517), b. Dec. 19, 1813, at Williamsburg, Mass.; m. Elbridge G. Brown of Williamsburg, Mass. They live in Conway, Massachusetts.

### *Children:*

- I. SUSAN J., m. Justus Childs  
of Conway. II. FIDELIA S.  
III. KATIE A. E.

SHAW.

1274.

*Williamsburg, Mass.*

FIDELIA ROOT, dau. of Spencer (727), granddau. of Elias



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

(517), b. March 16, 1821; m. Dr. Washington Shaw of Williamsburg, Mass. He d. Aug. 22, 1854, æ. 40. She d. Oct. 21, 1844, æ. 23.

### *Child:*

HENRY WASHINGTON, b. Oct. 29, 1843. He lives in Plainfield, Mass.

1277.

*Ludlow, Mass.*

HEZEKIAH ROOT, son of Darius (729), grandson of Elisha (520), b. Feb. 6, 1803, at Ludlow, Mass.; m. (1) 1828, Sally Wetherby; m. (2) Dec. 15, 1831, Maria Jenks. He lives at Ludlow, Mass.

### *Children:*

|       |                                  |       |                   |
|-------|----------------------------------|-------|-------------------|
| 2020. | I. JOSEPHINE.                    | 2022. | III. ELLEN ELIZA. |
| 2021. | II. GEORGE E., b. in<br>1835, f. | 2023. | IV. WILLIAM.      |
|       |                                  | 2024. | V. CHARLES.       |

G O F F.

1278.

*Ludlow, Mass.*

MARIA ROOT, dau. of Darius (729), granddau. of Elisha (520), b. Nov. 30, 1804, in Ludlow, Mass.; m. 1827, Olney Goff.

### *Children:*

|            |             |
|------------|-------------|
| I. GEORGE. | II. ELISHA. |
|------------|-------------|

1280.

*Hartford, Ct.*

ELISHA KING ROOT, son of Darius (729), grandson of Elisha (520), b. May 10, 1808, at Ludlow, Mass.; m. (1) Oct. 16, 1832, Charlotte R., dau. of Bridgman and Olive Chapin of Springfield, Mass., b. Dec. 3, 1811; m. (2) Oct. 7, 1845, Matilda Colt. He lived at Hartford, Ct. He was for several years foreman in Col. Colt's Fire-Arms Manufacturing Co., and on the death of Col. Colt was elected president of the corporation and superintendent of the factory. He d. Sept. 1, 1865, æ. 57, in Hartford.

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

2025. I. BRIDGMAN C. (lieut. in army, 1863), m. He is tall, has dark eyes, and was a fine looking officer.

## Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.

(By second marriage.)

2026. II. MATILDA COLT.

2027. III. ELLEN.

2028. IV. EDWARD KING.

### ALDEN.

1289.

*Greenwich, Mass.*

ELIZABETH B. ROOT, dau. of Remembrance (730) granddau. of Elisha (520), b. April 11, 1814, in Belchertown, Mass. ; m. Nov. 20, 1834, Jason Miller Alden of Greenwich, Mass. He was son of Ezra and Achsa (Stebbins) Alden, b. 1810. She d. May 18, 1858, æ. 44. He m. (2) Nov. 16, 1860, Hannah Richardson, b. Feb. 19, 1826, in London, Eng.

#### *Children of J. M. and E. B. Alden :*

I. SARAH E., b. Aug. 24, 1835.

II. JAMES H., b. Jan. 25, 1837 ; d. Feb. 17, 1839.

III. JAMES M., b. Feb. 26, 1839.

IV. MARY E., b. March 14, 1844, } twins.

V. ACHSA E., b. March 14, 1844, }

VII. EDWIN M., b. Jan. 8, 1846.

VIII. HENRY M., b. March 12, 1849 ; d. Aug. 14, 1849.

VIII. Son, b. 1851.

IX. DWIGHT ERVING, b. Jan. 1, 1856.

1292.

*Norwich, Vt.*

SAMUEL M. ROOT, son of Samuel (741), grandson of Joseph (531), b. Sept. 10, 1831, in Norwich, Vt. ; m. March 7, 1865, Alzina Ash of Lyman, N. H.

#### *Child :*

2029. EVELYN, b. Nov. 22, 1865.

1293.

JOHN H. ROOT, son of Samuel (741), grandson of Joseph (531), b. Aug. 10, 1833 ; m. Jan. 31, 1865, Lucinda Trescott of Thetford, Vt.

#### *Child :*

2030. GEORGE, b. July 25, 1866.

## Root Genealogical Records.

1307.

*Springfield, Mass.*

JOSEPH L. ROOT, son of Joseph (747), grandson of Orlando (541), b. Oct. 1, 1837; m. (1) — —; m. (2) Jan. 1, 1864, Eliza A. Judson, dau. of Noah C. and Lucinda Judson. He lives at Springfield, Mass.

1327.

*Chatham, N. Y.*

Dr. HORATIO ROOT, son of Eleazar (772), grandson of Thomas (547), b. May 2, 1794, in Canaan, Columbia Co., N. Y.; m. May, 1815, Mary Smith Cady, who was b. Nov. 4, 1798, in Canaan, N. Y. He graduated and commenced the practice of medicine the year of his marriage in Chatham, N. Y., and was esteemed and successful in his profession, always having a large practice.

The following notice is taken from the *Christian Advocate and Journal*. "He had been for forty-six years a practicing physician in that town; a member of the Methodist Episcopal church forty-one years, and an officer in the church forty years. Whether leader, steward or trustee, he was always faithful to the trust committed to him. His piety from the first to the last shed forth a clear and steady light. He was a man of noble purposes, generous impulses, and great practical benevolence. He had a penetrating and comprehensive mind, a fine perception, and elegant taste, with a sound judgment. His piety was sincere, without ostentation, and produced a gracious influence upon the community where he resided. During his sickness when prayer was offered in his room he was very happy, and frequently praised the Lord with a loud voice. As death drew near the perfect love which he possessed cast out all fear." Mrs. R. d. March 15, 1861, æ. 62. Dr. R. d. July 8, 1865, æ. 71.

### *Children:*

2050. I. RUSSELL CADY, b. April 25, 1817, f.

2051. II. ERASMUS DARWIN, b. May 7, 1820, f.; d. Oct. 27, 1859, æ. 39.

1329.

*Manchester, Mich.*

ZENAS ROOT, son of Eleazar (772), grandson of Thomas (547), b. Nov. 10, 1799, in Canaan, N. Y.; m. Lucy Love-

## *Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.*

joy. He removed to Manchester, Mich., where he d. March 17, 1850, æ. 51. His widow and three daughters reside in that town (1863).

### *Children:*

- 2052. I. THOMAS, d. æ 21.
- 2053. II. SARAH, b. 1829 ; m. George Hoy.
- 2054. III. AMANDA, b. 1833. *m. E. C. Coats Aug 29 1864*
- 2055. IV. ELEANOR, b. 1837 ; m. H. C. Gilbert.

1330.

*Indianapolis, Ind.*

Hon. ELEAZAR ROOT, son of Eleazar (772), grandson of Thomas (547), b. March 6, 1802, in Canaan, N. Y. ; m. (1) May, 1829, Harriet Dayton of the city of Hudson, N. Y., who d. Sept., 1836 ; m. (2) Dec., 1837, Laura Jenkins of the city of New York. When about seventeen years of age he entered Williams College, Mass., where he graduated in 1822. He afterwards studied law and was admitted to the bar of the Supreme Court of N. Y., in 1825. He went to Virginia about 1831, and was Principal and Professor of Mathematics of the Female Seminary at Prince Edward Court House, Va. His first wife died there. He also taught in Gainesville, Ala. He removed to Wisconsin (then a territory) in 1845, where he engaged as Principal of the Waukeshaw High School. He was a member of the convention that formed the constitution of the state in 1846. In 1847 he was elected superintendent of public instruction in that state, and president of the board of trustees of the State University, continuing in office for two terms, and has since represented two counties in the state legislature. He was counsellor-at-law, living at Rippon, Wis. In 1864 he took up his residence at Nashville, Tenn., as agent in charge of the business of the U. S. Sanitary Commission at that point, where he continued two years. He is a member of the Episcopal church, and is living with his daughter, Mrs. Ingraham, at Indianapolis (1866).

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

- 2056. I. CORNELIA F., b. 1831 ; m. Sept., 1848, Rev. J. P. T. Ingraham of Milwaukee, Wis., and (1866) Indianapolis, Ind.

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

2057. II. FREDERICK A., b. 1833, Capt. of Co. F, 24th Wis. Reg., and severely wounded at taking of Vicksburg; d. 1864, after the battle of Chattanooga at C., of typhoid fever, unm'd.
2058. III. WASHINGTON IRVING, he fought in the rebel army, and on one occasion against the U. S. Army, where his two brothers were soldiers; unm'd 1866.
2059. IV. MARY.
2060. V. WILLIAM, d. in infancy.
- (By second marriage.)
2061. VI. GEORGE, mortally wounded at battle of Prairie Grove, Ark., was brought home and d. 1864, unm'd.
2062. VII. CHARLES, d. in infancy.
2063. VIII. ANNA, m. April, 1865, to Rev Fayette Durbin, Rector of Grace Church, Janesville, Wis.
2064. IX. GILBERT.

1331.

*Manchester, Mich.*

Dr. BENNETT F. ROOT, son of Eleazar (772), grandson of Thomas (547), b. Feb. 29, 1804, in Canaan, N. Y. He received the degree of A. B. at the Rensselaer school, Troy, N. Y., in 1826, studied medicine with his father, and after attending Berkshire Medical school, received his degree of M. D., Dec. 12, 1832. He removed to Michigan in company with his brothers Zenas and George in 1834, and located in the town of Manchester, Washtenaw Co. He m. (1) June 22, 1837, Dolly Ann Palmer, in Mich., who d. Oct. 20, 1865. He m. (2) Nov. 1, 1866, the widow of Dr. Wm. W. Fenno, and dau. of Rev. Benjamin Russell.

### *Children:*

2065. I. HENRY LYMAN, b. Aug. 31, 1838; d. June 22, 1842.
2066. II. ADORA, b. April 10, 1841.
2067. III. HENRIETTA, b. Oct. 10, 1842.
2068. IV. ELNORA, b. March 1, 1845.
2069. V. EMMA JANE, b. Feb. 28, 1847.
2070. VI. EDWIN ELEAZAR, b. June 11, 1853.

MOSELEY.

1332.

*Portland, Mich.*

RHODA ROOT, dau. of Eleazar (772), granddau. of Thomas

### *Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.*

(547), b. Dec. 18, 1806, in Canaan, N. Y. She removed with her father to Manchester, Mich.; m. April 27, 1836, John Mosely. He is a farmer, residing in Portland, Iona Co., Mich.

#### *Children :*

- I. Daughter, who died.
- II. CHARLES, b. March 6, 1846.
- III. JULIA, b.; m. E. K. Hill.

1333.

*Portland, Mich.*

Dr. WILLIAM ROOT, son of Eleazar (772), grandson of Thomas (547), b. March 18, 1809, at Canaan, N. Y. He studied medicine with his father, and at the Berkshire Medical school in 1829-30. He m. (1) 1830, Martha, dau. of Eben. Cady of Chatham, N. Y.; m. (2) Sophia, dau. of Eleazar Cady of Chatham, N. Y.; m. (3) Catharine, dau. of John Van Duyne of Mich. He removed (in 1834) from Chatham N. Y., with his father, to Manchester, Mich. He is now practicing medicine in Portland, Iona Co., Mich., and is a member of the Presbyterian church.

#### *Children :*

- 2071. I. MARY E., b. Dec., 1830.
- 2072. II. EMILY J., b. July, 1832; m. Homer G. Case.
- 2073. III. HARRIET L., b. Dec., 1840; m. Erasmus D. Whitacre.
- 2074. IV. LUCY
- 2075. V. EDWIN, d.

1334.

*Jackson, Mich.*

Rev. HENRY ROOT, son of Eleazar (772), grandson of Thos. (547), b. July 11, 1813, at Canaan, N. Y. He grad. at Auburn Theological Seminary in 1834; m. April 16, 1834, Lovina Norton. He was ordained by the Presbytery of Wash-tenaw, Mich., and after spending one year as pastor of the Presbyterian church at Ashtabula, O., he removed to Mich., where he labored as a missionary, organizing churches and supplying destitute fields for the last twenty-five years of his life, and exemplified his piety by faithful labors as a shepherd to many a feeble flock. He died at Jackson, Mich., leaving a wife and one daughter.



## Root Genealogical Records.

### Children:

2076. I. HENRY, d.  
2077. II. JOSEPHINA, b. 1844.

1335.

*Manchester, Mich.*

GEORGE ROOT, son of Eleazar (772), grandson of Thomas (547), b. March 25, 1815, in Canaan, N. Y. He emigrated to Mich. in company with his brothers Zenas and Bennett Fields. He m. Dec. 6, 1837, Elinor, dau. of Francis Baldwin of Manchester, Mich., where they live.

### Children:

2078. I. EDWARD PAYSON, b. 1843.  
2079. II. ERWIN, b. 1845, f.; d. Dec. 19, 1864.  
2080. III. HENRY LYMAN, b. 1848.  
2081. IV. FRANCIS BALDWIN, b. 1851.  
2082. V. Son, d.  
2083. VII. Son, d.

## HUNT.

1336.

*Lowell, Mich.*

ELIZA ROOT, dau. of Eleazar (772), granddau. of Thomas (547), b. June 13, 1817, in Canaan, N. Y.; m. March 28, 1836, Cyrus Hunt, a farmer of Lowell, Kent Co., Mich. She is now a widow.

### Children:

- I. LUCINDA R., b. 1837; m. Oscar A. Richardson.  
II. EMILY J., b. 1838; m. Heman C. Hogan, who was orderly in 26th Mich. Reg.  
III. LEONARD, b. Aug. 2, 1840; m. Anna —; 1st Lieut., Co. I, 26th Mich. Reg.

## LOOMIS.

1348.

*Watertown, N. Y.*

MARY J. ROOT, dau. of Thomas (777), granddau. of Thomas (547), b. July 13, 1824, in Mexico, Oswego Co., N. Y.; m. June 22, 1848, E. Dwight Loomis. They live in Watertown, Jefferson Co., N. Y.

## *Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.*

### *Children:*

- I. THOMAS ROOT, b. Dec. 4, 1849.
- II. JERUSHA BREWSTER, b. Dec. 28, 1852.
- III. SARAH JULIA, b. April 11, 1854.
- IV. AUGUSTUS WARD, b. Oct. 17, 1859.

### AVERY — CASE.

1355.

ELIZABETH ROOT, dau. of Nathaniel (785), granddau. of Ebenezer (555), b. Nov. 14, 1778, at Coventry, Ct.; m. (1) Amariah Avery; m. (2) Abel Case. She d. Nov. 23, 1840, æ. 62.

### *Children:* (By first marriage.)

- |                 |               |
|-----------------|---------------|
| I. PHEBE.       | III. AMARIAH. |
| II. EBENEZER R. | IV. DIANTHA.  |

### (By second marriage.)

- |         |          |
|---------|----------|
| V. Son. | VI. Son. |
|---------|----------|

### CASE.

1356.

*Coventry, Ct.*

CLARISSA ROOT, dau. of Nathaniel (785), granddau. of Ebenezer (555), b. Aug. 20, 1780, in Coventry, Ct.; m. Abel Case. She d. July 2, 1808, æ. 28.

### *Children:*

- I. ELIZA, m. Josiah Stebbins.
- II. CAROLINE, d. in childhood.

1357.

*North Coventry, Ct.*

NATHANIEL ROOT, son of Nathaniel (785), grandson of Ebenezer (555), b. 1781; m. Almaria Page, sister of the well known Harlan Page. They live at North Coventry, Ct.

### *Children:*

- 2090. I. KINGSBURY, m. and lives in Chicago, Ill., S. P.
- 2091. II. NATHANIEL, b. July 22, 1823.
- 2092. III. SUSAN.
- 2093. IV. CORDELIA.
- 2094. V. EMILY.

1358.

EBENEZER ROOT, son of Nathaniel (785), grandson of

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

Ebenezer (555), b. 1783; m. — —. He d. Jan. 15, 1841, æ. 58.

### *Child:*

2095. I. JULIETTE, b. 1813; d. Sept. 22, 1831.

## GRANT.

1359.

*Coventry, Ct.*

LORA ROOT, dau. of Nathaniel (785), granddau. of Ebenezer (555), b. Sept. 17, 1787, in Coventry, Ct.; m. Francis Grant. She d. Nov. 25, 1809, æ. 22.

### *Child:*

I. HARLOW, b. 1808; d. Sept., 1854, in Vernon, Ct.

1360.

DANIEL ROOT, son of Nathaniel (785), grandson of Ebenezer (555), b. Feb. 20, 1793; m. Nov., 1819, Hannah Dimmick. He d. Oct. 7, 1821, æ. 28. She d. Sept., 1838.

### *Child:*

2096. I. CHESTER HAMMOND, b. Sept. 20, 1820; d. May, 1834.

1364.

*Coventry, Ct.*

ELIJAH HAMMOND ROOT, son of Nathaniel (785), grandson of Ebenezer (555), b. Sept. 16, 1800; m. May 8, 1850, Caroline S. Hutchinson, dau. of Deacon Willard Hutchinson of Coventry. He lives at North Coventry, Ct. No children.

1365.

*Eagle Point, Ill.*

Rev. MARVIN ROOT, son of Nathaniel (785), grandson of Ebenezer (555), b. Oct. 7, 1802, in Coventry. He was licensed, June 4, 1833, as a minister of the Congregational order by the Middlesex association. He m. Sept. 24, 1834, Loxea Bushnell of Westbrook, Ct. She was b. June 20, 1806. He first preached in Wapping, July 12, 1835. He commenced his labors as stated supply, Aug. 30th of that year. He was installed the first pastor over the Third church in East Windsor, June 29, 1836. The pastoral relation existing between him and the church was dissolved by mutual council, April 29, 1840. Twenty-seven were added to the church during his pastorate. In 1848, he preached at South Coventry, Ct., where the church

## *Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.*

had just been organized. He has labored at various places in the west, and now lives at Eagle Point, Ogle Co., Ill.

### *Children :*

2097. I DANIEL TEMPLE, b. Aug. 25, 1835, f.  
2098. II. CHARLES MARVIN, b. April 27, 1837, f.  
2099. III. GEORGE ALDEN, b. March 1, 1839, Adjutant of 7th Ill. Cavalry Vols. (1863).  
2100. IV. THOMAS STRONG, b. Sept. 27, 1841.  
2101. V. LIZZIE C., b. Sept. 25, 1843.  
2102 VI. ELEAZAR, b. Dec. 12, 1845 ; in the 65th Ill. Reg. Vols.

### HUBBARD.

1366.

*Mendon, Ill.*

CAROLINE ROOT, dau. of Nathaniel (785), granddau. of Ebenezer (555), b. Nov. 21, 1804, in Coventry, Ct. ; m. Oct. 8, 1834, Jonathan Hubbard of Mendon, Ill.

### *Children :*

- I. CORNELIA ANN, b. March 13, 1836.  
II. HARMON ROOT, b. Jan., 1838.  
III. EDWARD PAYSON, b. Sept. 27, 1843.  
IV. CAROLINE A., b. Aug. 12, 1847.

1377.

*East Hartford, Ct.*

JAMES ROOT, son of Ephraim (788), grandson of Jesse (556), b. a. 1787, in Hartford, Ct. ; m. Lucy Olmsted of New Hartford, Ct. He lives in East Hartford, Ct.

### *Child :*

2110. I. LUCY.

1378.

*Hartford, Ct.*

SAMUEL ROOT, son of Ephraim (788), grandson of Jesse (556), b. March 22, 1789, in Hartford, Ct. He graduated at Yale College in 1807, read law, but became a farmer in West Hartford. He d. May 21, 1868, in Hartford, Ct, æ. 79.

- 2111-13. Three children.

### CANDA.

1380.

JULIA ANN ROOT, dau. of Jesse (790), granddau. of Jesse (556), b. Jan. 6, 1790, in Hartford, Ct. ; m. April 10, 1810, Sheldon W. Canda. She d. 1820.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### *Children :*

I. FREDERICK B.

III. MARY.

II. SHELDON N.

IV. JULIA.

### STRONG.

1381.

MARY BANKS ROOT, dau. of Jesse (790), granddau of Jesse (556), b. Sept. 16, 1791, in Hartford, Ct. ; m. Sept. 12, 1808, John W. Strong of Windsor. She d. 1824.

### *Children :*

I. JULIA.

VI. H. NORTON.

II. MARY.

VII. HARRIET.

III. REBECCA.

VIII. SARAH.

IV. EMILY.

IX. AUGUSTUS.

V. JOHN W.

1382.

*Hartford, Ct.*

ELIAKIM FISH ROOT, son of Jesse (790), grandson of Jesse (556), b. Nov. 4, 1792, in Hartford, Ct. ; m. April, 1825, Rachel Dart. He d. 1835, æ. 43. No children.

### RUSSELL.

1383.

*Great Barrington, Mass.*

SALLY ROOT, dau. of Jesse (790), granddau. of Jesse (556), b. Aug. 10, 1794, in Hartford, Ct. ; m. April 6, 1823, Samuel B. Russell of Great Barrington, Mass. No children.

1384.

JESSE A. ROOT, son of Jesse (790), grandson of Jesse (556), b. Nov. 17, 1795, in Hartford, Ct. ; m. March 4, 1821, Jerusha Savage of Middletown, Ct.

### *Child:*

2114. I. THOMAS S.

### TRYON.

1385. *N. Carolina, and Rochester, N. Y.*

EMILY STILLMAN ROOT, dau. of Jesse (790), granddau. of Jesse (556), b. Dec. 10, 1797, in Hartford, Ct. ; m. June 9, 1818, Thomas Tryon of Wethersfield. They went to North Carolina, then to Brooklyn and Rochester, N. Y.

## Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.

### *Children:*

- |                |              |
|----------------|--------------|
| I. EMILY.      | IV. JULIA, } |
| II. JAMES S.   | V. MARY, }   |
| III. MARY ANN. | VI. THOMAS.  |

### BUELL.

1386.

*Rochester, N. Y.*

REBECCA ROOT, dau. of Jesse (790), granddau. of Jesse (556), b. June 15, 1800, in Hartford, Ct.; m. Oct. 4, 1821, Elem N. Buell of Rochester, N. Y.

### *Children:*

- |               |              |
|---------------|--------------|
| I. GEORGE C.  | IV. HENRY T. |
| II. WELTHA A. | V. JERUSHA.  |
| III. MARY S.  |              |

### GIBBS.

1387.

*Rochester, N. Y.*

WEALTHY ANN ROOT, dau. of Jesse (790), granddau. of Jesse (556), b. Feb. 15, 1803; m. Sept. 25, 1826, Dr. O. E. Gibbs of Rochester, N. Y.

### *Children:*

- |              |            |
|--------------|------------|
| I. ANN.      | IV. HENRY. |
| II. EMILY.   | V. ORRA.   |
| III. THOMAS. | VI. JULIA. |

1388.

*New York.*

GEORGE GABRIEL ROOT, son of Jesse (790), grandson of Jesse (556), b. March 30, 1808, in Hartford, Ct.; m. March 30, 1808, Maria Glass. Mr. Root was at one time a member of the firm of Stuyvesant & Root, New York. They held in 1837, at one time, 35,000 bales of cotton, worth more than \$3,000,000. They were offered \$250,000 for their chances of profit on this cotton; and refused to take it, but finally by an unexpected fall in the price lost \$1,000,000; and soon retired from business. He for many years lived at the celebrated boarding house of Miss Jane Cowing, in Murray street, where the most distinguished citizens of the whole country were accustomed to resort. His wife died, and he removed to Rochester, where he d. in 1864, æ. 56. [See sketch of G. G. Root in *Old Merchants of N. Y.*] No children.



## Root Genealogical Records.

1389.

*Rochester, N. Y.*

HENRY W. ROOT, son of Jesse (790), grandson of Jesse (556), b. May 22, 1810, at Hartford, Ct.; m. Katharine Robinson of N. Y., and removed to Rochester, N. Y. He d. 1863, æ. 53.

### *Children:*

2115. I. HARRY.

2116. II. REBECCA.

1396.

*Mt. Morris, N. Y.*

ERASTUS SERGEANT ROOT, son of James B. (792), grandson of Jesse (556), b. Oct. 29, 1798, in Burlington, Vt.; m. Nov. 7, 1822, Dorcas Wells of Winchester, Ct., in Augusta, N. Y., and removed to Mt. Morris, N. Y., where he is respected as a worthy citizen. They are members of the Meth. Epis. church.

### *Children:*

2126. I. THEODORE G., b. Dec. 26, 1823; d. May 26, 1825, æ. 1.

2127. II. GEORGE WELLS, b. April 26, 1826, f.

2128. III. HENRY THEODORE, b. Oct. 5, 1830, f.

2129. IV. CHARLES, b. July 16, 1833, f.

1398.

GEORGE WILLIAMS ROOT, son of James B. (792), grandson of Jesse (556), b. April 5, 1803; m. (1) July 18, 1831, Julia C. Corning of Hartford, Ct. She d. March 15, 1836, at H. He m. (2) Amelia Ely of Rochester, N. Y. She d. June, 1846, æ. 32, in N. Y. city. He m. (3) June 6, 1854, Jane E. Churchill of Hartford, Ct. He lived in N. Y. for some years, and now resides in Hartford. He is of the firm of A. Dunham & Co.

### *Child: (By first marriage.)*

2130. GEORGE CORNING, b. March 31, 1833, in Middlebury, Vt., f.; d. July 15, 1861.

1399.

*Stockbridge, Mass.*

JAMES OGDEN ROOT, son of James B. (792), grandson of Jesse (556), b. Aug. 25, 1807; m. Sophia Brown of Stockbridge, Mass., where he resides.

### *Children:*

2131. I. HELEN, b. a. 1833, f.

## *Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.*

2132. II. LEWIS B., b. a. 1836 ; m. Clara Sweetser of Ind., lives at Terre Haute, Ind.
2133. III. JOHN SERGEANT, b. 1840 ; killed May 3, 1862, by a grape shot at the barricades at the battle of Chancellorsville. He was sergeant-major of the 20th Reg. Ct. Vols., and exhibited great daring in the strife.

### TALCOTT. \*

1402.

*Vernon, Ct.*

PHILOMELA ROOT, dau. of Samuel (795), granddau. of Asahel (557), b. Oct. 25, 1773 ; m. Nov. 8, 1797, Alvan Talcott of North Bolton, afterwards Vernon, Ct. He was b. Nov. 2, 1773, was a farmer, and d. March 22, 1835, æ. 61. He was son of Deacon Benj. and Elizabeth (Lyman) Talcott of North Bolton. His wid. d. Feb. 15, 1859, æ. 85.

*Children:* (For marriages see foot note.)

- I. AMELIA, b. Sept. 20, 1798 ; d. Oct. 15, 1859.
- II. MARY, b. March 7, 1802.
- III. ALVAN, b. Aug. 17, 1804.
- IV. RACHEL HOWARD, b. Oct. 2, 1806.
- V. ROSANNA, b. Oct. 25, 1811 ; d. July 16, 1838.
- VI. EMMELINE, b. March 16, 1815 ; d. March 1, 1867.

\* Additional Records of the Talcott family. The children of Alvan Talcott, who m. Nov. 8, 1797, Philomela Root.

SMITH.

*Rockville, Ct.*

*Amelia Talcott*, b. Sept. 20, 1798 ; m. Aug. 24, 1836, Marvin Smith of Kent, Ct., son of Elias and Desire (Dodge) Smith, who was b. in Kent, April 2, 1792, and removed to Rockville, Ct. He is a farmer, Amelia was his second wife. *Child* (by second marriage): 1. *Eugene Talcott*, b. Jan. 15, 1839 ; m. April 15, 1860, Emily Moore of Rockville. Mrs. A. Smith d. Oct. 15, 1859.

COTTER.

*Middlebury, O.*

*Mary Talcott*, b. March 7, 1802 ; m. Nov. 1, 1837, Ambrose Leete Cotter, son of Andrew and Rhoda (Rogers) Cotter of Cornwall, b. Dec. 28, 1795. She being his second wife, and having no children. He removed to Middlebury, Summit Co., O.

*Guilford, Ct.*

*Dr. Alvan Talcott*, b. Aug. 17, 1804 ; m. March 7, 1831, Olive Norton Chittenden, dau. of Abel and Anna Hart (Baldwin) Chittenden of Guilford, b. April 21, 1807, at G. He is a physician, was graduated at Yale College in 1824, and has resided in Guilford since 1841. *Children:* 1. *William Henry*, b. May 14, 1832, who was lost in the ship *Ocean Queen*, which left London for N. Y. in March, 1856,

## Root Genealogical Records.

### STEDMAN — WOOD.

1403.

Loraine, N. Y.

MEHITABLE ROOT, dau. of Samuel (795), granddau. of Asabel (557), b. Sept. 27, 1775; m. (1) Timothy Stedman, who removed to Loraine, Jefferson Co., N. Y.; m. (2) Timothy Wood. She d. 1845.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

I. AMANDA, m. Lamson.

II. BUCKLEY, of Cleveland, O.

III. SAMUEL ROOT.

IV. WARREN GRANT (of Cleveland), b. 1804.

Other children, d. young.

No children by second marriage.

1407.

South Royalton, Vt.

STEPHEN E. ROOT, son of John (802), grandson of Eliakim (558), b. March 4, 1795; m. Jan. 3, 1821, Hannah Moxley, b. June 23, 1800. She was dau. of Dr. Thomas Moxley, who was one of the twelve persons who called the convention for organizing the first General Conference of the Freewill Baptist denomination, in obedience to which call the Gen. Con. was

---

and was never heard from. 2. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 12, 1836; d. May 27, 1837. 3. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 2, 1841, in Guilford; d. March 11, 1866.

CASE.

Canton, Ct.

*Rachel Howard Talcott*, b. Oct. 2, 1806; m. May 26, 1836. Justin Case of Canton, Ct., son of Jesse and Sarah (Cornish) Case of C., b. March 11, 1805. He had no living children. He d. Oct. 1, 1841, in C. She lives in Rockville, Ct.

MILES.

*Rosanna Talcott*, b. Oct. 25, 1811; m. May 9, 1836, Rev. Milo North Miles, b. in Sharon, Ct. He was graduated at Yale College in 1831, and is a Congregational clergyman. She d. July 16, 1838, æ. 26. *Children:* 1. *William Stanley*, b. Feb., 1837; d. Aug., 1837. 2. *Edward Talcott*, b. April 3, 1838; d. Feb. 25, 1839, unmd. She d. at Clarence, N. Y., July 16, 1838. He m. (2) Mary Keyes.

TRACY.

Rockville, Ct.

*Emmeline Talcott*, b. March 16, 1815; m. May 23, 1833, Andrew Williams Tracy of Rockville, who was b. in Norwich, Ct. He is a merchant at Rockville, Ct. She d. March 1, 1867, æ. 51. *Children:* 1. *Emma*, b. May 9, 1835; m. (1) July 2, 1856, Andrew C. Baldwin of Cornwall; m. (2) April 4, 1859, Theodore S. Gold of W. Cornwall. 2. *Rosa Miles*, b. Sept. 25, 1838; m. Aug. 8, 1860, N. Fletcher Peck of Hartford, Ct. 3. *Maria Louise*, b. Jan. 20, 1844; d. Aug. 23, 1845. 4. *Alvan Talcott*, b. Jan. 2, 1846. 5. *Louise Adell*, b. Dec. 13, 1853.

## *Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.*

organized Oct. 11, 1827, at Tunbridge, Vt. Res. South Royalton, Vt.

### *Children:*

- 2133½. I. MARY EASTMAN, b. March 4, 1822; d. April 14, 1864, æ 44.
- 2134. II. JAMES MOXLEY, b. July 4, 1823.
- 2134½. III. MARTHA WASHINGTON, b. Feb. 23, 1826; m. J. R. Batchelder, Esq., of St. Johnsbury, Vt.
- 2135. IV. HULDAH ASENATH, b. Nov. 9, 1827; m. Spencer Smith, a colonel in the Vt. militia; lives in North Tunbridge, Vt.
- 2135½. V. JOHN TYLER, b. Feb. 27, 1829; unm'd, 1861; lives in South Royalton, Vt.
- 2136. VI. EUNICE CHAPMAN, b. Aug. 16, 1830; m. — Starbird of Sonora, Cal.
- 2136½. VII. HANNAH MOXLEY, b. Oct. 16, 1832; m. A. J. Foster, Chelsea, Vt.
- 2137. VIII. STEPHEN EASTMAN, b. Oct. 18, 1834, f.
- 2137½. IX. SARAH AURELIA, b. Feb. 9, 1837; d. Mar. 27, 1841.
- 2138. X. ELIZA JANE, b. March 11, 1839; m. — Osgood of Columbia, Cal.
- 2139. XI. BENJAMIN ALBERT, b. April 23, 1842.

1414.

*New Hartford, N. Y.*

ANDREWS B. ROOT, son of Benjamin (808), grandson of Medad (560), b. July 18, 1816, in Oneida Co., N. Y.; m. (1) Oct. 16, 1840, Mary Corbin, who d. May 6, 1841, æ. 19; m. (2) Oct. 18, 1842, Lucinda M. Matthews, who d. Nov. 6, 1867.

### *Children: (All by second marriage.)*

- 2140. I. MARY E., b. Sept. 30, 1843; m. Sept. 16, 1864, Jos. Barnes.
- 2141. II. FRANCIS F., b. April 13, 1848.
- 2142. III. ELMIR C., b. Sept. 7, 1850.
- 2143. IV. JOSEPHINE E., b. Sept. 16, 1853; d. Jan. 16, 1860.
- 2144. V. FREDERICK A., b. April 2, 1858.
- 2145. VI. WILLIS M., b. Sept. 25, 1860.

1430.

*California.*

JOSIAH ROOT, son of Josiah (831), grandson of Josiah (567), m. — Green. He d. in California, about 1867, æ. a. 75.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### *Children:*

- |                  |                             |
|------------------|-----------------------------|
| 2145½. I. ORRIN. | 2147. III. BOLIVAR.         |
| 2146. II. NOBLE. | 2148. IV. POLK, and others. |

1431.

*Huron Co., Ohio.*

ANSON ROOT, son of Josiah (831), grandson of Josiah (567), m. Minerva Johnson, and lived in Huron Co., Ohio. He d.

### *Children: (Born in Huron Co., Ohio.)*

- |       |              |                                                               |
|-------|--------------|---------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2149. | I. AMELIA,   | b. 1825 ; m. E. Volney Root of Niagara Falls. [See No. 1444.] |
| 2150. | II. MANLY,*  | b. 1827 ; unm'd, 1870.                                        |
| 2151. | III. AMANDA, | b. 1827 ; d. 1849, æ. 22.                                     |
| 2152. | IV. ALMIRA,  | b. 1829, f.                                                   |
| 2153. | V. ELMINA,   | b. 1829, f.                                                   |
| 2154. | VI. SOPHIA,  | b. 1832, f.                                                   |

1432.

*Cassopolis, Mich.*

EBER ROOT, son of Josiah (831), grandson of Josiah (567), m. (1) Mary Gamble, who d. ; m. (2) Eliza Wells. He lived in Cassopolis, Cass Co., Mich.

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

- |        |            |                                           |
|--------|------------|-------------------------------------------|
| 2151½. | I. ISABEL, | m. Jordan Osborn of Cassopolis.           |
| 2152.  | II. JANE,  | m. S. D. Smith of Cassopolis.             |
| 2153.  | III. MARY, | m. Rev. Henry Worthington of Ionia, Mich. |

### *(By second marriage.)*

- |       |                |                     |
|-------|----------------|---------------------|
| 2154. | IV. NETTIE,    | m. Lewis Nicholson. |
| 2155. | V. CHARLES,    | d. in the army.     |
| 2156. | VI. HARRIET.   |                     |
| 2157. | VII. SAMANTHA. |                     |
| 2158. | VIII. WELLS.   |                     |

1433.

*Huron Co., Ohio.*

HORACE ROOT, son of Josiah (831), grandson of Josiah (567), m. (1) Julia Cook ; m. (2) Affy Daily. They lived in Huron Co., Ohio. He is d.

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

- |       |            |
|-------|------------|
| 2159. | I. MARTHA. |
|-------|------------|

---

\* He was in the army for seventeen months ; was wounded in the shoulder at the battle of Malvern Hill, and honorably discharged. He was in the Fourth Michigan Infantry, Co. H, under Gen. McClellan on the Peninsula.

## Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.

(By second marriage.)

2160. II. CALVIN.

2162. IV. EBER.

2161. III. HIRAM.

1434.

*Dowagiac, Mich.*

HIRAM ROOT, son of Josiah (831), grandson of Josiah (567),  
m. Jane McMichael. He d. near Dowagiac, Mich.

*Children:*

2163. I. JOHN.

2164. II. JANE.

COOK.

1436.

*Peru, Ohio.*

SOPHIA ROOT, dau. of Josiah (831), granddau. of Josiah  
(567), m. Wyatt Cook of Peru, Huron Co., O. She d. 1852.

*Children:*

I. SARAH.

IV. JAMES.

II. CHAUNCEY.

V. ANN.

III. JAY.

VI. JULIA.

1443.

*Port Byron, N. Y.*

HARRISON S. ROOT, son of Samuel (835), grandson of Josiah  
(567), b. at Port Byron, N. Y.; m. Mary C. Brown.

*Children:*

2165. I. WILLIAM.

2168. IV. Daughter.

2166. II. LEWIS.

2169. V. Daughter.

2167. III. DANIEL B.

1444.

*Niagara Falls, N. Y.*

E. VOLNEY ROOT, son of Samuel (835), grandson of Josiah  
(567), b. in Port Byron, N. Y.; m. Amelia, oldest dau. of  
Anson Root. [See No. 1431.] He is of the firm of Root &  
Dunsbeck, tombstones, Niagara Falls, N. Y.

*Children:*

2170. I. MARY, b. 1852.

2171. II. EMMA, b. 1855.

2172. III. Child, d. young.

2173. IV. do do

2174. V. do do

2175. VI. LILLIE, b. 1864.

2176. VII. WILLIAM WEBSTER, b. 1867.

2177. VIII. VOLNEY, b. 1869.



## Root Genealogical Records.

### FOOTE.

1463.

*Sidney, N. Y.*

LUCINDA ROOT, dau. of Daniel (875), granddau. of Daniel (580), b. Sept., 1802; m. Chauncey Foote, and lives at Sidney, Delaware Co., N. Y.

#### *Children:*

- I. CAROLINE, m. Orville Burton, and live in Sidney.
- II. FRANCIS, m.
- III. WARREN, m.
- IV. MALINDA, d. unmarried.

1464.

*Providence, Pa.*

RUSSEL ROOT, son of Daniel (875), grandson of Daniel (580), b. Sept., 1804; m. Caroline Larue. Both are dead.

#### *Children:*

- 2200. I. MABEL, m.; lives in Providence, Pa.
- 2201. II. RUSSEL, lives in Providence, Pa.

1465.

*Richford, Wis.*

DANIEL ROOT, son of Daniel (875), grandson of Daniel (580), b. Nov., 1805; m. Leah Seeley. He rem. to Richford, Wis., and d. there March 10, 1862.

#### *Children:*

- 2202. I. ALMIRA, m. Thomas Bartlett.
- 2203. II. ORRIN, lives in Wisconsin.
- 2204. III. ANNA, do do
- 2205. IV. ELIZABETH, do do
- 2206. V. AMASA D., do do

### SMITH.

1467.

*Unadilla, N. Y.*

ALMIRA ROOT, dau. of Daniel (875), granddau. of Daniel (580), b. July 4, 1810; m. Silvanus Smith, who was b. May 10, 1805. They reside at Unadilla, Otsego Co., N. Y.

#### *Children:*

- I. ORRIN W., b. Nov. 23, 1826; m. Oct. 17, 1854, Harriet E. Miller. They live at Delhi, Delaware Co., N. Y.
- II. SEYMOUR, b. Jan. 22, 1829; d. Sept. 12, 1830, æ. 1.
- III. MILO R., b. April 24, 1831; m. Aug., 1853, Emily Case. She d. May, 1862, æ. 31.

## *Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.*

IV. SHERIL E., b. Sept. 29, 1834 ; m. Dec., 1862, Emeline Newman.

V. SUSAN E., b. Sept. 26, 1837 ; m. March 26, 1863, Hiram Webster.

VI. LAURA, b. Aug. 26, 1843.

1468.

*Springfield, Pa.*

HIRAM ROOT, son of Daniel (875), grandson of Daniel (580), b. May, 1811 ; m. Betsey Coles.

### *Children:*

2207. I. HELENA.

2210. IV. ELIZABETH.

2208. II. NANCY.

2211. V. WILLIAM.

2209. III. IDA.

1469.

*Middle Haddam, Ct.*

Deacon EDWARD ROOT, son of Edward (876), grandson of Daniel (580), b. July 24, 1798, in Colchester, Ct. ; m. April 2, 1823, Calista, dau. of Calvin Brainard. He was deacon of the Congregational church, and resided at Middle Haddam, Ct. He rem. to Middletown in 1849, and d. there Feb. 28, 1857. She d. July 27, 1860, in West Avon, Ct.

### *Children:*

2212. I. CALISTA L., b. April 7, 1824, f.

2213. II. ADELINE ELIZA, b. April 9, 1828, f.

2214. III. CORDELIA, b. Oct. 28, 1835, f.

2215. IV. SARAH CYNTHIA, b. March 25, 1839, f.

1471.

CHAUNCEY LANGDON ROOT, son of Edward (876), grandson of Daniel (580), b. May 26, 1802, at Colchester, Ct. ; m. Cynthia N. Sumner of Hebron, Ct. He was killed in Ware, Mass., by a fall from a building, in 1846.

### *Children:*

2216. I. CYNTHIA ELIZABETH, b. 1831 ; d. May 2, 1847, æ. 16.

2217. II. JOHN RANDALL, b. May 7, 1833 ; m. Sept., 1862, Helen Hooper. They live in Gilead, Ct.

2218. III. JANE, d. young.

2219. IV. JANE SUMNER, b. 1838 ; m. Isaac Gleason.

2220. V. LOUISA DELIA, b. 1840 ; m. Jewett E. Hutchinson.

2221. VI. EMMELINE LAURETTA, b. 1842.

2222. VII. FLORILLA.

## Root Genealogical Records.

1474.

*Macon, Ga.*

EZEKIEL ROOT, son of Edward (876), grandson of Daniel (580), b. June 18, 1808, in Colchester, Ct.; m. Jan. 2, 1830, Jerusha Day, dau. of Daniel and Anna (Morgan) Day. She was b. Feb., 1806. He d. in Macon, Ga.

### *Children:*

- |                      |                                                                                                                     |
|----------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2222 $\frac{1}{4}$ . | I. CHARLOTTE MARIE, b. Oct. 2, 1831; d. Jan. 20, 1854,<br>æ. 22.                                                    |
| 2222 $\frac{1}{2}$ . | II. SARAH ANN, b. April 28, 1833; m. Sept. 3, 1852,<br>— Fields of Rockville, Ct.; d. Jan. 13, 1854,<br>æ. 20.      |
| 2222 $\frac{3}{4}$ . | III. ELLEN DOUGLASS, b. Jan. 1, 1835; m. April 10, 1857,<br>— Jeham of Rockville, Ct.; d. Sept. 29, 1858,<br>æ. 23. |
| 2223.                | IV. ARISTARCHUS SMITH, b. May 9, 1836; m. Oct. 15,<br>1867.                                                         |
| 2223 $\frac{1}{2}$ . | V. CYNTHIA CORDELIA, b. March 17, 1838. She resides<br>with her mother in Hartford, Ct.                             |

1491.

JUSTUS ROOT, son of Justus (888), grandson of Solomon (581), b. June 19, 1818; m. — —.

### *Children:*

- |                      |            |                      |               |
|----------------------|------------|----------------------|---------------|
| 2224 $\frac{1}{4}$ . | I. ELVIRA. | 2224 $\frac{3}{4}$ . | III. MARISON. |
| 2224 $\frac{1}{2}$ . | II. SARAH. | 2224 $\frac{7}{8}$ . | IV. MARY.     |

1493.

*Newport, Mich.*

AURORA S. ROOT, son of Justus (888), grandson of Solomon (581), b. March 13, 1823; m. — —. He lives at Newport, Monroe Co., Mich.

### *Children:*

- |                      |              |                      |                |
|----------------------|--------------|----------------------|----------------|
| 2225 $\frac{1}{4}$ . | I. ERWIN.    | 2225 $\frac{3}{4}$ . | III. GERTRUDE. |
| 2225 $\frac{1}{2}$ . | II. EUGENIA. | 2225 $\frac{7}{8}$ . | IV. WILLIAM.   |

1494.

JOSIAH ROOT, son of Justus (888), grandson of Solomon (581), b. Sept. 1, 1825; m. — —.

### *Children:*

- |                      |             |                      |            |
|----------------------|-------------|----------------------|------------|
| 2226 $\frac{1}{4}$ . | I. JEANNIE. | 2226 $\frac{3}{4}$ . | III. LULU. |
| 2226 $\frac{1}{2}$ . | II. ADA.    |                      |            |

*Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.*

1495.

DANIEL ROOT, son of Justus (888), grandson of Solomon (581), b. Nov. 3, 1828; m. — —.

*Children:*

2226 $\frac{7}{8}$ . I. WARREN.

2227. II. ARTHUR.

G I F F O R D .

1496.

LUCINDA MARILLA ROOT, dau. of Justus (888), granddau. of Solomon (581), b. Sept. 30, 1831; m. — Gifford. She d. Aug. 17, 1866, æ. 34.

*Children:*

I. BARTON R.

III. LUCIAN.

II. ELIZABETH.

T O O K E .

1497.

*Bouckville, N. Y.*

SARAH LURANA ROOT, dau. of Justus (888), granddau. of Solomon (581), b. Sept. 14, 1834; m. — Tooke.

*Child:*

WEBSTER J.

1498.

REUBEN ROCKWELL ROOT, son of Justus (888), grandson of Solomon (581), b. Dec. 18, 1837; m. — —. He d. Aug. 7, 1867.

*Child:*

2227 $\frac{1}{4}$ . ELLA M.

1502.

*Tolland, Ct.*

AUSTIN ROOT, son of Joshua (895), grandson of Joshua (583), m. — Post of Gilead, Ct. He is a farmer and lives in Tolland, Ct.

*Children:*

2228. I. ESTHER.

2230. III. Daughter.

2229. II. Daughter.

2231. IV. Son.

1516.

*Rockville, Ct.*

WILLIAM B. ROOT, son of Solomon (900), grandson of Joshua (583), b. Sept. 10, 1823, in Hebron, Ct.; m. March

## Root Genealogical Records.

22, 1846, Abigail Jane Ross, b. March 24, 1824, in Hebron, Ct. They live in Rockville, Ct. He was in the U. S. army in 1864

### *Children:*

2232. I. EMMA A., b. Feb. 13, 1847, in Columbia, Ct.  
2233. II. WILLIAM HENRY, b. Nov. 10, 1849, Hebron, Ct.

1520.

*Oswego, N. Y.*

Hon. ELIAS ROOT, son of John (922), grandson of Asahel (595), b. Nov. 31, 1806, in Fort Ann, Washington Co., N. Y. Mr. Root began life for himself while yet a mere boy, and by the resources of his intellect and the energy of his character, has successfully made his way up to the position he now occupies in public and private life. He is well known as an energetic, self-made man, of methodical business habits, efficient in legislative and other public duties, and an earnest Christian. Having received an ordinary common school and academical education, he engaged in teaching in Newburgh, Orange Co., N. Y. He remained there two years, when, at the age of 21, he engaged in the mercantile trade of that village, remaining there till 1831. He then removed to Herkimer Co., in the then town of German Flatts, still continuing his mercantile pursuits, to which he at that time added an extensive produce business. He remained there till 1856, when he removed to Oswego, where he has since resided. His paternal grandfather and his father were both natives of Rensselaer county. The former died at the age of 82, and the latter is still living at the age of 88. Mr. Elias Root was one of the founders of the Mohawk Valley Bank, of which he was vice-president. He is now president of the Marine Bank of Oswego. He was loan commissioner under Gov. Wright, and supervisor for three years in Herkimer Co. He was a member of the legislature of the state of N. Y. for the years 1852, 1862, and 1865; and was also a member of the constitutional convention for amending the constitution of N. Y. state, in 1867 and '8. He m. Jan 14, 1830, Lydia Noyes, and is a deacon of the Congregational church, of which he is an efficient member.

### *Children:*

2242. I. EMELINE, b. Oct. 14, 1830, in Newburgh, N. Y., f.

## *Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.*

2243. II. DEWITT N., b. March 18, 1832, in Fort Ann, N. Y. ; graduated with distinction at West Point in 1851, and d. Aug. 4, 1851, at Mohawk, N. Y., one month after his graduation.
2244. III. JAMES N., b. Sept. 13, 1836, at Mohawk, N. Y.

1521.

*Mohawk, N. Y.*

Hon. HUMPHREY C. ROOT, son of John (922), grandson of Asahel (595), b. Feb. 8, 1809, in Fort Ann, N. Y. ; m. — —. He was a merchant at Mohawk, N. Y. ; was a member of the New York legislature in 1850. He has light hair and blue eyes, in those respects different from the rest of the family. He is six feet in height.

### *Children:*

2245. I. HATTIE GARDNER, m. Oct. 6, 1864, James Carpenter of Beloit, Wis. ; d. Aug. 27, 1865.
2246. II. SANFORD.

1521½.

*Jackson, Mich.*

Hon. AMOS ROOT, son of John (922), grandson of Asahel (595), b. April 8, 1816, at Fort Ann, N. Y. He has held various offices of honor and emolument in the city of Jackson, Mich., such as alderman, mayor, postmaster, etc. He was a member of the legislature of the state of Michigan in 1853, and is now president of the Grand Valley R. R. Has never married.

1522¼.

*Jackson, Mich.*

Rev. FREDERICK S. ROOT, son of John (922), grandson of Asahel (595), b. Aug. 16, 1822, in Fort Ann, N. Y. He preached very acceptably in the Methodist Episcopal connection for a few years, and is now an officer in the State Prison at Jackson, Mich. He m. Lavinia Storms.

### *Child:*

2247. JESSIE, b. Feb. 21, 1867.

1523.

*Jackson, Mich.*

JOHN MORTIMER ROOT, son of John (922), grandson of Asahel (595), b. April 21, 1824. He graduated at the State Normal School at Albany, N. Y., in the spring of 1846, and after teaching for several years, he was elected register of deeds for the county of Jackson for two terms. He has been for four



## Root Genealogical Records.

years past cashier of the Peoples' National Bank of Jackson, Mich. He was m. by Rev. G. L. Foster, April 25, 1855, to Eliza P. Cole, who was b. July 15, 1833.\*

### *Children:*

2249. I. MARY LOUISE, b. Aug. 25, 1858, at Jackson, Mich.  
2250. II. RUTH, b. May 18, 1862.  
2251. III. BERTHA, b. July 21, 1867.

## CORNING.

1523 $\frac{3}{4}$ .

OLIVE ROOT, dau. of Asa (924), granddau. of Asahel (595), b. in Fort Ann, N. Y.; m. Samuel Corning, a merchant in Fort Ann. She d.

### *Son:*

LEONARD, a successful merchant in Fort Ann. He was in the army for three years, and was hospital steward under Gen. Sherman in his march to the sea.

1525.

Col. AUGUSTUS ROOT, son of Israel (929), grandson of Asahel (595), m. — —. He was a very brave officer in the late war, was col. of a regiment, and was killed in 1865, in the last battle before Richmond, having been wounded in three or four other battles. He was to have been promoted to the rank of general, but he was killed before the honor reached him. His widow m. Dr. A. Axtell.

### *Children:*

- 2251 $\frac{1}{2}$ . I. CORA. 2251 $\frac{3}{4}$ . II. GEORGE.

1526 $\frac{1}{2}$ .

*New York.*

LOUIS ENSIGN ROOT, son of Joel (930), grandson of Amos (599), b. March 4, 1805, in Granville, Mass. He was graduated at Union College in 1827, read law for a short time, and then engaged in mercantile business in Troy, N. Y. He afterwards became a banker in the city of New York, where he m. April 5, 1836, Elizabeth, dau. of Hon. Stephen B. Mann. His health failing, he went abroad and traveled enten-

---

\* Her father, Ichabod Cole, was b. June 24, 1811, in Rome, N. Y. His father and grandfather's names were also Ichabod Cole.

## *Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.*

sively in Europe, accompanied by his wife. But consumption was fast wasting away his life, and returning to his old home in Granville, he d. Aug. 31, 1839, at the age of 34, only a few days before his father's death.

### *Child:*

2252. ELIZABETH, d. æ. 1.

## MOORE.

1527.

*Springfield, Mass.*

SARAH ANN ROOT, dau. of Joel (930), granddau. of Amos (599), b. May 16, 1812; m. Oct., 1841, Roger Sherman Moore, now president of the John Hancock National Bank of Springfield, Mass., where they reside.

### *Child:*

SARAH JANE.

## CASE.

1528.

*Springfield, Mass.*

AMARETTE P. ROOT, dau. of Joel (930), granddau. of Amos (599), b. Jan. 17, 1815; m. Oct., 1850, Horatio Nelson Case, president of the Pyncheon National Bank in Springfield, Mass., where they reside.

### *Child:*

ELLA, d. æ. 8 mos.

## SPENCER.

1529.

*Hartford, Ct.*

CLARISSA M. ROOT, dau. of Joel (930), granddau. of Amos (599), b. June 16, 1820; m. Oct., 1850, Calvin Spencer, a merchant of Hartford, Ct., now deceased. Mrs. S. resides in Hartford.

### *Children:*

I. ELLEN C.

III. ISABELLA.

II. LOUIS R.

## CROWELL.

1531.

*St. Louis, Mo.*

NANCY ROOT, dau. of Silas (936), granddau. of Amos (599), b. Oct. 15, 1810; m. Jan. 31, 1839, Rev. William Crowell, a Baptist minister, who has resided in St. Louis, Mo. He was b. Sept. 22, 1806.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### *Children:*

- I. WILLIAM WAYLAND, b. May 26, 1841 ; d. Dec. 31, 1843.
- II. HENRY MARTYN, b. Aug. 7, 1842.
- III. CHARLES FRANCIS, b. Nov. 26, 1843 ; killed in the rebel army.
- IV. EDWARD WARREN, b. July, 1845.
- V. SARAH JANE, b. April 9, 1848 ; d. 1859.

The three Crowell boys, Henry, Charles and Edward, entered a Tenn. regiment in the rebel army early in the war. Henry was for a short time a prisoner at St. Louis and escaped.

1532.

*Granville, Mass.*

Deacon JACOB SPELMAN ROOT, son of Silas (936), grandson of Amos (599), b. July 19, 1812 ; m. (1) April 1, 1839, Clarimon Spelman, who d. Aug. 16, 1840 ; m. (2) March 3, 1842, Elinora Northaway, who d. July 16, 1866. He lives in Granville, Mass.

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

2253. I. ELIJAH, b. July 26, 1840 ; d. Sept. 2, 1840.

### *(By second marriage.)*

2254. II. IRA LYMAN, b. May 31, 1843 ; d. in the army of the Union, Sept. 29, 1864.
2255. III. CLARIMON SPELMAN, b. Sept. 4, 1847 ; d. Nov. 4, 1848.
2256. IV. SILAS BOARDMAN, b. July 31, 1850.
2257. V. ELLEN MIRIAM, b. July 26, 1851.

SIZER.

1533.

*Ottawa, Ill.*

MARINDA ROOT, dau. of Silas (936), granddau. of Amos (599), b. Nov. 4, 1814 ; m. Oct. 24, 1856, Randolph Sizer. They live in Ottawa, Ill.

### *Children:*

- I. JOHN RANDOLPH, b. Dec. 7, 1837 ; d. Oct. 20, 1838.
- II. EMERETT, b. June 5, 1840.
- III. WILLIAM REDDICK, b. June 7, 1843 ; d. Sept. 11, 1845.
- IV. LAURA MARINDA, b. Aug. 29, 1845.
- V. HELEN AUGUSTA, b. Dec. 13, 1847 ; d. March 14, 1850.
- VI. EDWARD RANDOLPH, b. Aug. 25, 1850.
- VII. HENRY AUSTIN, b. Oct. 13, 1853 ; d. May 5, 1854.
- VIII. FRANK LEONARD, b. Sept. 29, 1856.

## Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.

1535.

JOHN A. ROOT, son of Silas (936), grandson of Amos (599), b. May 5, 1826, in Granville, Mass.; m. Jan. 6, 1857, Jane Sarah Bowers of Hartland, Ct., b. Jan. 22, 1834. She d. Jan. 6, 1869. No children.

BARKER.

1537.

*Southwick, Mass.*

MARY ANN ROOT, dau. of Samuel (938), granddau. of Amos (599), b. Jan. 8, 1811; m. Oct. 27, 1835, Almon H. Barker of Southwick, Mass., son of Forest and Lucinda Hastings Barker. She d. June 9, 1859, æ. 48.

*Children:*

I. ELBRIDGE ROOT, b. Sept. 21, 1836.

II. EDWARD SAMUEL, b. Aug. 10, 1841; m. Oct., 1865, Carrie Rice of Granby, Ct.\*

III. AMOS ROOT, b. Sept. 27, 1848.

1538.

*St. Louis and New Orleans.*

MADISON ROOT, son of Samuel (938), grandson of Amos (599), b. April 7, 1812; m. (1) Catherine Bird of St. Louis; m. (2) Elizabeth D. Fisher of Peoria, Ill. He lived in St. Louis and New Orleans. He d. Aug. 9, 1853, æ. 41, in N. O.

*Child:* (By first marriage.)

2258. ERASTUS MADISON, d. young.

1542.

*South Amherst, Mass.*

BENJAMIN ROOT, son of Samuel (938), grandson of Amos (599), b. Aug. 13, 1820; m. Nov. 25, 1851, Frances Maria Cooper of Agawam, Mass. He lives in South Amherst, Mass.

*Children:*

2260. I. MADISON SAMUEL, b. Feb. 16, 1854.

2261. II. LIZZIE JANE, b. Oct. 11, 1856; d. May 27, 1858.

2262. III. EDGAR ENOCH, b. Dec. 4, 1868.

1543.

*Painesville, Ohio.*

LORENZO JAY ROOT, son of James (940), grandson of Amos (599), b. July 27, 1814; m. Mary Smith, in Troy, where he

---

\* Child, Allie Eugene.

## Root Genealogical Records.

lived for a time, and then removed to Painesville, Ohio, where he d. July 22, 1838, æ. 23. No children.

1545.

*Ionia, Mich.*

JAMES MONROE ROOT, son of James (940), grandson of Amos (599), b. June 3, 1821; m. Nov. 20, 1859, Hattie Stafford. They live in Ionia, Mich.

### *Children:*

- 2263. I. IDA BELA, b. Oct. 22, 1860.
- 2264. II. JAY BELA, b. June 25, 1862.
- 2265. III. —, b. Oct. 25, 1864.

1546.

*Ionia, Mich.*

JOEL LEROY ROOT, son of James (940), grandson of Amos (599), b. March 16, 1830, in Granville, Mass.; m. in Granby, April 17, 1851, Jane Goddard of Granby. He lives at Ionia, Mich.

### *Children:*

- 2266. I. MILES GODDARD, b. April 17, 1852.
- 2267. II. JAMES MONROE, b. Jan. 2, 1854; d. March 27, 1866.
- 2268. III. AURELIA MINERVA, b. Nov. 1, 1855.
- 2269. IV. MARY AMELIA, b. Nov. 15, 1857.
- 2270. V. LEROY JAY, b. Sept. 14, 1861.

1547.

Dr. EDWARD BELA ROOT, son of James (940), grandson of Amos (599), b. Sept. 2, 1831; m. May 10, 1860, Jane Jerusha Edwards.

2275. Son, b. Oct. 29, 1866.

1548.

*Painesville, Ohio.*

MATTHEW LYMAN ROOT, son of Lyman (940 $\frac{1}{4}$ ), grandson of Amos (599), b. Dec. 23, 1815; m. Emily Andrews, and lives in Painesville, Ohio.

### *Child:*

2276. MARY EMEROY, d. young.

FLETCHER.

1549.

*Painesville, Ohio.*

MARGARET EMEROY ROOT, dau. of Lyman (940 $\frac{1}{4}$ ), grand-

### *Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.*

dau. of Amos (599), b. May 26, 1817; m. Dec., 1840, Benj. Holley Fletcher of Painesville, Ohio. She d. Aug. 19, 1842, æ. 25.

#### *Child:*

JAMES LYMAN. d. young.

### KING.

1550.

*Painesville, Ohio.*

MARTHA SYBIL ROOT, dau. of Lyman (940 $\frac{1}{2}$ ), granddau. of Amos (599), b. Jan. 23, 1827; m. May 26, 1846; m. Wallace King of Painesville, Ohio, b. Dec. 12, 1817. He d. April 2, 1865.

#### *Children:*

I. MARGARET E. ROOT.

II. KATE EMEROY, b. March 1, 1853.

1554.

*Canada.*

CALVIN ROOT, son of Henry (942), grandson of Israel (602), b. Dec. 25, 1815, in Portage, N. Y.; m. Adeline —, in Canada, where he resides.

#### *Children:*

2280. I. WILLIAM, lives in Sheboygan, Wis.

2281. II. HENRY, lives in Kansas.

1555.

*Colonna, Ill.*

CHARLES H. ROOT, son of Henry (942), grandson of Israel (602), b. Nov. 2, 1830; m. (1) Sarah Tower. She d. in Ill. He m. (2) —. He lives in Colonna, Henry Co., Ill.

#### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

2282. I. Child, d. in infancy.

#### *(By second marriage.)*

2283. II. CORA HULDAH.

1556.

*Sheffield, Ill.*

WILLIAM ROOT, son of Henry (942), grandson of Israel (602), b. Nov., 1832; m. Cordelia —. He lives in Sheffield, Bureau Co., Ill.

#### *Children:*

2284-5. Two sons.



## Root Genealogical Records.

1558.

*Reedsburg, Wis.*

HARRISON ROOT, son of Israel (946), grandson of Israel (602), b. a. 1823; m. ——. He lives in Reedsburg, Sauk Co., Wis. He was in the army and was wounded in the shoulder, crippling him for life.

1574.

*Woodstock, Ill.*

RANSOM MARVIN ROOT, son of Putnam (949), grandson of Israel (602), b. Jan. 15, 1840, in Fredonia, Calhoun county, Mich.; m. Feb. 25, 1864, Augusta J. Bushee. She was b. in Pawlit, Rutland Co., Vt. They now reside at Woodstock, McHenry Co., Ill. One child.

1581.

*Brockport, N. Y.*

ERASTUS ROOT, son of Abel (950), grandson of Abel (610), b. March 23, 1816; m. Julianne Davis. He d. March, 1866, in Brockport, N. Y. No children.

1582.

*Brockport, N. Y.*

HENRY ROOT, son of Abel (950), grandson of Abel (610), b. July 17, 1817; m. Jan., 1838, Sybil C. Saulsbury. He lives near Brockport, N. Y., and is a prosperous farmer; has been supervisor of his town, etc.

### *Children:*

2300. I. MARY A., b. Nov. 16, 1839; d. Jan. 21, 1842, æ. 2.  
2301. II. ALICE, b. Aug. 16, 1841; m. May, 1860, Frank Terry.  
2302. III. RUFUS H., b. July 5, 1846, f.  
2303. IV. SARAH L., b. April 9, 1848.  
2304. V. JOSEPH A., b. May 14, 1850; d. Sept. 29, 1850.

1586.

*Batavia, N. Y.*

Dr. JOHN ROOT, son of Abel (950), grandson of Abel (610), b. March 28, 1824; m. Oct., 1850, Margaret Billings. He has an extensive practice and a high reputation in the medical profession at Batavia, N. Y. He has attained a height among the tallest of the family, viz, six feet three inches, and his brothers, all except one, are six feet in height.

### *Children:*

2305. I. MARY, b. 1853. 2307. III. AUSTIN F., b. 1863.  
2306. II. GEORGE, b. 1859.

## *Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.*

### GILLET T.

1590.

*Lyons, N. Y.*

EVELINA E. ROOT, dau. of Aaron (951), granddau. of Abel (610), b. Sept. 10, 1810; m. Oct. 27, 1830, Dr. Ralph A. Gillett, who practices in the profession of medicine at Lyons, N. Y. She d. Jan. 15, 1845, æ. 34.

#### *Children:*

- I. ELIZA E., b. Jan. 27, 1834; m. Jan. 27, 1851, Ralph Ross.
- II. AUGUSTUS F., b. Oct. 8, 1839; a physician at Lyons, N. Y.
- III. JUDSON A., b. Aug. 24, 1842; m. 1862, Eliza Porter. He is a physician at Albion, N. Y.

1592.

*Sweden, N. Y.*

FREDERICK P. ROOT, son of Aaron (951), grandson of Abel (610), b. Oct. 23, 1814; m. Oct. 15, 1839, Marian E. Phelps. He lives in Sweden, N. Y., is successfully engaged in farming there, and occupies a useful position in society.

#### *Children:*

2308. I. MARIAN E., b. March 10, 1841; m. Jun. 26, 1866, Geo. R. Ward, of Brockport, N. Y.
2309. II. AARON F., b. Sept. 27, 1842, f.
2310. III. EVELINE E., b. June 22, 1847; m. Dec. 25, 1868, to Henry Hart.

1593.

*Sweden, N. Y.*

ANDREW ROOT, son of Aaron (951), grandson of Abel (610), b. March 25, 1817; m. Jan. 1, 1838, Almira Howard. He d. July, 1860.

#### *Children:*

2311. I. ELMINA, b. Aug., 1840; m. Nov., 1868, Chas. Ward.
2312. II. SEYMOUR, b. Nov., 1842; m. Nov., 1867, Lucy Reed.
2313. III. MARY, b. July, 1844; m. Oct., 1863, Egbert Stickney, and d. Dec., 1865.
2314. IV. ELLA A., b. Sept., 1848; m. Dec., 1867, Lorenzo Flagg.
2315. V. FREDERICK, b. Dec., 1850.

1596.

*Sweden, N. Y.*

FILER AARON ROOT, son of Aaron (951), grandson of Abel (610), b. April 26, 1823; m. Oct. 15, 1844, Clarissa Howard.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### *Children :*

2316. I. ASA, b. Nov., 1845.  
2317. II. HELEN, b. June 23, 1847; m. June, 1867, Mark F. Peake of Sweden, N. Y.  
2318. III. JOHN, b. April, 1850.

1598.

*Sweden, N. Y.*

DARWIN ROOT, son of Aaron (951), grandson of Abel (610), b. Sept. 13, 1827; m. Jan. 20, 1848, Almira Locke. He d. Feb. 8, 1854.

### *Child :*

2319. ADELL, b. May, 1849; m. Dec., 1867, Rufus H. Root, son of Henry of Sweden, N. Y. [See 2302.]

1599.

*Sweden, N. Y.*

JOEL E. ROOT, son of Aaron (951), grandson of Abel (610), b. Aug. 9, 1829; m. Feb. 10, 1852, Alvira Kittredge. He d. Nov., 1859.

### *Child :*

2320. CARRIE A., b. Oct., 1856.

1603.

*Barre Center, N. Y.*

ORPHEUS ROOT, son of Dan (954), grandson of William (613), b. Dec. 3, 1822; m. Dec. 18, 1843, Mary Sawyer. He lives at Barre Center, Orleans Co., N. Y.

### *Children :*

2321. I. MARY ELIZA, b. Aug., 1845; d. Jan. 1852.  
2322. II. HELEN AUGUSTA, b. Aug., 1847; d. May, 1852.  
2323. III. DAN S., b. May 28, 1855.

1607.

*Ionia Co., Mich.*

Col. DAN S. ROOT, son of Edwin (957), grandson of Dan (613). He served through the war of the rebellion, and rose to the rank of Colonel in the Third Michigan volunteers. He lives in Ionia Co., Mich.

1608.

*Ionia Co., Mich.*

WILLIAM ERNEST ROOT, son of Edwin (957), grandson of Dan (613), b. April 14, 1841; m. Sept., 1864, Jane Fisk. He was an officer in the U. S. army during the war of rebellion.

## *Seventh Generation — Hartford Line.*

1627.

*Geneva, N. Y.*

WILLIAM T. ROOT, son of Charles (971), grandson of William (616), b. May 24, 1817; m. (1) Jan. 23, 1843, Julia A. Cobb, who d. April 3, 1847, æ. 27; m. (2) Jan. 23, 1849, Mrs. Emily A. Silley, who d. June 8, 1857; m. (3) Oct. 20, 1859, Abbie P. Wood. He lives at Geneva, N. Y.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

2350. I. WILLIAM, b. March 10, 1844; d. March 10, 1844.  
2351. II. CHARLES ERNEST, b. Nov. 25, 1846. He enlisted in the Union army, Dec. 1, 1864, served eight months, was taken sick and came home to die at Geneva, N. Y., Oct. 26, 1865, and was buried at Moravia, N. Y.

WILLIAMS.

1628.

*Battle Creek, Mich.*

LOUISA A. ROOT, dau. of Charles (971), granddau. of Wm. (616), b. Nov. 6, 1819; m. Truman Williams, and d. Nov., 1867, at Battle Creek, Mich., æ. 48.

*Children:*

- I. CHARLES ROOT.  
II. AUGUSTUS, in Marietta College, preparing for the ministry (1868).  
III. ANN ELIZABETH, m.

1629.

*Upper Alton, Ill.*

Rev. LUCIUS INSLEY ROOT, son of Charles (971), grandson of William (616), b. Aug. 20, 1820. He graduated at Union College, N. Y., July, 1847; studied theology at Princeton, N. J.; was licensed April 18, 1849, by the Elizabethtown Presbytery, at Rahway, N. J.; was ordained July, 1849, by the Presbytery of Wisconsin, at Cambridge, Wis.; founded Covoll College, Wawkesha, Wis., of which he was professor of mathematics and natural philosophy for three years; resigned Nov., 1852; declined a call as pastor, but supplied the Presbyterian church at Salina, Mich., for about three years; formed a Presbyterian church at Bay City, Mich., of which he was pastor in 1856. In 1860 he accepted a call to Ionia, Mich.; resigned his charge there to accept a call to the pastorate of the Presbyterian church at Medina, N. Y., which he resigned in 1865. He resided in Lockport, N. Y., two years, and accepted a call,

## Root Genealogical Records.

in 1867, to the Presbyterian church at Upper Alton, Ill. He m. Sept. 19, 1849, at Lyons, N. Y., Frances R. Taft of Williamstown, Mass.

### *Children:*

- 2352. I. HERBERT T., b. Nov. 9, 1853.
- 2353. II. FRANCES E., b. March 2, 1856.
- 2354. III. LUCIUS REED, b. May 15, 1864.

1630.

*Canada.*

AUGUSTUS ROOT, son of Charles (971), grandson of William (616), b. Jan. 12, 1822; m. Jan. 9, 1845, Anna B. Wood, at Montezuma, N. Y. She was b. Aug. 21, 1821. He is a manufacturer, living in Canada (1868).

### *Children:*

- 2355. I. LUCIUS AUGUSTUS, b. Feb. 14, 1846. He is a book-keeper at East Saginaw, Mich. (1868).
- 2356. II. CHARLES JOSEPH, b. June 18, 1851; student at Geneva, N. Y.
- 2357. III. HARRIET MARIA, b. Feb. 18, 1856; d. Sept. 13, 1859.
- 2358. IV. WILLIAM GORHAM, b. April 12, 1861.

M O T T.

1633.

*Battle Creek, Mich.*

MARY C. ROOT, dau. of Charles (971), granddau. of William (616), b. Jan. 24, 1832; m. a 1850, Isaac C. Mott, in Battle Creek, Mich.

### *Children:*

- I. EDWARD, b. 1852.
- III. FRANK, b. 1860.
- II. MAY FRANK (dau.) b. 1858.
- IV. WILLIAM, b. 1867.

1666.

*Brown Co., Ill.*

JOHN L. ROOT, son of Erastus (1017), grandson of Samuel (627), b. Aug. 26, 1827, in Brown Co., Ill.; m. (1) Feb. 16, 1855, Hannah Robinson, who d.; m. (2) Jan. 21, 1862, Ann C. Robinson. They are now living in Brown Co., Ill., S. P.

1671.

STEPHEN C. ROOT, son of Erastus (1017), grandson of Samuel (627), b. Oct. 14, 1835; m. May 22, 1863, Nancy J. Bonnyfield. They live in Brown Co., Ill.

## Seventh Generation—Hartford Line.

### Children:

2375. I. BERTIE (son), b. Feb. 22, 1864. }  
2376. II. FRANKIE, b. Oct. 9, 1865. } all d. under one year.  
2377. III. CARRIE, b. Aug. 25, 1867. }

1672.

Marion Co., Mo.

JOSEPH A. ROOT, son of Erastus (1017), grandson of Samuel (627), b. Sept. 8, 1837; m. May 7, 1866, Emma A. Kaylor. He enlisted in the U. S. service Aug., 1861, and served three years in the Third Illinois Cavalry, Company G. They live in Marion Co., Mo.

### Child:

2380. ROBERTA F., b. Feb., 1868, at Leroy, Coffey Co., Kan.

1673.

Versailles, Ill.

Rev. THOMAS E. ROOT, son of Erastus (1017), grandson of Samuel (627), b. Oct. 17, 1839; m. Feb. 23, 1862, Paulina Withers. He was ordained by the Cross Roads Baptist church, July 18, 1867, and lives at Versailles, Brown Co., Ill., where he preaches in the Baptist church.

### Children: (Both born in Brown Co., Ill.)

2385. I. JOSEPH F., b. Dec. 12, 1862.  
2386. II. HORACE G., b. Jan. 7, 1866; d. Feb. 22, 1869.

1707.

Newport, Ky.

Hon. OLIVER WYATT ROOT, son of Ira (1043), grandson of Ephraim (634), b. Oct. 23, 1835, in Ky. He is a lawyer in Newport, Ky., distinguished in his profession; has filled various positions of honor in his native state; was on the republican electoral ticket, and was candidate of his party for congress in 1868.

1709.

Newport, Ky.

JAMES CLINTON ROOT, son of Ira (1043), grandson of Ephraim (634), b. July 12, 1846; m. Margaret Hawthorn. He is a lawyer, and very successful in his profession.

### Son:

2390. IRA, b. 1868.

## CHITTENDEN.

1746.

Killingworth, Ct.

EMILY M. ROOT, dau. of Bishop (1076) granddau. of Jonah



## Root Genealogical Records.

(648), b. June 3, 1826; m. April 16, 1854, Alfred Chittenden of Killingworth, Ct.

### *Children:*

- I. MARY E., b. April 12, 1856.
- II. LOREN C., b. May 5, 1859.

---

## EIGHTH GENERATION.

### HARTFORD LINE.

#### SAXTON.

1750.

*Deerfield, Mass.*



YNTHIA ROOT, dau. of Elijah (1091), granddau. of Philip (665), b. Aug. 3, 1811, at Montague, Mass.; m. Nov. 20, 1834, John Saxton of Deerfield, who was b. April 7, 1808.

### *Children:*

- I. ALBERT, b. March 18, 1831.
- II. ELIJAH, b. Oct. 12, 1835.
- III. LUCY ANN, b. Aug. 18, 1845.

#### MARSH.

1751.

*Prattsville, N. Y.*

FANNY ROOT, dau. of Selah (1092), granddau. of Philip (665), b. March 15, 1795; m. Sept. 11, 1816, Willard Marsh, b. in Amherst. They lived in Prattsville, N. Y. She d. March 4, 1828, æ. 32.

### *Children: (Born in Montague, Mass.)*

- |                      |                    |
|----------------------|--------------------|
| I. WILLARD HAMILTON. | III. ABIGAIL JANE. |
| II. FANNY FIDELIA.   | IV. SELAH DWIGHT.  |

1753.

ORLANDO ROOT, son of Selah (1092), grandson of Philip (665), b. May 19, 1798, at Montague, Mass.; m. Harriet B. Murfey of Amsterdam, N. Y.

They have two sons, 2400-1.

## *Eighth Generation — Hartford Line.*

1755.

*Illinois.*

AMZI CHILDS ROOT, son of Selah (1092), grandson of Philip (665), b. Oct. 17, 1801, at Montague, Mass.; m. July 28, 1829, Flavil Hanson, b. Sept. 6, 1804, in Deerfield, Mass.

2402. One son, born in Georgia, and d. when 3 years old, in Ill.

1756.

*Montague, Mass.*

OTIS ROOT, son of Selah (1092), grandson of Philip (665), b. Jan. 16, 1804, at Montague, Mass.; m. March 25, 1829, Adeline Anderson, who was b. Jan. 11, 1806.

*Children:* (All born in Montague.)

2403. I. FANNY ALMIDA, b. July 4, 1831; d. Jan. 5, 1854, æ. 22.

2404. II. MARTHA MARIA, b. Oct. 9, 1832

2405. III. ARABELLA JANE, b. Aug. 4, 1844.

1757.

*Deerfield, Mass.*

HIRAM ROOT, son of Selah (1092), grandson of Philip (665), b. Oct. 27, 1805, at Montague, Mass.; m. (1) April 30, 1829, Caroline Hanson, b. Oct. 28, 1809, at Deerfield, Mass. She d. June 15, 1855. He m. (2) Nov. 13, 1856, Louisa Matilda Rowe, b. March 28, 1811, at Montague, Mass.

*Children:* (Born in Montague, Mass.)

2406. I. ISABELLA JANE, b. Aug. 21, 1830; d. Aug. 7, 1840.

2407. II. CHARLOTTE CHILDS, b. Oct. 16, 1832; d. May 4, 1852.

(Born in Deerfield, Mass.)

2408. III. HELEN MARIA, b. Dec. 19, 1834; m. March 4, 1858, Albert Stebbins, b. Aug. 5, 1830.

2409. IV. SARAH CHILDS, b. Dec. 28, 1836; d. July 13, 1851.

CHILDS.

1758.

*Wilmington, Vt.*

ELIZABETH ROOT, dau. of Selah (1092), granddau. of Philip (665), b. Oct. 12, 1808; m. Jan. 18, 1833, Freeman Childs of Wilmington, Vt. She d. Sept. 28, 1846, æ. 37.

*Children:* (Born at Wilmington.)

I. EDWARD VINCENT, b. Nov. 9, 1834; m. Oct. 20, 1861.

II. ELLEN ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 26, 1837; m. Aug. 7, 1861, Orra Graves Stebbins of Deerfield.

III. ADELAIDE AUGUSTA, b. May 14, 1839.

IV. BRAINARD FREEMAN, b. Oct. 17, 1843.

## Root Genealogical Records.

1759.

SELAH ROOT, son of Selah (1092), grandson of Philip (665), b. July 15, 1810, at Montague, Mass.; m. March 28, 1836, Mary A. Sweetser of Wendell.

### *Children:*

2410. I. LYDIA, b. in Sunderland.  
2411. II. MARY, b. in Deerfield.

1762.

*Williston, Vt.*

ZIMRI ROOT, son of Arad (1094), grandson of Elisha (666), b. May 19, 1806, at Williston, Vt.; m. Jan. 29, 1834, Amelia Atwater of Williston, dau. of Linus and Mary (Hotchkiss) Atwater, b. Aug. 6, 1815.

### *Children:*

2412. I. HENRY, b. Feb. 24, 1835; d. Jan. 8, 1840.  
2413. II. LUCY MATTOON, b. Nov. 24, 1836, f.  
2414. III. JANE E., b. Aug. 31, 1841; d. July 5, 1867.  
2415. IV. HENRY ALBERT, b. Nov. 27, 1845; unm'd; is engineer on Pacific R. R.; res. Oakland, Cal.  
2416. V. CHARLES ISAAC, b. May 1, 1848; unm'd; is clerk in his uncle Edwin Atwater's store in Montreal, Canada.

1764.

Dr. ELISHA ROOT, son of Arad (1094), grandson of Elisha (666). b. May 19, 1811, at Williston, Vt. He graduated at Castleton, and was a physician in South Hero, Grand Isle, Vt. He m. Susan Adams. He d. March 21, 1842. She m. (2) Wallace Mott, and res. at South Hero.

2417. Had one child.

1766.

*Bennington, Vt.*

GEORGE ROOT, son of Elisha (1097), grandson of Elisha (666), b. Sept. 3, 1805, in Montague, Mass.; m. Sarah E. Wells of Greenfield, Mass., b. June 21, 1805. He rem. from Greenfield, Mass., to Bennington, Vt., and d. there Aug. 7, 1846, æ. 40.

### *Children: (Born at Greenfield, Mass.)*

2418. I. MARY, b. May 22, 1833; d. Aug. 7, 1854, æ. 21.  
2419. II. CHARLES, b. Nov. 26, 1835; living at Troy, N. Y.

### *(Born at Bennington, Vt.)*

2420. III. SARAH, b. July 25, 1837; living at Bennington, Vt.

## *Eighth Generation — Hartford Line.*

2421. IV. EDWARD H., b. Feb. 25, 1838.

(Born in Shaftsbury.)

2422. V. HELEN M., b. May 15, 1841; d. Aug., 1868, at Greenville, N. Y.

(Born in Bennington, Vt.)

2423. VI. EMILY M., b. Feb. 3, 1843.

2424. VII. GEORGE, b. Jan. 28, 1845; d. April, 1845.

1771.

*Bennington, Vt.*

HENRY GREEN ROOT, son of Elisha (1097), grandson of Elisha (666), b. Sept. 18, 1819, in Greenfield, Mass.; m. Catherine Louisa Blackmer, b. May 3, 1829, in Bennington, Vt. He lives in Bennington, Vt.

*Children:* (Born in Bennington.)

2425. I. SAMUEL HENRY, b. May 15, 1849.

2426. II. KATIE E., b. June 18, 1851.

1772.

CHARLES ROOT, son of Elisha (1097), grandson of Elisha (666), b. March 8, 1821, at Greenfield, Mass.; m. Lavinia M. Roby, b. Jan. 10, 1831, at Sutton, N. H. He is of the firm of Root & Shaver, house furnishing store, in Newburgh, N. Y., and does a large business.

*Children:*

2427. I. ESTELLE E., b. Nov. 4, 1845, at Warwick, R. I.

2428. II. MARY E., b. Nov. 28, 1848, at Fall River, Mass.

2429. III. GEORGE, b. July 5, 1852, at Newburgh, N. Y.

1775.

*Palmyra, N. Y.*

HIRAM FRANCIS ROOT, son of Chester (1098), grandson of Elisha (666), b. Jan. 23, 1817; m. Sept. 19, 1842, Cynthia Ann Ballard, who was b. Nov. 28, 1822. He d. July 7, 1845, æ. 28.

1777.

*Palmyra, N. Y.*

THOMAS LATHROP ROOT, son of Chester (1098), grandson of Elisha (666), b. June 13, 1830; m. Oct. 11, 1853, Mary Sophia Gordon, who was b. Oct. 20, 1831. He lives in Palmyra, N. Y., and is of the firm of Root & Howe.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### Children :

2430. I. MARTHA ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 9, 1859.  
2431. II. ADDISON LATHROP, b. March 28, 1863.

1790.

*Burlington, Vt.*

WARREN ROOT, son of Salmon (1104), grandson of Moses (667), b. May 22, 1813, at Craftsbury, Vt.; m. Dec. 14, 1843, Maria E. Reed, dau. of Rensselaer Reed of Cambridge, Vt., and settled in Burlington, Vt. No children.

1793.

*Craftsbury, Vt.*

MOSES ROOT, son of Salmon (1104), grandson of Moses (667), b. March 25, 1821, at Craftsbury, Vt.; m. (1) April 23, 1850, Sarah L. Swett. She d. March 17, 1851. He m. (2) Oct. 28, 1852, Mary A. Blanchard. He settled in Craftsbury, Vt.

### Children :

2460. I. SIDNEY DWIGHT, b. April 8, 1851, d. Oct. 30, 1851.  
2461. II. CHARLES HENRY, b. Aug. 12, 1853.  
2462. III. ELIZA CARPENTER, b. Feb. 10, 1855.  
2463. IV. CARRIE AUGUSTA, b. March 3, 1857.  
2464. V. LUCIA, b. Jan. 1, 1859.

1794.

*New York.*

SIDNEY ROOT, son of Salmon (1104), grandson of Moses (667), b. March 14, 1824, in Craftsbury, Vt.; m. April 17, 1849, Mary Clark of Georgia, and settled in Atlanta, Ga., whence he removed to New York, where he is in business.

1800.

*Hagerstown, Ind.*

HENRY DEXTER ROOT, son of Erastus (1107), grandson of Joseph (670), b. June 9, 1812, at Montague, Mass.; m. May 21, 1848. He resides at Hagerstown, Ind.

### Children :

2475. I. ELEANOR. 2477. III. DEXTER.  
2476. II. HENRIETTA. 2478. IV. HARRIET.

1801.

*Montague, Mass.*

JOSEPH HUBBARD ROOT, son of Erastus (1107), grandson of Joseph (670), b. Feb. 19, 1823; m. Nov. 30, 1853, Sarah Ann Chenery. They live in Montague, Mass. No children.

## *Eighth Generation — Hartford Line.*

1802.

HARRISON FOSTER ROOT, son of Erastus (1107), grandson of Joseph (670), b. Sept. 3, 1825, at Montague, Mass.; m. May 15, 1848, Hannah G. Stratton.

### *Children:*

2479. I. ARTHUR ERASTUS, b. March 10, 1853.  
2480. II. HARRIET STRATTON, b. Sept. 10, 1854.  
2481. III. HENRY HARRISON, b. Sept. 8, 1856.

F R O S T.

1803.

*Brattleboro, Vt.*

LYDIA MILLER ROOT, dau. of Henry (1108), granddau. of Joseph (670), b. Sept. 24, 1812, at Wendell, Mass.; m. July 25, 1836, Willard Frost of Brattleboro, Vt.

### *Child:*

HELEN MILTIMORE, b. Nov. 6, 1842; m. Feb. 28, 1863, Chas. P. Dudley, maj. of 5th Vt. regiment.

1808.

*Milton, Vt.*

MARTIN NELSON ROOT, son of Martin (1119), grandson of Martin (671), b. Dec. 14, 1829, at Byfield, Mass.; m. Nov. 22, 1852, Abby Kimball McEwen, who was b. April 9, 1832, at Topsfield, Mass. He resides at Milton, Vt.

### *Child:*

2500. CLARENCE BURGESS, b. Oct. 3, 1853, at Francestown, N. H.

1816.

*Conway, Mass.*

JAMES LINGAN ROOT, son of Abner (1121), grandson of Oliver (673), b. May 29, 1812, in Conway, Mass.; m. Aug. 30, 1842, Lydia Warren, who was b. in 1811, in Conway.

### *Children:*

2501. I. JAMES FRANCIS, b. June 16, 1843; d. July 1, 1844.  
2502. II. EDWARD WOLSEY, b. Sept. 16, 1845.  
2503. III. MARY WINSLOW, b. July, 1849; d. March 9, 1851.  
2504. IV. LYDIA ELDORA, b. June 15, 1855.

1819.

*Westerly, R. I.*

Rev. EDWARD WARREN ROOT, son of Abner (1121), grandson of Oliver (673), b. March 15, 1820. He was graduated at Yale College, giving the salutatory oration at commencement. He



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

was tutor in that college from Jan., 1847, till Aug., 1850. He studied theology at Union Theological Seminary, N. Y., and at Yale College, and was licensed by the New Haven East Association in 1848. He preached in Northford and North Branford July, 1849, to July, 1850. He was ordained and installed over the Congregational church at Williamsburg, Mass., Oct. 23, 1850. He was settled over the Second Presbyterian church (N. S.) at Oxford, Ohio, July, 1856, and over the Congregational church at Springfield, Ohio, Feb. 22, 1860. He is now pastor of the Congregational church at Westerly, R. I., where he was installed Nov. 11, 1868. He was m. June 3, 1862, at Piqua, Ohio, to Mrs. Mary T. Bunyan, dau. of Samuel Tallmadge, Esq., of Piqua, Ohio.

### *Children :*

2505. I. EDWARD TALLMADGE, b. March 19, 1865.  
2506. II. WILLIAM SCOTT, b. April 8, 1867.

1820.

*Conway, Mass.*

Rev. AUGUSTINE ROOT, son of Abner (1121), grandson of Oliver (673), b. Feb. 4, 1824. He studied at Yale College and Andover Theological Seminary. He was ordained and installed over the Congregational church at Lakeville, Mass., in May, 1858, preached at Central Village, Ct., and other places, was a missionary at Port Royal, S. C., among the Freedmen. He m. Nov. 20, 1860, Mary Frances, dau. of Deacon Stearns of West Killingly, Ct. He has been living at Amherst, Mass. No children.

1821.

*New Orleans.*

Dr. OLIVER DEAN ROOT, son of Abner (1121) grandson of Oliver (673), b. Aug. 24, 1830. He received the degree of M. D. at the medical school at Cambridge, Mass., in 1855. He m. May 21, 1856, Mary Elizabeth White of Whately, Mass., who was b. Aug. 2, 1834. She was dau. of Luke Brown and May (Wells) White. He was a surgeon in the U. S. Navy, and d. Oct. 30, 1863, at New Orleans, of yellow fever.

### *Children :*

2508. I. LIZZIE ALICE, b. Dec. 28, 1859.  
2509. II. DWIGHT H.

## *Eighth Generation — Hartford Line.*

S N O W.

1823.

SALLY ROOT, dau. of Luther (1122), granddau. of Oliver (673), b. May, 1802, in Conway, Mass.; m. Jan. 31, 1822, James Snow. She d. July 3, 1827, æ. 25.

*Child:*

JAMES ROOT, b. May 9, 1827.

1825.

*Phelps, N. Y.*

FRANCIS ROOT, son of Luther (1122), grandson of Oliver (673), b. Aug. 24, 1806; m. May 27, 1834, Charlotte A. Wright, in Deerfield, Mass. They lived in Phelps, N. Y.

*Children:*

- 2510. I. EDWARD EVERETT, b. April 15, 1835; d. Nov. 19, 1836, æ. 1.
- 2511. II. SUSAN LUCRETIA, b. Sept. 23, 1837; m. Sept. 23, 1857, James L. Vincent.
- 2512. III. AUGUSTUS FRANCIS, b. March 6, 1840.
- 2513. IV. WALTER SMEAD, b. June 27, 1842.
- 2514. V. ASAHEL WRIGHT, b. Aug. 4, 1845.
- 2515. VI. LUTHERA JANE, b. June 17, 1848.
- 2516. VII. ARTHUR EDWARD, b. June 27, 1852.

H A R S L E Y.

1828.

ELIZA ANN ROOT, dau. of Luther (1122), granddau. of Oliver (673), b. in Conway, Mass.; m. July 7, 1847, John Harsley.

*Child:*

HARRIET, b. May, 1852.

1829.

AUSTIN HAYDEN ROOT, son of Luther (1122) grandson of Oliver (673), b. April 16, 1817; m. Oct. 1, 1844, Elizabeth Pardee.

*Children:*

- 2517. I. JAMES SNOW, b. June 21, 1845.
- 2518. II. MARY AUGUSTA, b. May 12, 1847.
- 2519. III. HARRIET SOPHRONIA, b. March 7, 1849.
- 2520. IV. EDWARD TEMPLE, b. Nov. 7, 1851.
- 2521. V. AMELIA ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 8, 1855; d. Oct. 1, 1856.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### EATON.

1831.

*Cincinnati, Ohio.*

CATHERINE ROOT, dau. of Francis (1125), granddau. of Oliver (673), b. May 3, 1817; m. Charles B. Eaton of Cincinnati, Ohio.

#### *Children:*

- I. EDWARD WRIGHT, b. June 15, 1839.
- II. ELIZABETH PERRY, b. June 2, 1842.
- III. CYNTHIA BEULAH, b. May 25, 1844.
- IV. GEORGE MELVILLE, b. June 11, 1846.
- V. ALICE SMITH, b. Aug. 4, 1848.
- VI. CHARLES P., b. Jan. 1, 1850.
- VII. WILLIAM HENRY, b. June 27, 1854; d. March 4, 1857.
- VIII. FRANCES STUART, b. Sept. 19, 1856.

### JOHNSON.

1836.

*Hadley, Mass.*

CATHERINE ROOT, dau. of George (1126), granddau. of Oliver (673), b. June 24, 1809; m. March 25, 1829, Stephen Johnson of Hadley, Mass.

#### *Children:*

- I. LUCY CORNELIA, b. Jan. 3, 1830; m. Dec. 1, 1859, Lucius Nash.
- II. EMELINE, b. Feb. 9, 1832; d. Feb. 1, 1848, æ. 15.
- III. CHESTER LORENZO, b. April 1, 1834.
- IV. LAURA ROOT, b. June 10, 1837.
- V. STEPHEN ELLIOTT, b. Dec. 22, 1840.

1389.

*Millville, N. Y.*

JONATHAN LYMAN ROOT, son of George (1126), grandson of Oliver (673), b. June 16, 1815; m. Oct. 12, 1840, Nancy F. Page of Conway, Mass., and lives in Millville, Orleans Co., N. Y. He is much respected, has held the office of supervisor, and is an efficient member of the Congregational church. No children.

1849.

EDWARD ROOT, son of Solomon (1128), grandson of Jonathan (674), b. July 20, 1812; m. Harriet Rugg. He. d. June 2, 1844.

## *Eighth Generation — Hartford Line.*

### *Children:*

2550. I. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. Aug. 13, 1840; d. March 9, 1845, æ. 4.  
2551. II. ISABELLA MARIA, b. May 25, 1842.

1850.

SOLOMON WELLINGTON ROOT, son of Solomon (1128), grandson of Jonathan (674), b. March 10, 1815; m. Feb. 24, 1841, Aurelia B. Kellog.

### *Children:*

2552. I. EDWARD PAYSON, b. Aug. 4, 1844.  
2553. II. WILLIAM FRANCIS, b. June 19, 1846.  
2554. III. ELLEN AURELIA, b. Dec. 2, 1849.  
2555. IV. HENRY ELAM, b. July 17, 1855.  
2556. V. HERBERT WELLINGTON, b. Nov. 26, 1859.

1856.

*Brooklyn, N. Y.*

SPENCER B. ROOT, son of Spencer (1130), grandson of Jonathan (674), b. Nov. 9, 1818, in Montague, Mass.; m. (1) Mary Allyn of Amherst, Mass.; m. (2) Mrs. Rebecca L. Robinson of N. Y. He is of the firm of Root & Rust, 32 Pine street, N. Y. city.

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

2557. I. MARY ALLYN, b. March 23, 1852.

### *(By second marriage.)*

2558. II. SPENCER B., b. May 1, 1861.

1863.

*Greenfield, Mass.*

THEODORE DWIGHT ROOT, son of Appollos (1132), grandson of Jonathan (674), m. Mary Ann J. Rust, and lives at Greenfield, Mass.

### *Child:*

2562. ANNA.

1875.

*Clinton, N. Y.*

CHAUNCEY ROOT, son of Eleazar (1151), grandson of Samuel (691), b. Dec. 30, 1807, at Clinton, N. Y.; m. (1) Sept. 12, 1832, Fanny L., dau. of Reuben Gridley of Clinton, Oneida Co., N. Y. She was b. June 12, 1810, and d. June 27, 1840. He m. (2) April 7, 1841, Enna Foot. He d. Feb. 6, 1848.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### *Children:* (By first marriage.)

2580. I. CHAUNCEY BRADFORD, b. May 15, 1834, f.; d. Nov. 8, 1862, æ. 28.  
2581. II. ALBERT H., } b. April 25, 1840; d. March 29, 1856.  
2582. III. ABIGAIL F., } b. April 25, 1840, f.

1876.

*New London, Ct.*

JEREMIAH D. ROOT, son of Eleazar (1151), grandson of Samuel (691), b. May 20, 1810, in Clinton, N. Y.; m. June 16, 1833, Hannah W., dau. of Roswell Pond. She was b. Oct. 10, 1807. They reside at New London, Ct.

### *Children:*

2583. I. FRANK P., b. April 3, 1834, f.; d. April 15, 1864, æ. 30.  
2584. II. EDWARD, b. April 3, 1837; d. Feb. 16, 1845, æ. 7.  
2585. III. ALBERT H., b. June 8, 1840; d. Feb. 8, 1841.  
2586. IV. ELLA C., b. Oct. 15, 1843.  
2587. V. EDWARD H., b. Dec. 16, 1845; d. June 20, 1847, æ. 1.

MORTON.

1877.

*Clinton, N. Y.*

ELIZABETH J. ROOT, dau. of Eleazar (1151), granddau. of Samuel (691), b. Dec. 29, 1812; m. Sept. 28, 1836, John, son of Rev. A. S. Morton. They lived at Clinton, N. Y.

### *Children:*

- I. GEORGE E., b. Dec. 5, 1837.  
II. MARY P., b. Dec. 18, 1839; m. Oct. 15, 1869, George, son of John and Agnes Bryden, b. Nov. 5, 1840.  
III. EDWARD, b. Aug. 29, 1842; m. March 27, 1865, Louisa, dau. of Orman Clark of Whitestown, N. Y., b. Jan. 21, 1841.  
IV. JULIA E., b. June 2, 1849.

1879.

*Clinton, N. Y.*

ROLLIN ROOT, son of Eleazar (1151), grandson of Samuel (691), b. Dec. 18, 1817, at Clinton, N. Y.; m. April 30, 1844, Susan S., dau. of Edward and Betsey (Fairchild) Elliott of Clinton, N. Y., and formerly of Guilford, Ct. She was b. March 23, 1817, and is a descendant of Rev. John Elliot, the apostle to the Indians.

### *Children:*

2588. I. CHARLOTTE SMITHSON, b. June 30, 1845.  
2589. II. HERBERT ARTHUR, b. Feb. 15, 1847.



## *Eighth Generation — Hartford Line.*

2590. III. FREDERICK AUGUSTINE, b. May 23, 1848.

2591. IV. SUSAN E., b. June 7, 1856.

1882.

*Westport, N. Y.*

WILLIAM ROOT, son of Asahel (1152), grandson of Samuel (691), b. July 10, 1810, at Westport, Essex Co., N. Y. ; m.

### *Children :*

2592. I. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 3, 1851.

2593. II. CORA, b. Oct., 1853.

2594. III. CHARLES, b. Oct. 10, 1859.

1883.

*Westport, N. Y.*

Hon. SAMUEL ROOT, son of Asahel (1152), grandson of Samuel (691), b. March 7, 1818, at Westport, Essex county, N. Y. He is a member of the assembly in the N. Y. legislature (1869) ; m. — —.

### *Children :*

2595. I. JANE C., b. Feb. 9, 1842.

2596. II. MARCIA M., b. Aug. 11, 1848.

1897.

ALFRED ROOT, son of Artemas (1158), grandson of Hezekiah (700), b. 1811, at Southington, Ct. He was by occupation a miller, and for a time ran Orrin Atwater's mills. He d. of consumption March 6, 1854, æ. 43.

### *Son :*

2600. WALLACE, b. 1839 ; d. at hospital in New Haven, Aug. 4, 1853, æ. 14.

1924.

*Bristol, Ct.*

SALMON ROOT, son of Truman (1176), grandson of Salmon (703), b. Jan. 20, 1819 ; m. 1841, Eliza Gaylord of Bristol, Ct., who was b. 1820. They lived at Bristol, Ct. She d. Sept. 12, 1859, æ. 39.

2601. Child, b. 1841 ; d. Oct. 13, 1842.

P R A T T.

1929.

*Burlington, Ct.*

ELIZABETH J. ROOT, dau. of Truman (1176), granddau. of Salmon (703), b. 1826 ; m. June 4, 1836, Ansel S. Pratt, son of Ozias and Mary Pratt, who was b. Aug. 28, 1815. He is



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

a farmer and mechanic, living at Burlington, Ct. Mrs. R. d. June 17, 1853, æ. 27, at Hartford, Ct.

1941.

*Cazenovia, N. Y.*

SAMUEL ROOT, son of Edward (1190), grandson of Samuel (705), m. Sarah Comstock. He lives at Cazenovia, N. Y., where all his children are now living.

*Children:*

2616. I. CHARLES.

2618. III. MARTHA.

2617. II. ANNA.

2619. IV. SARAH.

1944.

*Oneida, N. Y.*

JOHN HAMLIN ROOT, son of Edward (1190), grandson of Samuel (705), m. Helen Marshall, and resides at Oneida, N. Y.

*Children:*

2620. I. FLORA ESTELLA.

2622. III. BERTHA GRACE.

2621. II. EDWARD.

1945.

*Brooklyn, N. Y.*

EDWARD ROOT, son of Edward (1190), grandson of Samuel (705), m. Helen Dutcher. He is of the firm of Root & Daniels, real estate agents, Brooklyn, N. Y.

*Children:*

2623. I. HANNAH.

2624. II. JOHN.

2625. III. ALFRED.

1946.

*South Carolina.*

FRANCIS ROOT, son of Lloyd (1202), grandson of Josiah (711), b. Nov. 27, 1809, in Plantsville, Ct.; m. (1) April 14, 1833, Maria Atwater, dau. of Arnold and Sally (Lewis) Atwater. She d. Nov. 14, 1836, in Chester, S. C., æ. 22, and he m. (2) Mary E. Hiece of Columbia, S. C., who d. May 1, 1853, in Southington, Ct., æ. 33. He d. at the south.

1947.

*Plantsville, Ct.*

LEVI ROOT, son of Lloyd (1202), grandson of Josiah (711), b. May 22, 1815, at Plantsville, Ct. He lives at Plantsville (Southington), Ct.; is unm'd; has been engaged in merchandise.

1948.

*San Francisco, Cal.*

JAMES ROOT, son of Lloyd (1202), grandson of Josiah (711), b. May 7, 1825; m. Maria C. Perkins of Lowell, Mass. They live in San Francisco, Cal. (1860).

## *Eighth Generation — Hartford Line.*

1971.

*Saratoga Springs, N. Y.*

FREDERICK STANLEY ROOT, son of Samuel (1233), grandson of Samuel (718), b. Sept. 1, 1821; m. Jane, dau. of Thomas and Frances (Halsey) McDonnell. He removed early to Saratoga Springs, where he obtained his education, entered the practice of the law, married, and had attained a high rank in his profession. "An eminent advocate remarked soon after Mr. R. was admitted to the bar, that he had probably no superior of his age in the county in those qualities which make a profound lawyer. His unbending probity and integrity were prominent traits of his character. He was for many years a member of the Presbyterian church." He d. March 13, 1861. Mrs. F. S. R. is living with her mother at Saratoga Springs, N. Y.

### *Children:*

2626. I. FRANCES FAYETTE, b. May 26, 1859.  
2627. II. MARIA McDONNELL, b. Jan. 6, 1861.

1972.

*New Haven, Ct.*

LAFAYETTE F. ROOT, son of Samuel (1233), grandson of Samuel (718), b. Nov. 17, 1823; m. Jan. 12, 1851, in New Haven, Elizabeth Benham. They reside in New Haven.

### *Children:*

2628. I. FREDERICK. 2630. III. MARY FRANCES.  
2629. II. EDWIN PARK.

1972½.

SYLVANDER H. ROOT, son of Harley (1235), grandson of Samuel (718), b. June 25, 1827, in Newport, N. Y.; m. Mary Starks, dau. of Rev. Mr. Starks. He d., and his widow m. Felix Fountain of Lansingburg, N. Y.

### *Son of Sylvander and Mary:*

- 2630½. DECEVIGNIANS SYLVANDER.

1972¾.

*Newport, N. Y.*

ALBERT ORLANDO ROOT, son of Harley (1235), grandson of Samuel (718), b. Oct. 25, 1829, in Newport, N. Y.; m. Sept. 6, 1852, Delana Barney. He now lives in the village of Newport, N. Y.

### *Children:*

- 2630¾. I. JOHN BROWN, b. Jan. 19, 1854.  
2630½. II. FREDDIE ORLANDO, b. July 1, 1857; d. Jan. 28, 1866.

## Root Genealogical Records.

1973.

*Evans' Mills, N. Y.*

JOHN MORRIS ROOT, son of Harley (1235), grandson of Samuel (718), b. March 10, 1831; m. Jan. 7, 1856, Huldah Brown. He d. April 20, 1859, at Evans' Mills, N. Y.

*Son:*

2630 $\frac{3}{4}$ . ERWIN, b. Sept. 2, 1857.

1974.

*Glens Falls, N. Y.*

JAMES C. ROOT, son of Russel (1248), grandson of Selah (720), b. Sept. 13, 1827, at Schroon, N. Y.; m. April 8, 1852, Betsey Farr. They live at Glens Falls, N. Y.

*Children:*

2631. I. FREDERICK B.

2633. III. JAMES EDGAR.

2632. II. RUSSELL LEE.

2634. IV. MARY L.

1976.

ERASTUS P. ROOT, son of Russel (1248), grandson of Selah (720), b. May 17, 1836, at Schroon, N. Y.; m. Dec. 31, 1863, Charlotte Platt. He was consumptive, and, traveling for his health, d. May 24, 1869, in Gallupville, N. Y.

*Child:*

2635. CARRIE BELL

W O O D.

1977.

*Schroon River, N. Y.*

MARY E. ROOT, dau. of Russel (1248), granddau. of Selah (720), b. June 2, 1838; m. Nov. 13, 1866, Chas. E. Wood. They live at Schroon River, N. Y.

*Child:*

ERNEST.

1978.

*Schroon Lake, N. Y.*

ADELBERT F. ROOT, son of Russel (1248), grandson of Selah (720), b. May 6, 1840; m. April 19, 1864, Hattie J. Potter, and lives at Schroon Lake, N. Y.

*Children:*

2636. I. ANNA E.

2637. II. WILLIAM R.

1990 $\frac{1}{4}$ .

*Norway, N. Y.*

MARSHALL ROOT, son of Palmer (1256), grandson of Aaron

## *Eighth Generation — Hartford Line.*

(721), b. July 24, 1827, in Russia, N. Y. ; m. Dec. 24, 1850, Harriet C. Smith. He has lived in the town of Ellington, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., is a farmer, and has been prospered in his calling. He now resides in Norway, Herkimer Co., N. Y. No children.

### **I V E S.**

**1990 $\frac{1}{4}$ .**

*Norway, N. Y.*

ROSELIA NANCY ROOT, dau. of Palmer (1256), granddau. of Aaron (721), b. Aug. 2, 1829, in Russia, N. Y. ; m. Jan. 2, 1850, Jason S. Ives of Norway, N. Y., where they live.

#### *Children :*

- I. ELIZA ARLETTA, b. Feb. 9, 1852.
- II. ADRA CASTILLA, b. March 29, 1856.
- III. C. ELMER, b. June 19, 1862.

**1990 $\frac{3}{4}$ .**

*Norway, N. Y.*

OLIVER P. V. ROOT, son of Palmer (1256), grandson of Aaron (721), b. July 7, 1831, in Russia, N. Y. ; m. June 24, 1858, Elizabeth G., dau. of Isaac Crain of Carthage. He is a farmer, and lives on the old homestead. P. O. address, Norway, N. Y.

#### *Children :*

2638. I. JOHN C. H. (adopted), b. Oct. 15, 1858.
2639. II. HATTIE LIZZIE, b. Nov. 6, 1861.
2640. III. FANNY MYRTILLA, b. Dec. 15, 1863.
2641. IV. ROSELL BOWEN, b. May 26, 1866.
2642. V. SARAH ROSELIA, b. July 5, 1868.

**1991 $\frac{1}{4}$ .**

*Norway, N. Y.*

AARON ROOT, son of Palmer (1256), grandson of Aaron (721), b. Dec. 12, 1833, in Russia, N. Y. ; m. Jan. 4, 1865, Louisa D., dau. of Nathaniel Morse of Norway, N. Y. He is a farmer, and lives 3 miles south of the village of Norway.

#### *Children :*

2643. I. PALMER NATHANIEL b. Nov. 19, 1865.
2644. II. HARRIET, b. March 10, 1867.

**1991 $\frac{3}{4}$ .**

*Norway, N. Y.*

ALMERON PALMER ROOT, son of Palmer (1256), grandson of Aaron (721), b. Nov. 5, 1839, in Russia, N. Y. ; m. March

## Root Genealogical Records.

14, 1861, Mary E. Walrath, dau. of Benj. Walrath of Hawkinsville, N. Y. He is a farmer, and lives three miles south of village of Norway, N. Y.

### Children:

- 2645. I. NELLIE E., b. Aug. 4, 1863.
- 2646. II. MINNIE, b. Jan. 21, 1867.
- 2647. III. CHARLEY, b. Feb. 20, 1869.

1992.

Norway, N. Y.

JOHN BOWEN ROOT, son of Palmer (1256), grandson of Aaron (721), b. Aug. 28, 1842; m. Aug. 17, 1864, S. Lizzie English. He lives in the village of Norway, Herkimer Co., N. Y.; has held the office of postmaster since 1864; has carried on mercantile business for 3 years, and at present is a teacher and insurance agent.

### Children:

- 2648. I. SARAH JESSIE, b. Jan. 18, 1865.
- 2649. II. HOWARD ENGLISH, b. June 11, 1867.

2021.

Ludlow, Mass.

GEORGE E. ROOT, son of Hezekiah (1277), grandson of Darius (729), b. 1835, at Ludlow, Mass. He resided at Ludlow at the time of his marriage. He m. May 27, 1863, at Springfield, Mass., Adelaide Hyde, dau. of Freebor C. and Sarah Hyde, b. in 1834. Her residence was at Hyde Park, Vt.

2050.

New York.

RUSSELL CADY ROOT, son of Horatio (1327), grandson of Eleazar (772), b. April 25, 1817, in Chatham, N. Y.; m. Mary Fletcher, dau. of John Harper, of the firm of Harper & Brothers, N. Y. She was b. June 4, 1823. He is of the firm of R. C. Root, Anthony & Co., N. Y., stationers, printers, and lithographers, No. 62 Liberty street.

### Children:

- 2650. I. RUSSELL HARPER, b. Nov. 15, 1840.
- 2651. II. JOHN HARPER, b. Nov. 6, 1842; d. Sept., 1843.
- 2652. III. MARY JANE, b. Aug. 13, 1845; d. Sept., 1846, æ. 1.
- 2653. IV. MARY ADELAIDE HARPER, b. Feb. 8, 1851.
- 2654. V. JAMES HARPER, b. Sept. 8, 1853.
- 2655. VI. SAMUEL CADY, b. July 19, 1855.
- 2656. VII. LOUIS FELLOWS, b. Feb. 19, 1859.
- 2657. VIII. TAMMASIN HARPER, b. Sept. 9, 1861.

## *Eighth Generation — Hartford Line.*

2051.

*New York.*

ERASMUS DARWIN ROOT, son of Horatio (1327), grandson of Eleazar (772), b. May 7, 1820 ; m. Pamela Sheffield Van Valkenburg, who was b. April 10, 1819. He d. Oct. 16, 1859, æ. 39.

### *Children :*

- 2658. I. HORATIO ARTHUR, b. Sept. 2, 1848.
- 2659. II. AMELIA SHEFFIELD, b. Oct. 22, 1850.
- 2660. III. JOSEPHINE RELYEA, b. Nov. 9, 1852.
- 2661. IV. PARMELIA FRANCES, b. Oct. 1, 1854.
- 2662. V. ERASMUS DARWIN, b. May 31, 1857.
- 2663. VI. GEORGE RELYEA, b. Feb. 21, 1860.

2079.

ERWIN ROOT, son of George (1335), grandson of Eleazar (772), b. 1845, in Manchester, Mich. He entered the ranks as a soldier in the service of his country in the late war of the Rebellion, and d. Dec. 19, 1864, at the division hospital in camp of Thirteenth Michigan regiment, about three miles from Savannah, where he was buried. Captain John M. Hale, commanding company D, wrote as follows to his father: "On the march from Atlanta, Erwin had borne the fatigue and exposure well. After getting into the works before Savannah he was attacked with congestion of the lungs and died soon. Your son, while in my company was one of the most faithful, obedient and exemplary soldiers in the company. Always prompt, and never complaining, he exhibited the true qualities of a soldier of his country, and was at the same time a true soldier of the cross, and I think he has gone to a home in heaven where there is no more sorrow. His epitaph should be—he died a true soldier of the cross and his country, beloved and respected by all who knew him."

2091.

NATHANIEL ROOT, son of Nathaniel (1357), grandson of Nathaniel (785), b. July 22, 1823 ; m. Nov. 9, 1847, Julia Ann Douglass at South Coventry, Ct. She was b. April 5, 1824, at Plainfield, Ct. They are members of the Congregational church.



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

### *Children:*

2667. I. FRANK DOUGLASS, b. Aug. 4, 1850 ; is a student in Yale College.  
2668. II. ELIZABETH ALMARIA, b. Dec. 21, 1857.

2097.

*Brownsville, Mo.*

DANIEL TEMPLE ROOT, son of Marvin (1365), grandson of Nathaniel (785), b. Aug. 25, 1835 ; m. Aug. 25, 1859, Mary Harris. He lives in Brownsville, Saline Co., Mo.

### *Child:*

2669. CLARA E., b. Oct. 7, 1860.

2098.

CHARLES MARVIN ROOT, son of Marvin (1365), grandson of Nathaniel (785), b. April 29, 1837 ; m. Sept. 8, 1858, Miranda Burnage.

### *Child:*

2675. MARY A, b. July 3, 1859.

2127.

*Hartford, Ct.*

GEORGE WELLS ROOT, son of Erastus S. (1396), grandson of Jas. B. (792), b. April 26, 1826 ; m. Jan. 8, 1850, Paulina S. Brooks of Hartford, Ct. He is of the firm of Owen, Day & Root, dry goods merchants, Hartford, Ct. They are members of the Congregational church.

### *Children:*

2680. I. CHARLES HENRY, b. Oct. 8, 1850 ; d. Dec. 22, 1867.  
2681. II. GEORGE BROOKS, b. July 29, 1853 ; d. April, 1868.  
2682. III. JAMES THEODORE, b. April 17, 1857.  
2683. IV. EDWARD HORTON, b. Oct. 30, 1859.  
2684. V. ERASTUS SERGEANT, b. Nov. 6, 1863.  
2685. VI. MARY ELIZABETH.

2128.

*Providence, R. I.*

HENRY THEODORE ROOT, son of Erastus S. (1396), grandson of James B. (792), b. Oct. 5, 1830 ; m. June 24, 1858, Mary E. Lake of Mt. Morris, N. Y. He is a very strong and athletic man, and is engaged in the house furnishing business in Providence, R. I. They are members of the Congregational church, and liberal supporters of all good enterprises.

## *Eighth Generation — Hartford Line.*

### *Children:*

2686. I. PAULINA MARY, b. May 22, 1859.  
3687. II. ALICE LAKE, b. Sept. 23, 1861.  
2688. III. HIRAM GLADDING, b. Sept. 13, 1863.  
2689. IV. AMOS BARSTOW, b. 1865.  
2690. V. EDWARD THEODORE, b. Sept. 27, 1867.

2129.

*Detroit, Mich.*

CHARLES ROOT, son of Erastus S. (1396), grandson of James B. (792), b. July 16, 1833, in Augusta, Oneida Co., N. Y.; m. July 31, 1861, Alice H. Hascall of Leroy, N. Y. He lives in Detroit, Mich., where he is in the firm of Root & Barbour, importers and jobbers of dry goods, 46 and 48 Woodward avenue, and doing an extensive business.

### *Children:*

2693. I GEORGE KENT, b. May 20, 1862.  
2694. II. MARSHALL JEWELL, b. March 17, 1869.

2130.

GEORGE CORNING ROOT, son of George W. (1398), grandson of James B. (792), b. March 31, 1833, in Middlebury, Vt.; m. April 27, 1859, Helen Churchill of Gloversville, N. Y. He lived in Detroit, Mich., and d. there July 15, 1861, æ. 28.

### *Child:*

2698. JULIA CORNING.

## L I N C O L N.

2131.

*Stockbridge, Mass.*

HELEN ROOT, dau. of James O. (1399), granddau. of James B. (792), b. 1833, in Stockbridge, Mass.; m. May 20, 1852, Sidney P. Lincoln, a farmer, b. in Steuben Co., N. Y., 1827. They reside in Stockbridge, Mass.

### *Children:*

I. HENRY.

II. MARY.

2137.

*Gardiner, Me.*

Rev. STEPHEN EASTMAN ROOT, son of Stephen E. (1408), grandson of John (802), b. 1834. He was educated at Hillsdale College, Mich., began preaching at sixteen, and has occupied

## Root Genealogical Records.

some important positions in the Free-will Baptist denomination. He was tutor in Albany University, Ohio. He became chaplain in the ninth Mich. veteran volunteers in the last war, having enlisted as private. He has been settled in Bangor and Gardiner, Me. He was at one time agent for collecting an endowment fund for Hillsdale College. He m. Virginia Elmira Hall of Wheelersburg, Ohio.

### *Children:*

- 2698 $\frac{1}{4}$ . I. HORACE TRACY, b. May 16, 1862.  
2698 $\frac{1}{2}$ . II. LOUELLA AURELIA, b. Dec. 9, 1864.  
2698 $\frac{3}{4}$ . III. MARY EVANGELINE, b. Nov. 21, 1866.

G A Y.

2149.

*Hudson, Mich.*

ALMIRA ROOT, dau. of Anson (1431), granddau. of Josiah (831), b.; m. Dr. E. A. Gay of Hudson, Mich.

### *Children:*

- I. CLEMENT A. III. EDWARD MANLY.  
II. GILBERT HENRY.

G A Y.

2150.

*Girard, Ill.*

ELMINA ROOT, dau. of Anson (1431), granddau. of Josiah (831), m. Wm. Gay; res. Girard, Ill.

### *Children:*

- I. VOLNEY. III. ELMINA.  
II. MARY.

K E L L Y.

2151.

*Champaign City, Ill.*

SOPHIA ROOT, dau. of Anson (1431), granddau. of Josiah (831), m. Henry Kelly; res. Champaign City, Ill.

### *Children:*

WILLIAM, and others.

B R A I N E R D.

2112.

*Haddam, Ct.*

CALISTA L. ROOT, dau. of Edward (1469), granddau. of Edward (876), b. April 7, 1824, at Middle Haddam, Ct.; m. June 22, 1845, Alfred Brainerd Jr., of Haddam, Ct.

## *Eighth Generation — Hartford Line.*

### *Children :*

- I. EDWARD ROOT, b. March 12, 1848 ; m. Dec. 16, 1868, Harriet M. Simpson of Middle Haddam, Ct.
- II. CALVIN BURDETTE, b. Nov. 24, 1849.

### PUTNAM.

2213.

*Middletown, Ct.*

ADELINE ELIZA ROOT, dau. of Edward (1469), granddau. of Edward (876), b. April 29, 1828 ; m. Jan. 22, 1862, Augustus Putnam, collector of customs, district of Middletown, Ct.

### *Child :*

EDWARD AUGUSTUS, b. May 20, 1867.

### SMITH.

2214.

*Grand Rapids, Mich.*

CORDELIA ROOT, dau. of Edward (1469), granddau. of Edward (876), b. Oct. 28, 1835, in Middle Haddam, Ct. ; m. Aug. 1, 1859, Rev. J. Morgan Smith of West Avon, Ct., and now resides at Grand Rapids, Mich., where her husband is pastor of the Congregational church.

### *Children :*

- I. MARY BRAINERD, b. June 7, 1861.
- II. JAMES ALLWOOD, b. Nov. 3, 1865.

### HOTCHKISS.

2215.

*Hartford, Ct.*

SARAH CYNTHIA ROOT, dau. of Edward (1469), granddau. of Edward (876), b. March 25, 1839 ; m. Nov. 21, 1861, Albert S. Hotchkiss (editor) of Hartford, Ct.

### *Children :*

- I. ANNIE BRAINERD, b. May 22, 1863.
- II. MARIBELLE, b. Jan. 14, 1867.

### NOYES.

2242.

EMELINE ROOT, dau. of Elias (1520), granddau. of John (595), b. Oct. 14, 1830, at Newburgh, N. Y. ; m. July, 1849, John R. Noyes, banker.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### *Child:*

ALICE, b. July 12, 1852.

2302.

RUFUS H. ROOT, son of Henry (1582), grandson of Abel (950), b. July 5, 1846; m. Dec. 5, 1867, Adel Root, dau. of Darwin and Almira Root, b. May, 1849. [See 2319.]

### *Child:*

2700. CATA ALMIRA, b. Dec., 1868.

2309.

*Sweden, N. Y.*

AARON F. ROOT, son of Frederick P. (1592), grandson of Aaron (951), b. Sept. 27, 1842. He is a farmer, and lives on the homestead where his grandfather died. He m. June 12, 1866, Elizabeth Brockaway.

### *Child:*

2705. EVA BROCKAWAY, b. April 26, 1867.

---

## NINTH GENERATION.

HARTFORD OR NORTHAMPTON LINE.

TALCOTT.

2413.

*Williston, Vt., and California.*



UCY MATTOON ROOT, dau. of Zimri (1762), granddau. of Arad (1094), b. Nov. 24, 1836, in Williston, Vt.; m. Lewis H. Talcott of Williston, Vermont.

### *Children:*

- I. SETH, b. March, 1860; d. 1864, in California.
- II. GEORGE MURRAY, b. June, 1862.
- III. CHARLES ROOT.

2580.

*Clinton, N. Y.*

CHAUNCEY BRADFORD ROOT, son of Chauncey (1875), grandson of Eleazar (1151), b. May 15, 1834, in Clinton, N. Y.; m. Oct. 4, 1860, Frances M., dau. of Elam and

## *Ninth Generation — Hartford Line.*

Betsey (Bissell) Bearse of Westmoreland, N. Y. He. d. Nov. 8, 1862, æ. 28, in Oriskany, N. Y. She d. April 8, 1863.

### *Child:*

2710. MARY G., b. June 22, 1862 ; d. Aug. 10, 1863.

### HALLECK.

2582.

*Westmoreland, N. Y.*

ABIGAIL F. ROOT, dau. of Chauncey (1875), granddau. of Eleazar (1151), b. April 25, 1840 ; m. April 28, 1858, Samuel P., son of A. H. Halleck of Westmoreland, N. Y.

### *Children:*

- I. KATY, b. April 24, 1860.
- II. CARRIE, b. Oct. 19, 1862 ; d. Oct. 10, 1863.
- III. IMOGEN, b. Aug. 24, 1865.
- IV. ALFRED H., b. July 15, 1867.

2583.

FRANK P. ROOT, son of Jeremiah D. (1876), grandson of Eleazar (1151), b. April 3, 1834, in Hartford, Ct. ; m. (1) July 3, 1853, at Greenville, Ct., Mary J. Champlin, who was b. Nov. 1, 1835, and d. May 16, 1859, æ. 23. He m. (2) Sept. 10, wid. Eliz. Smith of Brooklyn, N. Y. He was killed April 15, 1864, by an explosion while acting as engineer on board U. S. gunboat Chenango, in N. Y. harbor.

### *Children:*


2715. I. EDWARD S., b. June 22, 1855.
2716. II. FRANK A., b. Dec 18, 1857 ; d. Nov. 16, 1859.

---

## SUPPLEMENTARY DOCUMENTS.

### HARTFORD OR NORTHAMPTON LINE.

#### *Will of Thomas Roote, Sen'r, of Northampton.*

 N ye name of God Amen. Whereas I Thomas Roote Senr of Northampton, in ye County of Hampshire, in ye Province of ye Massachuesits Bay, in New England, being through ye goodness of God, grown into a considerable old age: and am dayly expecting when ye Lord will call me out of this troublesome World, and Knowing my duty to Leave things settled among my children as to prevent as much as in me lyeth matter of strife and and contention hereafter, and being at p'zent of sound memory and perfect understanding, I Doe therefore ordaine, constitute and appointe this to be my last will and testament in manner and forme as



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

ffolloweth; viz, my Soul I comitt into ye hands of my most deere Redeemer the lord Jesus Christ, and my Body I comitt to ye grave to be interred in a Comely and christian manner, there to Rest until ye Resurrection when I hope and believe it shall be raised a glorious body, and then Soul and Body being againe united togeather shall be forever with the lord; and as for that portion of Worldly estate which the Lord in Mercy hath bestowed upon me I doe hereby order and dispose of in manner and form following:

Item, to my son Joseph I give out of my Six acre lot, in young Rainebow four acres yt is all ye plowing land in that lot, and a persell of Land which was granted to me as a part of my homelott, which land joynes to my son Joseph's homelot; alsoe two acres which was formerly Joseph Janes his land; I give to my Grandchild Thomas Roote, son to my son Joseph Esteeming of it as part of my son Joseph's Portion to be to them and their heirs forever: Provided alsoe yt for what lands I give to my son Joseph and what Lands I shall give to my other sons, that they shall enjoy and have the possession of dureing my life, hee and they shall from ye date hereof yearly for every such acre of Land by them improved cleer all comon charges and pay cleerly five shillings pr acre dureing my life to me or my son Jonathan, with whome I live towards my maintenance and what he or they shall in payment fall short accordingly in my lityme shall be fully made up to my son Jonathan after my decease within one yeare, or he s'd Jonathan Roote to have soe much out of the Lands given to them from each of them according to what they shall fall short in payment upon an indifferent valuation.

Item, to my Son Joseph I give my great table.

Item, to my Son Thomas Roote I give my Munhan Lots containing about Eleven acres and one qr upon ye same conditions as abovesd to be to him and his heirs forever as alsoe five acres out of the Ventures Lots joyneing to ye sequestered Land which five acres I give him in Lue of an homelot granted to him by the Town in way of Exchange, to be to him and his heirs forever providd that Jonathan Roote and his heirs that now stands possessed of that homelot may freely and quietly enjoy the same forever.

Item, to my Son Jonathan Roote upon ye same conditions above mentioned I give and bequeath my five acre lot in ye first square half and my Lots in Great Rainebow and alsoe my upland all yt parsell of Land lying betweene a Lot formerly granted to John Allin and a persell formerly granted to David Troo all which Land lying between these two a Lotmints and ye pussell abovesd to be to him and his heirs forever, alsoe my will is that in case my son Thomas, or his successors shall molest my Son Jonathan or his heirs in there quiet possession of ye sd four acres or homelot formerly granted to s'd Thomas then sd Jonathan shall have ye five acres in my Vinters field now in the possession of sd Thomas Roote.

Item, to my Grandchild Benjamin Roote Son to Hezekiah Roote deceased I give and bequeath my nine acre lot and one part of my Ventures field lott Butting upon ye highway Westerly and running from thence over ye for st Swamp and alsoe half my home lot where I formerly lived and half my barne and that part of my house which was Last built to be delivered to him by my Executor hereafter mentioned when he shall come to the age of twenty-one yeares then to be to him and his heirs forever or in case he dye in his nonage then to be to his Sistors or Sistor then Liveing which I give to him upon condition he pay to his Sistors fiftene pounds apeece within four yeares after they come to ye age of eightene yeares or in case any of them dye before marriage then to pay to ye others thirtie pounds alsoe to allow Jacob Roote libertie of a way through his Vinters field Lott but in case they cannot agree, about ye way or it prove matter of difference then Jacob and he to fence out a way of one rod wide and the fence to be equally maintained betwixt ye syr heirs forever.

## Supplementary Documents.

Item. To My son Jacob Root I give the other halfe of my Lott in great Raine-bow And my Walnut tree Lott about four Acres more or less, upon the same condition he paying as abovesd. And also the Remainder of my Venturesfield Lott provided also that he clear it very well within two years after my decease. But in case he shall not so clear it as to make it fitt for mowing or plowing within two years as aforesd then it shall be to Jonathan and his heirs forever.

Further whereas there hath binn A contract or bargain between my sons Jonathan and Jacob for Exchange of Houses and the lands where they stand. My will is that In case my son Jonathan and his heirs peaceable Injoy that house and land where he now liveth without Molestation from Jacob or any other by from or under him That then the other part of my homelott and half my House and half my Barn Be to Jacob and his heirs forever otherwise to be to Jonathan According to my former gift and his heirs forever hereby declaring my desire and will is that Jonathan Injoy the house and land where he now liveth.

Item, I give to my Son Jonathan the mowing land in my six Acre Lott which contains about two acres after my Son Joseph's four acres is taken out.

Item, I give to my Son Jonathan all my right and interest to all and every parcel of land vch I have in hartford, not already legally sold especially one parcel lying on the East side of Connecticut River to him and his heirs forever.

Item, To My Daughter Sarah Kellogg I give ten pounds Beside what she hath Already Received. To be for her own Proper use and shee to have the free dispose thereof without the consent of her husband As she shall see meet. And to my Grandchild Thankful Root I give Twenty pounds all to be paid for Current Pay, which summ of Ten pounds is to be paid to my Daughter Sarah within one year after my Decease and to my Daughter Thankfull provided she be of age otherwise to be paid within one year after she come To the Age of Eighteen years; And I do hereby order that the ten pounds to my Daughter and twenty pounds to my Grandchild thankful Be paid By my sons In proportion to what Lands I have given them And that my Grandson Benjamin's part be paid By my Executor and To be Repaid to him again By Benjamin In case he see cause to Require it.

Item, All my Debts and Dues and Rents of lands yet Remaining or that hereafter may be due I give to my son Jonathan Root as Also All the Rest of my moveable Estate for his own proper use and dispose.

Item, To my Grand children Elizabeth and Hester Root Daughters to my Son Jonathan Root I Give all my Commonages Due or any ways belonging both to my personal and Real estate To Be equally Divided Between them And their heirs for yr proper estate forever.

Item, That my funerall expenses be pay'd by my sons equally 'Mongst them

That what Lands I have Given to my sons They shall make such dispose of Them To their children Lawfully Begotten, as They shall se cause But to no other person or persons whomesoever.

And I Do hereby Appoint my loving son Jonathan Root the Sole Executor of This My Last will and Testament hereby revoking all former wills or writings of this kind whatsoever.

Dated In Northampton This Third of Dec. 1691.

In witness whereof I have hereunto subscribed and Sealed.

The word out and these words (four acres that is all the plowing land for that lot) Interlined In the sevententh line was before signing.

Signed and Sealed In

the presence of us

*Joseph Hawley*

*Nathaniel Phelps Sen.*

*Natbaniel Phelps Junr*

mark  
THOMAS T R ROOT Senr [Seal.]  
his

## Root Genealogical Records.

Joseph Hawley Esqr Nath<sup>l</sup> Phelps and Nath<sup>ll</sup> Phelps Jur made Oath that they were pzent w<sup>n</sup> Thomas Roote ye Testator to ye above s<sup>d</sup> will did Signe Seale and declare the above s<sup>d</sup> Judgment to be his last will and testament and that he was of sound mynde and perfect memory to their understanding and knowldge w<sup>n</sup> he made and confirmed it: O<sup>c</sup>tobr 16, 1694 Attest. SAM<sup>l</sup> PARTRIGG Registr

Exhibited in Spr<sup>d</sup> ye 22<sup>th</sup> of O<sup>c</sup>t. 1694 and allowed. J. P.

Entered into Record this 5<sup>th</sup> December 1694 folio 3 lib 1<sup>st</sup>

A true Copy of Original.

Attest Luke Lyman Register of Probate Court.

*Will of Mary, wife of Thomas Roote of Lynn. Jan. 20, 1717.*

In the name of God everlasting, Amen. I, Mary Roote the wife of Thomas Roote of Lyn in the county of Essex in the province of Mass. bay in New-England being aged and weak and yet God of his goodness affording to me my right understanding doe take this oportunity to make this my last will and testament as followeth, first and princpaly I committ my sperritt into the hands of my Blessed Redeemer the Lord Jesus Christ, my body to the earth to be decently buried att the discretion of my executor hereafter named and whereas my honored Father Philip Kirtland Deces<sup>d</sup> left housing and Lands in the town of Lyn afores<sup>d</sup> and I have a part thereof as my my own Proper Estate and my husband Thomas Roote afores<sup>d</sup> being freely willing and consenting that I should will and dispose the same as I see cause I doe take this oportunity to make this my last Will and Testament as followeth.

Imps. I give and Bequeath to my daughter Hannah Elliot and unto her heirs and assigns forever all my househing and lands lying in Lyn afores<sup>d</sup> both upland and Salt mauk Swamp land common lotts of all sorts whatsoever the reason I give her so much, and my will is that my s<sup>d</sup> Daughter is not to possess the same till after mine and my said Husband's decease.

2<sup>d</sup> I give to my Daughter Mary Jepson five pounds to be p<sup>d</sup> to her by my daughter Hannah Elliott after my Husband's decese. If my s<sup>d</sup> daughter Mary Jepson shall be then living.

3<sup>d</sup> I give to my grandson Nathaniel Sharmon ten shillins to be p<sup>d</sup> by my daughter Hannah Elliott after mine and my said husband's Decease. Deuare the reason I give my said Grandson no more is because he is to have the house and land att Boston that was his Grandfather Sharmon's.

4<sup>th</sup> My Will Is that my beloved Husband Thos. Roote shall have the whole and sole Improvement of all my housing and Lands in Lyn afors<sup>d</sup> of all sorts whatsoever for his own use Dureing his Naturall life and after my s<sup>d</sup> Husband's decease to be my Daughter Hannah Elliott her heirs and assigns for ever as before Described.

5<sup>th</sup> My Will Is and I do appoint my loveing Husband Thomas Roote to be my Lawfull and sole Exec. to this my Last Will and Testament and for the Confirmation of this my Last Will and Testament I the before named Mary Roote have hereunto affixed my hand and seal this twentieth Day of Jan'er anno Domine one thousand seven hundred and sixteen—17.

Signed and sealed in  
the presence of

John Bunell,  
John Breed,  
Sarah Larabe.

MARY R. ROOTE  
her sign seal.

I the before named Thomas Roote do consent to my before Nam wives making the above written Will in all the parts thereof in the day and year above s<sup>d</sup>.

Witness my hand

THOMAS + ROOT.

## *Supplementary Documents.*

A deed by the same parties, Aug. 5, 1718, conveys a lot of land to Wm. Curtice of Lynn, Currier, comprising three acres for £6.

*Thomas Root Jr.'s Quit-claim or Deed of Release. Recorded in Lynn, Mass.,  
May 9th, 1732.*

Know all men by these presents that I Thomas Root of Coventry in the county of Windham in the Colony of Conn. Husbandman for and in consideration of sum of three pounds paid by Nath<sup>l</sup> Sherman of Lynn, Husbandman release and quitclaim of all mine and our right, title and to all the real estate and every part thereof belong or anyways accruing to the said Nathaniel Sherman his heirs or . . . . .  
acquit Sherman from all debts dues and demands owing to me s'd Root.

Acknowledged Jan. 4<sup>th</sup> 1730-31.

[Enough of the above instrument is inserted to show all the essential facts.]

Alexander Alvord, father-in-law of Thomas Root, son of Thos. Sen. in his will recorded Dec. 6th, 1689, in Northampton, made May 23d, 1687, bequeathed as follows :

Whereas my son John Alvord, my daughter Abigail, wife to Thomas Roote ; Mary Weller dec<sup>d</sup> ; and Elizabeth Burt, dec<sup>d</sup> ; having received ye full of their portions already, I only give as follows ; viz: to John Alvord twenty shillings, to Samuel Root son to Thomas Root twenty shillings ; to two of my son Weller's children Experience and Abigail to each of you 20s, to Henry Burt's child 20s.



## PART II.

---

### DIVISION II.

### *The Farmington Line.*

---

#### FIRST GENERATION.

2800.

*Farmington, Ct.*



JOHN ROOTE, believed to be the son of John Roote of Badby, Northamptonshire, England, who married Mary Russell in 1600 (and the register of whose children, baptized in infancy, includes the names of Mary, Susannah, Thomas, and John), was born in Badby, according to the parish records, Feb. 26, 1608. The following note made by Mr. Jesse Root, deceased, who was a school-teacher in Berlin, Ct., where his ancestors had lived from generation to generation, and not many miles distant from the old homestead in Farmington, Ct., and who, being an invalid for many years, spent some leisure time in investigating the family history, reveals the English origin of the family, and has been confirmed by investigations abroad. [See preface to Part II, Division I.] He writes: "John Root, our Puritan ancestor, emigrated from a place in England called Badby. His father was deceased, and he lived with an uncle, a brother of his father, and was adopted. His uncle was a man of wealth, advanced in years, and a zealous opponent of popery, and it is my impression one of the nobility. He insisted that John, our ancestor, should go into the Parliamentary army under Crom-



## First Generation — Farmington Line.

well, to fight against Charles I, and the Catholics. He had an aversion to war, and chose rather to join a company of Puritans who were coming to this country. When he arrived he came to Farmington, and was one of its first settlers, in 1640. He married Mary Kilbourn about that date." The emigrants locating in Farmington were mainly from the neighborhood of Boston, Newtown, and Roxbury, in Mass. They began the settlement in 1640, and among them John Root was a prominent citizen. As above indicated, he married, soon after his settlement, Mary, daughter of Thomas and Frances Kilbourne.\* She was born in the year 1619, at Wood Ditton, England, and came to this country in the ship *Increase*, in 1635. They were both in full communion with the Farmington Congregational church. He d. Aug., 1684 [æ. 76], leaving a good estate valued at £819. She d. in 1697 [æ. 78]. He appears to have been eleven years older than his wife at their marriage, and she survived him thirteen years.

### Children:

- 2801. I JOHN, b. a. 1642, f. ; d. Sept. 24, 1687, æ. a. 45.
- 2802. II. SAMUEL, b. a. 1644, f. ; d. Nov. 27, 1711, æ. a. 67.
- 2803. III. THOMAS, b. a. 1648, f. ; d. Aug. 16, 1709, æ. a. 61.
- 2804. IV. MARY, b. a. 1650, f.
- 2805. V. STEPHEN, f. ; d. Jan. 6, 1717.
- 2806. VI. SUSANNAH, m. 1683, Jos. Langdon; d. Dec. 5, 1712.
- 2807. VII. JOSEPH, f. ; d. Dec. 18, 1739.
- 2808. VIII. CALEB, f. ; d. June 10, 1712.

---

\* Thomas Kilbourn and Frances his wife, the parents of Mary, wife of John Roote, settled in Glastenbury, Ct., on 108 acres which were set off to him, but he dying before the property was recorded, it was entered in the name of his widow, and has ever since remained in the family. The present occupant is Austin Kilbourn, Esq., author of various tracts on agriculture. The children of Thomas and Frances Kilbourn were: 1. *Margaret*, b. 1612; m. Rich. Low of Stamford, grandfather of Governor Jonathan Low. 2. *Lydia*, b. 1613; m. Robert Haywood [or Howard] of Windsor. 3. *Mary*, b. 1619; m. Jno. Root of Farmington. 4. *Frances*, b. 1623; m. Thos. Ufford [or Thos. A. Foote]. 5. *John*, b. 1625; m. Naomi —, 1650; d. 1705, æ. 80.



## Root Genealogical Records.

### SECOND GENERATION.

#### FARMINGTON LINE.

2801.

*Westfield, Mass.*



JOHN ROOTE, son of John Sen., of Farmington (2800), b. a. 1642, in Farmington, Ct. His father, John Root Sen., subscribed the articles of settlement adopted by the planters of Mattatuck, afterwards Waterbury, Ct., and was accepted in behalf of one of his sons, as original proprietor, Jan. 15, 1678. The father, called Goodman Rote, "was one of the committee, in 1677, to take into consideration the expediency of changing the village site. As to the son (John) his name is among those who had a division of fence in 1680, but he is spoken of no more."\* He probably never lived in Waterbury. He was m. by Rev. Fayette Chapin, Oct. 18, 1664, to Mary, daughter of Robert Ashley, who located first in Roxbury, Mass., and afterwards removed to Springfield, Mass., with Hon. Wm. Pyncheon and his company. She was b. Feb. 6, 1644.† John Roote Jr.,

---

\* As much confusion has arisen respecting the origin of the Westfield families of Roots, and because John Roots of Woodbury, instead of John Roote of Westfield, Mass., has been supposed to be the son of John Sen. of Farmington, it is proper to give some of the facts by which it is clearly proved that John, Samuel and Thomas of Westfield were sons of John Sen. of Farmington.

1. John Roote Sen. deeded to his son John of Westfield in 1684, the year the former died.

2. Joseph Roote of Farmington, in 1721, sold to John, son of John of Westfield, deceased (1687), land which belonged to his father John, in Southington. [See provision made in will of John Sen., concerning the sale of land.]

3. Caleb Root (son of Caleb who d. 1712), sold in 1730,  $\frac{1}{8}$  of right which descended from his grandfather John Sen. [The six were John, Samuel, Thomas, Stephen, Joseph and Caleb.] Samuel, son of Caleb, sold  $\frac{1}{12}$ .

4. The will of Samuel Root, son of John Sen. (deacon Samuel Root of Westfield, see No. 2802), did not give satisfaction, and his property was equally divided by mutual agreement of all the heirs, among the children of his brothers and sisters, and a like portion to John Davis, his adopted son. The names appended to this agreement are those of the children of John and Thomas Root of Westfield, and Stephen, Joseph and Caleb Root, and Isaac Bronson of Farmington, as their attorneys.

† Brownson's *History of Waterbury*, p. 29. From the *Hist. of Ancient Windsor*, it would appear that Mary, dau. of Robert Ashley of Springfield, Mass., b. April 6, 1641, m. the second John Root of Farmington, afterwards of Westfield, Mass.—a difference of date.

## Second Generation—Farmington Line.

was made freeman in 1669. He held for a time the office of commissary at Westfield, as the General Court of Massachusetts allowed him £14 in 1680, for his services. He d. Sept. 24, 1687, æ. a. 44 or 45, leaving an estate valued at £505. She d. March 9, 1702. On his gravestone is the following:

IOHN  
ROOT AGED  
ABOUT 44 YEARS  
HE DYED THE 24<sup>th</sup>  
OF SEPT 1687.

### Children:

2809. I. MARY, b. Sept. 22, 1667; m. Feb. 23, 1686, John Smith of Hadley, Mass.  
2810. II. SARAH, b. Sept. 24, 1670; m. Adijah Dewey.  
2811. III. JOHN, b. Dec. 28, 1672; d. May 1, 1731, æ. 58.  
2812. IV. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 16, 1675, f.; d. Sept. 9, 1756, æ. 81.  
2813. V. HANNAH, b. Dec. 9, 1677; m. John Davis of Enfield.  
2814. VI. ABIGAIL, b. June 26, 1680; m. Sept. 13, 1696, Jos. Moseley (or Maudsley).  
2815. VII. JOSHUA, b. Nov. 23, 1682, f.; d. Sept 28, 1730, æ. 47.  
2816. VIII. MERCY, b. March 15, 1685; m. Samuel Fowler.

2802.

Westfield, Mass.

Deacon SAMUEL ROOT, son of John Sen., of Farmington (2800), b. a. 1644, in Farmington, Ct. He removed with his brothers John and Thomas to Westfield, Mass. He was made a freeman in 1680, and united with the parish church in connection with his wife Mary the same year. He was chosen deacon of the church in 1703. There is no record found of his marriage, but his wife was in all probability a daughter of Thomas Orton, who, in the division of his estate by *himself*, in 1688 (to escape the great expense of administration during the tyrannical reign of Andros) mentions the name of one of his children as Mary Root. She was b. May 16, 1650. Deacon Root died Nov. 27, 1711. His wife survived him, but they had no children. John Davis, however, was his adopted son.

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

His will did not give satisfaction, and his property was divided, by mutual agreement, in equal shares among his brothers and sisters, leaving also an equal share (the seventh) to John Davis. This mutual agreement, recorded in Northampton and signed by all the children or their attorneys, is a sufficient proof in itself of what has been doubted, that John, Samuel, and Thomas, were brothers of Stephen, Joseph and Caleb. The following inventory of the library and armory of this first Deacon Root on record, furnishes an interesting catalogue of the literature current in that generation, as well as some indications of his military prowess. He was evidently one of the Cromwellian stamp, who both "trusted God and kept his powder dry," and probably held some military office:

### LIBRARY.

|                          |                            |                             |
|--------------------------|----------------------------|-----------------------------|
| A great Bible.           | 1 Baxter's Now or Never.   | 1 Heavenly Passtime.        |
| 1 Small do               | 1 Psalter.                 | 1 Military Discipline.      |
| 1 do do                  | 1 Gospel Remission.        | 1 Thirsty Sinner.           |
| 1 Mourner's Cordial.     | 1 Door of Salvation.       | 1 Dying Religion.           |
| 1 Soul's Espousal.       | 1 Young Man's Guide.       | 1 Preparation to Die.       |
| 1 French Convert.        | 1 Spur to Loiterers.       | 1 Good fetched out of Evil. |
| 1 Way to Blessing.       | 1 Discourse on Witchcraft. | 1 Abraham's Privilege.      |
| 1 Israel's Safety.       | 1 Dyer's works.            | 1 Inexcusableness.          |
| 1 Self-Justiciary.       | 1 Pilgrim's Guide.         | 1 Essay to do good.         |
| 1 God's Call to England. | 1 Barbarian Cruelty.       | Catechisms.                 |
| 1 How to Keep the heart. | 1 Sincere Convert.         | Russell's Works.            |
| 1 Blessed Remedy.        | 1 New Psalm Book.          | Allen's Call.               |
| 1 Groans of the Damned.  | 1 do do do                 | Law Book.                   |

### ARMORY.

|                       |                              |                           |
|-----------------------|------------------------------|---------------------------|
| 1 Long Gun.           | 1 Partisan.                  | 1 do do do                |
| 1 Musket.             | 1 Gun Rest.                  | 1 Bag of Bullets.         |
| 1 Carbine.            | 3 Half Pikes.                | 1 ll of Bullets.          |
| 1 do                  | 1 Cartouch Box & Ammunition. | 1 ll of Powder and horns. |
| 1 Backsword and Belt. | 1 do do do                   | 1 Bag of Flints.          |
| 1 Black silk Belt.    | 1 Pouch with Bullets.        |                           |

2803.

*Westfield, Mass.*

THOMAS ROOTE, son of John Sen., of Farmington, Ct. (2800), b. a. 1648, in Farmington, Ct. He removed from Farmington, Ct., to Westfield, Mass., with his brothers John and Samuel. He m. (1) 1670, Mary Gridley. She d. 1673. He m. (2) Oct. 7, 1675, Mary Spencer. She d. Nov. 4, 1690. He m. (3) Jan. 25, 1692, Sarah, widow of Josiah Leonard, and dau. of John Dumbleton. She d. Jan. 3, 1694. He d. Aug. 16, 1709.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

2817. I. THOMAS, b. Sept. 1, 1671 ; d. Feb. 25, 1689, æ. 17.  
 2818. II. MARY, b. Oct. 21, 1673 ; m. Dec. 12, 1700, Isaac Meecham.

## Second Generation—Farmington Line.

(By second marriage.)

2819. III. JOHN, b. Dec. 25, 1676, f. ; d. Oct. 1, 1744, æ. 67.  
2820. IV. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 16, 1679, f. ; d. Dec. 8, 1712, æ. 33.  
2821. V. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 16, 1681 ; m. Dec. 20, 1705,  
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel and Hannah (Williams)  
Bancroft, b. Sept. 23, 1680. She d. Jan. 10, 1706.  
2822. VI. SARAH, b. July 27, 1683 ; m. — Wright.  
2823. VII. TIMOTHY, b. Dec. 3, 1685, f. ; d. Nov. 2, 1743.  
2824. VIII. JOSEPH, b. June 16, 1688, f. ; d. Feb. 10, 1750, æ. 61.

(By third marriage.)

2825. IX. THANKFUL, } b. Nov. 12, 1693.  
2826. X. MERCY, } b. Nov. 12, 1693 ; prob. d. young, as she  
is not mentioned in her father's will.

### BRONSON.

2804.

*Waterbury, Ct.*

MARY ROOTE, dau. of John Sen., of Farmington, Ct. (2800),  
b. a. 1648 ; m. a. 1669, Isaac Bronson of Waterbury, Ct.,  
where they lived.

#### *Children:*

- I. ISAAC, b. 1670 ; m. Mary Morgan.  
II. JOHN, b. 1673 ; m. Mary Hickox.  
III. SAMUEL, b. a. 1676 ; m. Ruth —.  
IV. MARY, b. Oct. 15, 1680 ; m. Thomas Hickox.  
V. JOSEPH, b. 1682.  
VI. THOMAS, b. Jan. 16, 1686 ; m. Elizabeth Upson.  
VII. EBENEZER, b. Dec., 1688 ; m. (1) Mary Hull ; m. (2) Susannah  
Langdon.  
VIII. SARAH, b. Nov. 15, 1691 ; m. Stephen Upson.  
IX. MERCY, b. Sept. 28, 1694 ; m. Richard Bronson.

2805.

*Farmington, Ct.*

STEPHEN ROOTE, son of John Sen., of Farmington (2800),  
m. Sarah, dau. of John Wadsworth of Hartford, Ct. He was  
the giant of Farmington, where he resided, being six feet and  
six inches in height. He was well built, and a man of her-  
culean strength and powers. From the old chronicles and tra-  
ditions of the family it appears that he was one of the greatest  
racers of his day, when it was a common and fashionable  
amusement to engage in such manly exercises. He was never  
outrun except by an Indian who was in great repute as a run-

## Root Genealogical Records.

ner. He was also a great wrestler. He was quite a noted man in the Indian wars, accompanying Major Treat and some friendly Indians from Farmington, and being engaged in the fight which took place at Fort Narragansett, when the Indian fort was destroyed, &c. On that occasion he carried a sword, and a huge musket, with which it is said he did terrible execution. Both of these equipments remain with the family to this day. He was engaged in the Indian war some two years and a half, and tradition tells of his wonderful marches in this campaign. He was a man of great mind, sound judgment, and mighty courage. His wife was a member of the parish church, and they had their first three children baptized together, May 17, 1691, about the time of her uniting with the church. He d. Jan. 6, 1717. She d. March 20, 1740.

### Children:

- 2827. I. TIMOTHY, b. a. 1681, f.; d. 1713, æ. a. 32.
- 2828. II. JOHN, b. 1685, f.; d. Nov. 15, 1764, æ. 79.
- 2829. III. MARY, b. a. 1691; m. Jan. 21, 1713, Wm. Judd, son of Thos. Judd. She d. Dec. 10, 1751, æ. a. 60.
- 2830. IV. SARAH, b. Dec. 17, 1693; m. Dec. 5, 1734, Thomas Gridley. She d. a. 1776, æ. a. 83.
- 2831. V. HANNAH, d. unm'd; and perhaps others.

2807.

*Farmington, Ct.*

JOSEPH ROOT, son of John Sen. of Farmington (2800). He. m. (1) Sept. 17, 1691, Elizabeth Warner of Middletown; m. (2) May 3, 1727, Ruth, widow of Samuel Smith, and dau. of Thos. Porter. He lived at Farmington, Ct., and with his wife united with the Congregational church there, April 17, 1692. He d. Dec. 18, 1739.

### Children:

- 2832. I. ELIZABETH, b. June 22, 1692; d. unm'd, 1777, æ. 85.
- 2833. II. MARY, b. Jan. 22, 1694; m. June 4, 1713, Jonathan Lee. She d. 1760, æ. 66.
- 2834. III. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 27, 1699, f.; d. 1751, æ. 52.

2808.

*Farmington, Ct.*

CALEB ROOT, son of John Sen. of Farmington (2800), m. (1) Aug. 9, 1693, Elizabeth, dau. of Thos. Salmon of West-field, Mass. He m. (2) — Gillette. She united with the



### *Third Generation — Farmington Line.*

Congregational church March 30, 1696. He lived at Farmington, Ct., and d. June 10, 1712.

#### *Children:*

2835. I. MARY, b. March 6, 1695; m. Nov. 15, 1722, John Burr Jr.  
2836. II. CALEB, b. March 14, 1698, f.  
2837. III. THOMAS, b. Jan. 16, 1702, f.; d. May 13, 1789, æ. 87.  
2838. IV. ELIZABETH, b. April 8, 1706; m. Jan. 23, 1733, Ebenezer Orvis. She d. Jan. 27, 1746, æ. 39.  
2839. V. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 20, 1712, f.; d. May 17, 1778, æ. 65.
- 

## THIRD GENERATION.

### FARMINGTON LINE.

2811.

*Westfield, Mass.*



LIEUT. JOHN ROOT, son of John (2801), grandson of John (2800), b. Dec. 28, 1672; m. (1) Jan. 8, 1701, Sarah Stebbins of Springfield, Mass.; m. (2) Sept., 1713, widow Elizabeth Sackett. They lived at Westfield, Mass. He d. May 1, 1731, æ. 58.

#### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

2840. I. SARAH, b. March 9, 1702; m. 1722, Thomas Noble of Westfield, and d. 1760, æ. 58.

#### *(By second marriage.)*

2841. II. STEPHEN, b. May 8, 1714; d. Sept., 1714.  
2842. III. Son, b. May 9, 1715; d. next day.  
2843. IV. Son, b. Feb. 9, 1716; prob. d. young.  
2844. V. MOSES, b. Jan. 17, 1717, f.; d. Oct. 7, 1744, æ. 27.

2812.

*Westfield, Mass.*

SAMUEL ROOT, son of John (2801), grandson of John (2800), b. Sept. 16, 1675, at Westfield, Mass., where he resided. He m. July 23, 1702, at Springfield, Mass., Mary Gunne of Westfield. He d. Sept. 9, 1756. She d. Jan. 29, 1746.



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

### *Children:*

- 2845. I. JONATHAN, b. Aug. 22, 1704, f.; d. Nov. 15, 1760.
- 2846. II. MARY, b. May 26, 1706.
- 2847. III. MARGARET, b. April 24, 1710; d. 1714.
- 2848. IV. ABIGAIL, b. March 23, 1714.
- 2849. V. SAMUEL, b. March 10, 1717, f.; d. 1749.
- 2850. VI. MARTIN, b. Dec. 14, 1721, f.
- 2851. VII. MARGARET, b. Jan. 3, 1730; d. 1756.

2815.

*Great Barrington, Mass.*

JOSHUA ROOT, son of John (2801), grandson of John (2800), b. Nov. 23, 1682, in Westfield, Mass. He m. Margaret —, and was one of the original proprietors of the Lower Housatonic township (granted in 1722), embracing the present town of Sheffield, and a larger part of Great Barrington. The very earliest settlements within this tract were made in 1725 or 1726. Joshua Root, no doubt, located there between 1726 and 1730. He is the first white person known to be buried in that town. His tombstone, a low square block of rough limestone, still stands in the South burial ground. Contrary to the present custom, the stones indicate that he was buried with the head to the north and feet to the south. His sons Joshua, Thomas and Israel continued to reside in Great Barrington, in its south-westerly portion, known as Root street. He d. Sept. 28, 1730. His estate was valued at £519.

### *Children:*

- 2852. I. MERCY, b. Dec. 27, 1713; m. John Barnes.
- 2853. II. JOSHUA, b. April 28, 1715, f.; d. Dec. 8, 1791, æ. 76.
- 2854. III. MARGARET, b. Nov. 21, 1716; m. (1) Dec. 6, 1747, Benj. Stebbins of Springfield, Mass, afterward m. (2) — Bagg.
- 2855. IV. HANNAH, b. Nov. 15, 1718; m. — Weller, and died before her father.
- 2856. V. THOMAS, b. Sept. 27, 1720, f.
- 2857. VI. RUTH, b. March 25, 1722, f.; d. 1818, æ. 96.
- 2858. VII. EXPERIENCE, b. Feb. 13, 1724, f.; d. March 2, 1797.
- 2859. VIII. CATHERINE, b. Feb. 25, 1725, f.; d. Nov. 5, 1787, æ. 62.
- 2860. IX. ISRAEL, b. Oct. 9, 1728, f.; d. Oct. 7, 1809, æ. 82.

2819.

*Westfield, Mass.*

JOHN ROOT, son of Thomas (2803), grandson of John

### *Third Generation — Farmington Line.*

(2800), b. Dec. 25, 1676, at Westfield, Mass., where he resided. He m. April 14, 1703, Mary Leonard, dau. of Josiah Leonard. He d. Oct. 1, 1744, æ. 67. She d. May 3, 1766, æ. 78.

#### *Children:*

- 2861. I. ELISHA, b. Feb. 28, 1703, f.; d. Feb. 4, 1755, æ. a. 52.
- 2862. II. JOHN, b. Nov. 15, 1705, f.; d. 1781, æ. 76.
- 2863. III. ELIZABETH, b. July 26, 1707; d. June 19, 1736, æ. 28.
- 2864. IV. DANIEL, b. April 23, 1710, f.; d. 1756, æ. 46.
- 2865. V. DAVID, b. Feb. 15, 1711, f.
- 2866. VI. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 2, 1713, f.
- 2867. VII. LYDIA, b. March 14, 1715; m. Aug. 17, 1748, Ebenezer Hutchinson of Northampton, Mass.
- 2868. VIII. SOLOMON, b. Nov. 17, 1716, f.; d. Sept. 5, 1786, æ. 69.
- 2869. IX. NAOMI, b. June 19, 1718; m. 1748, Daniel Hibbard.
- 2870. X. STEPHEN, b. June 2, 1720; d. unm'd, 1744.
- 2871. XI. JAMES, b. Dec. 1, 1721, f.
- 2872. XII. HEWIT, b. July 6, 1724, f.; d. 1788.
- 2873. XIII. MARY, b. Jan. 26, 1727; m. Dec., 1755, Nicholas Brown of Westfield.

#### 2820.

*Westfield, Mass.*

SAMUEL ROOT, son of Thomas (2803), grandson of John (2800), b. Feb. 16, 1679, in Westfield, Mass., where he resided during life. He m. June 27, 1711, Sarah Warner. S. P. He d. Dec. 8, 1712, æ. 33. In his will he left his house and homestead to the ministry of the church in Westfield, after his wife should have deceased. His estate was valued at £279 10s. 11d. [See will in Appendix.] This homestead was situated in what is now a central portion of Westfield village. In 1816 the Mass. legislature created a corporation by the name of the *Trustees of the Ministerial Fund in the town of Westfield*, and this estate, together with perhaps some other grants from the legislature, was converted into money by sale of the land from time to time, the last sale being made April 26, 1862, and the fund now amounts to some \$6000.

#### 2823.

*Somers, Ct.*

TIMOTHY ROOT, son of Thomas (2803), grandson of John (2800), b. Dec. 3, 1685, in Westfield, Mass. He m. 1710, Sarah Pease, dau. of John Pease of Enfield, Ct. He went from Westfield to Enfield, and from there about 1713 to Somers,

## Root Genealogical Records.

Ct., where he was one of the first settlers. He lived near a small stream called the Scantic, eight miles from the Connecticut river. He d. Nov. 2, 1743, æ. 58.

*Children:* (Probably not in exact order.)

- 2874. I. ELIZABETH, b.; m. 1733, Ebenezer Spencer.
- 2875. II. SARAH, m. 1739, John Abbe, who was b. 1717. They settled in the eastern part of Enfield.
- 2876. III. TIMOTHY, b. 1719, f.; d. June 21, 1794, æ. 75.
- 2877. IV. THOMAS, b. 1726, f.; d. March 15, 1821, æ. 95.
- 2878. V. ANNA, m. March 20, 1756, Noah, son of Joseph and Mary Hewlet of East Windsor, Ct., b. May 15, 1730.
- 2879. VI. Daughter.
- 2880. VII. Daughter.

2824.

*Westfield, Mass.*

Ensign JOSEPH ROOT, son of Thomas (2803), grandson of John (2800), b. June 16, 1688; m. Sarah ——. He lived at Westfield, Mass., and d. Feb. 10, 1750, æ. 62. She d. Jan. 24, 1758.

*Children:*

- 2881. I. SARAH, b. April 20, 1714; d. May 7, 1714.
- 2882. II. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 23, 1715, f.; d. June 7, 1789, æ. 73.
- 2883. III. THOMAS, b. Oct. 15, 1717; d. 1719, æ. 2.
- 2884. IV. AARON, b. Dec. 20, 1720, f.; d. Aug. 31, 1809, æ. 88.
- 2885. V. THOMAS, b. April 13, 1723, f.; d. 1779, æ. 56.
- 2886. VI. SARAH, b. March 18, 1726; m. April 2, 1750, Martin Ashley.
- 2887. VII. AZARIAH, b. Aug. 23, 1728, f.; d. July 3, 1777, æ. 48.
- 2888. VIII. ELI, b. Feb. 27, 1731, f.; d. 1804, æ. 73.
- 2889. IX. AMOS, b. — 3, 1733, f.; d. a. 1771, æ. 38.
- 2890. X. LUCY, b. April 30, 1738.

2827.

*Farmington, Ct.*

TIMOTHY ROOT, son of Stephen (2805), grandson of John (2800), b. about 1681, in Farmington, which was his place of residence; m. March 20, 1707, Margaret Seymour of Hartford, Ct. He was a very large man, and was six feet and two inches in height. Some of his descendants may be found in Farmington to this day. He d. at Cape Breton, 1713. She m. (2) Jan. 22, 1718, John Rew, and d. Sept. 9, 1751.

### *Third Generation — Farmington Line.*

#### *Children of Timothy and Margaret :*

2891. I. JONATHAN, b. Dec. 20, 1707, f.; d. Aug. 17, 1794.  
2892. II. STEPHEN, b. March 18, 1711, f.; d. Sept. 5, 1752.  
2893. III. TIMOTHY, b. 1713, f.; d. April 24, 1746, æ. 33.

2828.

(Berlin) Kensington, Ct.

JOHN ROOT, son of Stephen (2805), grandson of John (2800), b. in 1685, at Farmington, Ct. In 1707 he removed to that part of Kensington which is now Berlin, and which was then called the Great Swamp. He was one of the first settlers in that place, his deed being dated 1703. He commenced clearing a farm at that place which was a very difficult operation at that time, the ground being thickly covered with bushes and grape vines. He cleared nearly all the land that has been cleared on the farm to the present time. He built his barn in 1706, and his house in 1712, both of which are now standing on the old homestead in Berlin. He m. July 10, 1716, Margaret, dau. of Col. John Strong of Farmington, Ct. He was a strong man, though not so tall as most of the family, being but five feet and ten inches in height, but he was strongly built, with large shoulders and hands. He was never sick until his last illness, which was an inflammation on the lungs, and which terminated his life in three days. He was prominent in church affairs, being a member of the church; in 1720 he was collector of the rate bill for the minister's support, and the same year he was one of the committee of three chosen by the Great Swamp parish for the purpose of erecting a church edifice. He d. Nov. 16, 1764, æ. 80. She d. April 20, 1751, æ. 60. Their monuments are in the old burying ground.

#### *Children :*

2894. I. EUNICE, b. May 4, 1718; m. — Rice of Meriden, Ct.  
2895. II. MARGARET, b. July 5, 1720; m. — Edwards.  
2896. III. JOHN, b. March 21, 1723, f.; d. Nov. 8, 1781, æ. 58.  
2897. IV. LOIS, b. Jan. 27, 1726; d. April 23, 1804, unm'd.  
She was a small feeble person.  
2898. V. MARY, b. Sept. 11, 1728; m. Samuel Marks.  
2899. VI. SARAH, b. Oct. 11, 1731; m. Daniel Root, son of Caleb.  
She d. 1819, æ. 88. [See No. 2922.]

2834.

Farmington, Ct.

JOSEPH ROOT, son of Joseph (2807), grandson of John

## Root Genealogical Records.

(2800), b. Aug. 27, 1699, at Farmington where he resided; m. (1) Sept. 23, 1726, Hannah Wadsworth. She d. 1741. He m. (2) wid. Dorothy Andrews. He d. 1751.

### *Children:* (Born in Farmington.)

- 2900. I. MARY, b. Oct. 21, 1727; d. in 1797, unm'd, æ. 70.
- 2901. II. FELIX, b. March 21, 1730; m. David Sherman.
- 2902. III. EZEKIEL, b. Feb. 1, 1732; d. May 6, 1735, æ. 3.
- 2903. IV. ABIGAIL, b. July 6, 1734, f.; she d. Nov. 17, 1807.
- 2904. V. JOSEPH, b. April 2, 1738, f.; d. Nov. 4, 1783, æ. 45.
- 2905. VI. EZEKIEL, } b. Aug. 27, 1741, f.
- 2906. VII. HANNAH, } b. Aug. 27, 1741.

### 2836.

*Southington, Ct.*

CALEB ROOT, son of Caleb (2808), grandson of John (2800), b. March 14, 1698, at Farmington, Ct.; m. July 12, 1721, Joanna Shaw of Windham, Ct. He lived at Southington, which was a part of Farmington till 1779. He perhaps removed with his sons who most of them went to Canaan, Ct. She was admitted Sept. 28, 1729, to the church in Farmington.

### *Children:* (Born in Farmington, Ct.)

- 2907. I. JOSHUA, b. April 13, 1723, f.
- 2908. II. CALEB, b. Oct. 26, 1725, f.
- 2909. III. JOANNA, b. May 2, 1728.
- 2910. IV. SIMEON, b. Feb. 25, 1731, f.; d. Dec. 31, 1810, æ. 79.
- 2911. V. ASA, b. Jan. 17, 1733, f.
- 2912. VI. PHINEAS, b. July 24, 1735, f.
- 2913. VII. WILLIAM, b. July 22, 1737, f.; d. Jan. 25, 1823, æ. 85.
- 2914. VIII. NATHANIEL, b. 1739; d. Feb. 25, 1821, æ. 81.
- 2915. IX. ASAH, b. Feb. 26, 1741; prob. d. young.
- 2916. X. ENOCH, b. April 7, 1743, f.
- 2917. XI. AARON, bap. May 2, 1745.

### 2837.

*Kensington, Ct.*

THOMAS ROOT, son of Caleb (2808), grandson of John (2800), b. Jan. 16, 1702; m. Feb. 15, 1727, Sarah Dudley of Saybrook. He lived at Kensington, in the locality known as the Blue Hills. This is in the south part of Kensington, towards Meriden, called formerly on the Farmington records Blow Mountain. The five sons all lived on farms located on one street. He d. May 13, 1789, æ. 87. She d. Dec. 31, 1784, æ. 85.



## *Third Generation — Farmington Line.*

### *Children:*

- 2918. I. JOB, b. April 6, 1728, f.; d. 1805, æ. 77.
- 2919. II. THOMAS, b. Jan. 8, 1730, f.
- 2920. III. NOAH, b. Sept. 5, 1731, f.
- 2921. IV. SARAH, b. June 5, 1733; m. John Belding.
- 2922. V. DANIEL, b. April 3, 1735, f.
- 2923. VI. ELIZABETH, m. 1756, Wm. Hubbard.
- 2924. VII. LEVI, b. a. 1739, f.; d. 1789.

2839.

*Waterbury, Ct.*

SAMUEL ROOT, son of Caleb (2808), grandson of John (2800), b. Nov. 20, 1712; m. Elizabeth Prindle of New Haven, Ct., and removed to Waterbury, Ct.\* He d. May 17, 1778.

### *Children:*

- 2925. I. MERCY, b. and d. 1744.
- 2926. II. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 22, 1750.
- 2927. III. ENOS, b. March 26, 1753, f.; d. Aug., 1820.
- 2928. IV. JOSEPH, b. May 22, 1755, f.
- 2929. V. EBZAH, b. and d. 1758.
- 2930. VI. SALMON, b. July 7, 1759; d. May 22, 1773.
- 2931. VII. ELIZABETH, b. June 22, 1761.

---

\* The following from Bronson's *History of Waterbury*, p. 289, shows that our ancestors were not permitted the liberty of sleeping soundly in church, while it furnishes an incident in the life of Mr. Samuel Root: "Mr. Leavenworth had the reputation of being what is called a *plain preacher*, not having always the fear of his people before his eyes. He doubtless thought that it did good to stir them up sometimes roughly. He had among his hearers, a person of some standing, who had the infirmity of sleeping (and probably snoring) in meeting. Thinking perhaps to cure the man's weakness, he on one occasion stopped suddenly in his discourse, and addressing himself to the sleeper, said: 'Wake up! wake up!' The response quickly followed: 'I am not asleep any more than you, Parson Leavenworth; so please mind your own business.' Of course a great commotion followed. Some were indignant, others amused. Two days after, or on the 10th day of June, 1760, the delinquent, Samuel Root, was arraigned on a grand jury complaint, before Thomas Clark, for 'profaning the sabbath or Lord's day, by rude talking in time of public worship, to the disturbance of both minister and congregation, contrary to law.' The culprit confessed that he did talk, &c., and pleaded in justification 'that he had told Mr. Leavenworth that if ever he spoke to him in particular in time of worship to wake up, he would tell him that it was none of his business.' The court looked upon the plea as insufficient, and ordered the guilty party to pay a fine of five shillings and cost of court, taxed at £0 4s. 2d. and stand committed till he comply, &c."



## Root Genealogical Records.

### FOURTH GENERATION.

#### FARMINGTON LINE.

2844.

*Westfield, Mass.*



MOSES ROOT, son of John (2811), grandson of John (2801), b. June 17, 1717; m. May 31, 1739, Sarah Ingersoll. He lived at Westfield, and was a farmer. He d. Oct. 7, 1744, æ. 28, giving some land by his will towards the maintenance of a Grammar school in Westfield.

2845.

*Sheffield, Mass.*

Ensign JONATHAN ROOT, son of Samuel (2812), grandson of John (2801), b. Aug. 22, 1704, at Westfield, Mass.; m. (1) Dorothy, dau. of Abraham Vosburgh and his wife Ceamhic. She was b. May 15, 1707, and d. He m. (2) Oct. 6, 1756, the widow Westover. He removed from Westfield to Sheffield, Mass. He d. Nov. 15, 1760. His estate was valued at £2,673.

#### *Children:*

- 2932. I. MOSES, b. June 17, 1729; d. April 28, 1738, æ. 8.
- 2933. II. MARTIN, b. Jan. 6, 1733; d. March 28, 1738, æ. 5.
- 2934. III. ABRAHAM, b. March 29, 1735, f.
- 2935. IV. LYDIA, b. Aug. 26, 1737, f.
- 2936. V. RHODA, b. March 5, 1740; d. Jan. 4, 1761.
- 2937. VI. MARTIN, b. Nov. 3, 1742.
- 2938. VII. HANNAH, b. Dec. 9, 1744; m. — Downing.
- 2939. VIII. LUCY, b. March 11, 1748.
- 2940. IX. STEPHEN, b. Dec. 10, 1749, f.

2849.

*Westfield, Mass.*

SAMUEL ROOT, son of Samuel (2812), grandson of John (2801), b. March 10, 1717, in Westfield, Mass., where he resided. He m. Sarah —. He d. 1749.

#### *Children:*

- 2941. I. RUTH, b. a. 1738, f.; d. Oct. 29, 1767, æ. a. 29.
- 2942. II. OLIVER, bap. Dec. 6, 1741, f.; d. May 2, 1826, æ. 84.

## *Fourth Generation — Farmington Line.*

2850.

*Westfield, Mass.*

MARTIN ROOT, son of Samuel (2812), grandson of John (2801), b. Dec. 14, 1721, in Westfield, where he res. He m. March 23, or May 16, 1745, Eunice Lamb of Springfield, Mass., the ceremony being performed by Rev. Samuel Hopkins.

### *Children:*

- 2943. I. SAMUEL, bap. 1749, f.; d. May 17, 1817, æ. 68.
- 2944. II. EUNICE, bap. 1751. She probably lived with her brother Samuel.
- 2945. III. MARTIN, bap. 1753, f.
- 2946. IV. JARED, bap. 1756.
- 2947. V. JONATHAN, bap. 1757.
- 2948. VI. THEODOSIA, bap. 1759, m. Gad Root, son of Solomon.  
[See 3016.]
- 2949. VII. SARAH, bap. 1762.

2853.

*Great Barrington, Mass.*

Sergt. JOSHUA ROOT, son of Joshua (2815), grandson of John (2801), b. April 28, 1715, in Westfield, Mass.; m. (1) Sarah, dau. of Nicholas Miels and his wife Dorothy. She d. Oct. 23, 1755. He m. (2) March 23, 1757, Abigail Old. She was received into the Congregational church June 19, 1757. He bore a conspicuous part in the Revolutionary struggle. In July, 1776, the committee of safety of the town directed certain Tories to "deliver up their arms to Sergt. Joshua Root," who was "authorized to receive them." In the western part of the town, near where he lived, is still to be seen in good preservation and carefully stoned up in the woods a wolf trap, some six feet deep, built by him. He lived in Sheffield, Mass., and in Great Barrington, in the western part of the town, and d. Dec. 8, 1791, æ. 76.

### *Children: (All born in Sheffield.)*

#### *(By first marriage.)*

- 2950. I. SARAH, b. June 18, 1738; d. young.
- 2951. II. DORCAS, b. April 14, 1740; m. Lawrence Lynch.
- 2952. III. JOSHUA, b. Dec. 5, 1741, f.
- 2953. IV. NICHOLAS, b. Sept. 23, 1743.
- 2954. V. MOSES, b. April 3, 1746, f.
- 2955. VI. DOROTHY, b. April 5, 1748.
- 2956. VII. MERCY, m. Zenas Keyes.
- 2957. VIII. SARAH, b. Oct. 23, 1755; m. Matthew Cadwell.

## Root Genealogical Records.

(By second marriage.)

2958. IX. EBENEZER, b. March 26, 1758; d. March 29, 1758.  
2959. X. EBENEZER, b. Jan. 1, 1760; d. Jan. 10, 1760.  
2960. XI. EBENEZER, b. Dec. 17, 1760; went to Chenango Co.,  
N. Y., and d. there.  
2961. XII. ISAAC, bap. Nov. 18, 1762, f.  
2962. XIII. REBECCA, bap. Feb. 24, 1765; m. Joseph Colton.  
2963. XIV. ZADOCK, bap. July 20, 1766; d. young.  
2964. XV. MARGARET, b. Jan., 1769; d. young.

2856.

*Great Barrington, Mass.*

THOMAS ROOT, son of Joshua (2815), grandson of John (2801), b. Sept. 27, 1720, in Westfield, Mass. He m. Dec. 27, 1749, Mary Stebbins of Springfield, Mass., the ceremony being performed by Rev. Samuel Hopkins. He lived in Sheffield and Great Barrington, Mass.

*Children:*

2965. I. NAOMI, b. Jan. 19, 1753.  
2966. II. JOHN, b. Jan. 1, 1754, f.; d.  
2967. III. THOMAS, b. Sept. 1, 1756; d. Jan. 11, 1757.  
2968. IV. DAVID, f.; d. in G. B.

KELLOGG.

2857.

*Sheffield, Mass.*

RUTH ROOT, dau. of Joshua (2815), granddau. of John (2801), b. March 25, 1722, in Westfield, Mass., and removed to Great Barrington, Mass., with her father. She m. Silas, son of Stephen Kellogg, b. 1714, in Westfield, and resided in Sheffield, Mass., where they were among the first settlers. Sheffield was at that time a frontier town, and Mr. Kellogg was clerk of the land office established there by the proprietors of the township, embracing the present town of that name, and the town known as Great Barrington. He was a man of high social and religious character, being one of the deacons of the Congregational church. He d. a. 1790. His widow survived him many years and d. 1818, æ. 96.

*Children:*

- I. EPHRAIM, b. 1740; resided in Sheffield, a farmer.  
II. ENOS, b. 1742;       "       "       "  
III. ASA, b. Feb. 19, 1745; settled in Galway, N. Y.; d. Jan. 4,  
1820.

### *Fourth Generation — Farmington Line.*

- IV. ELEANOR, b. 1747 ; m. Joab Austin of Sheffield, Mass. ; d. Aug. 20, 1835, in Homer, N. Y.  
V. RUTH, b. 1749 ; m. Solomon Kellogg, and lived in New Hartford, Ct., and Paris, N. Y.  
VI. RHODA, b. 1753 ; m. Moses Kellogg of New Hartford, Ct.  
VII. MIRIAM, b. 1755 ; m. Dr. Lewis Beebe of Pawlet, Vt.  
VIII. SILAS, b. 1757 ; m. Rhoda Root of Sheffield. [See 3063.]  
IX. ANNA, b. 1760 ; m. James Hickok, and lived in Lansingburgh, N. Y.

#### STILES.

2858.

*Westfield, Mass.*

EXPERIENCE ROOT, dau. of Joshua (2815), granddau. of John (2801), b. Feb. 13, 1724, in Westfield, Mass., went with her father to Great Barrington, Mass. ; m. March 11, 1752, Simeon Stiles, son of Ephraim and Mary (Fowler) Stiles. He was a farmer in Westfield, b. May 12, 1726. He d. March 10, 1808, æ. 82, at Westfield. She d. March 2, 1797, æ. 73.

#### FOWLER.

2859.

*Westfield, Mass.*

CATHERINE ROOT, dau. of Joshua (2815), granddau. of John (2801), b. Feb. 25, 1725 ; m. April 24, 1755, Ebenezer Fowler, son of Isaac and Abigail (Pixley) Fowler, b. Sept. 28, 1729. They lived at Westfield, Mass. She d. Nov. 5, 1787, æ. 62.

*Children :* (Born at Westfield, Mass.)

- I. EBENEZER, b. Feb. 19, 1756 ; m. Sarah Noble.  
II. JOHN, b. June 20, 1757 ; d. Sept. 4, 1758.  
III. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 3, 1758 ; m. Jan., 1754, Simon Smith.  
IV. MEDAD, b. Aug. 16, 1760 ; m. Louisa Falley.  
V. CATHERINE, } b. Sept. 30, 1762.  
VI. LYDIA,        } b. Sept. 30, 1762.  
VII. JUSTUS, b. Feb. 2, 1765 ; m. Abigail Gilbert.

2860.

*Great Barrington, Mass.*

ISRAEL ROOT, son of Joshua (2815), grandson of John (2801), b. Oct. 9, 1728, in Westfield, Mass. ; m. (1) Abigail — ; m. (2) about 1808, Thankful —. They were all members of the Congregational church in Great Barrington. He d. Oct. 7, 1809, æ. 80. Mrs. Thankful Root survived him.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### Children:

2969. I. ISRAEL, b. Jan. 23, 1757, f.  
2970. II. HANNAH, b. Oct. 5, 1758; m. Ebenezer Rose, and removed to Canaan, N. Y.  
2971. III. STEPHEN, b. May 5, 1761; d. Oct., 1781. Killed in battle, prob. at Stone Arabia, in the Mohawk valley.  
2972. IV. ANNE, bap. April 27, 1765.  
2973. V. JOEL, bap. Sept. 6, 1767; removed to Chenango Co., N. Y.  
2974. VI. RHODA, m. — Burrill.

2861.

*Southwick, Mass.*

ELISHA ROOT, son of John (2819), grandson of Thomas (2803), b. Feb. 28, 1703, in Westfield, Mass.; m. April 22, 1730, Mary Scott of Sunderland, Mass. In the old Indian war he fled from Deerfield, Mass., and went to Southwick, where he lived thereafter. He d. Feb. 4, 1775, æ. 71. She d. Sept. 15, 1784, æ. 74.

### Children:

2977. I. MARY, b. July 29, 1731; m. — Hill; d. 1763, æ. 32.  
2978. II. JONATHAN, b. April 6, 1733; d. Nov. 24, 1752, æ. 19.  
2979. III. SETH, b. Jan. 26, 1735; he was taken prisoner at Fort Wm. Henry, Aug. 9, 1757, and d. Dec. 18, 1758.  
2980. IV. MARTHA, b. Feb. 22, 1736; m. Dec. 4, 1757, Ichabod Lee; d. Oct. 10, 1791, æ. 55.  
2981. V. SYM, b. June 11, 1738; d. Dec. 19, 1759, æ. 22.  
2982. VI. MOSES, b. Sept. 1, 1740, f.; d. Dec. 1, 1784, æ. 44.  
2983. VII. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 5, 1743, f.; d. Sept. 13, 1828, æ. 85.  
2984. VIII. EUNICE, b. Oct. 11, 1745; d. March 29, 1759, æ. 13.  
2985. IX. ZUR, b. April 1, 1748, f.  
2986. X. SUSANNAH, b. Aug. 22, 1750, f.  
2987. XI. LUCY, b. Sept. 20, 1752; m. Sampson French.

2862.

*Southwick, Mass.*

JOHN ROOT, son of John (2819), grandson of Thomas (2803), b. Nov. 15, 1705, in Westfield, Mass.; m. Dec. 13, 1733, Anna Loomis, and removed to Southwick, Mass. He d. 1781.

### Children:

2988. I. GIDEON, b. April 26, 1735, f.; d. Aug. 1, 1804.  
2989. II. EZEKIEL, b. March 5, 1736, f.; d. Oct. 14, 1808.  
2990. III. ROGER, b. Feb. 26, 1739, f.; d. Nov. 1, 1820, æ. 81.



## *Fourth Generation — Farmington Line.*

2991. IV. ANNA, b. Oct. 16, 1743, f.  
 2992. V. RHODA, b. Oct. 28, 1745; m. — Barber of Windsor, Ct., S. P.  
 2993. VI. LYDIA, b. July 30, 1746; m. Jan. 17, 1765, Moses Root. [See 2982.]  
 2994. VII. MERCY, b. May 11, 1749, f.  
 2995. VIII. GRACE, b. July 31, 1751; m. John Kent of Southwick, Mass. Lived in Ransom, Oneida Co., N. Y.

2864.

*Westfield, Mass.*

DANIEL ROOT, son of John (2819), grandson of Thomas (2803), b. April 23, 1710, at Westfield, Mass., where he lived. He d. a. 1756, æ. 46. His will was dated Sept. 23, 1756, in which his two sons are mentioned. The younger, Moses, being a minor more than fourteen, on the 9th of Jan., 1759, chose Enoch Holcomb to be his guardian.

### *Children :*

2996. I. REUBEN, f.; d. Aug., 1802.  
 2997. II. MOSES, b. a. 1744, f.

2865.

*Westfield, Mass.*

DAVID ROOT, son of John (2819), grandson of Thomas (2803), b. Feb. 15, 1711, in Westfield, Mass.; m. May 29, 1744, Elizabeth Pomeroy of Northampton, Mass. There was a David Root in Lenox in 1767, and also a David Root "of the Greenwoods adjacent to Tyringham, Mass.;" possibly one of these was the same as above.

### *Children :*

3000. I. ELEANOR, b. July 25, 1747; d. July 26, 1748.  
 3001. II. ELEANOR, b. Oct. 30, 1748.  
 3002. III. ANNA, b. Aug. 14, 1750.  
 3003. IV. JOHN, } b. July 10, 1754.  
 3004. V. PHÆBE, } b. July 10, 1754.

2866.

*Northfield, Mass.*

Deacon SAMUEL ROOT\*, son of John (2819), grandson of Thomas (2803), b. Nov. 2, 1713, in Westfield, Mass. He

---

\* It was first a matter of doubt whether Deacon Samuel Root belonged to the family of John who m. Mary Leonard, but the will of his brother Stephen, who d. unmarried, dated March 2, 1744, settles the relationship, as he mentions, his brother Samuel of Northfield, among his other brothers.



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

emigrated from Westfield to Northfield, Mass., Deacon R. and wife were driven by the Indians from Northfield to Fort Dummer, in Brattleboro, Vt., where their son Timothy was born. In about a year they returned to Northfield. He followed the business of a hatter, and was a deacon in the Congregational church.

*Children:* (Probably not in order of birth.)

- 3005. I. TIMOTHY, b. 1743, f.; d. Dec. 12, 1843, æ. 100.
- 3006. II. ELIHU.
- 3007. III. SAMUEL.
- 3008. IV. MOSES.
- 3009. V. ELIZABETH, m. Judge Burt of Westminster, Vt.
- 3010. VI. SARAH, m. Elijah Bonny of Westminster, Vt.
- 3011. VII. NAOMI, m. Capt. Eaton of Westminster, Vt.

2868.

*Westfield, Mass.*

SOLOMON ROOT, son of John (2819), grandson of Thomas (2803), b. Nov. 17, 1716, in Westfield, Mass., where he lived; m. June 16, 1743, Mary Church. He d. Sept. 5, 1786, æ. 70. She d. May 8, 1806, æ. 84.

*Children:*

- 3012. I. ZERUIAH, b. June 3, 1744; m. — Mizer.
- 3013. II. STEPHEN, b. Aug. 14, 1747, f.; d. June 7, 1818, æ. 73.
- 3014. III. SOLOMON, b. Nov. 20, 1749, f.; d. a. 1809, æ. a. 60.
- 3015. IV. ANNE, b. Oct. 9, 1751; m. Shepard.
- 3016. V. GAD, b. May 18, 1756, f.; d. Nov. 13, 1824, æ. 68.
- 3017. VI. THEODOSIA, b. Oct. 28, 1757.
- 3018. VII. AARON, b. March 2, 1763; m. Merlod Francis of Montgomery, and removed to Black River, N. Y.

2871.

*Great Barrington, Mass.*

JAMES ROOT, son of John (2819), grandson of Thomas (2803), b. Dec. 1, 1721, at Westfield, Mass. He purchased land and buildings in Great Barrington in 1750, and probably located in that year. He m. March 26, 1751, Hannah Noble of Canaan, Ct. He united with the Congregational church there Jan. 19, 1753. He lived for many years at the upper end of the town, at the crossing of the river. Probably most of his children d. young, but the youngest has left numerous descendants.

## *Fourth Generation — Farmington Line.*

### *Children:*

- 3019. I. LYDIA, bap. July 15, 1753.
- 3020. II. MOSES, bap. Aug. 4, 1754.
- 3021. III. ELIZABETH, bap. Nov. 30, 1755.
- 3022. IV. JOHN, bap. May 25, 1758.
- 3023. V. WILLIAM, bap. March 25, 1759, f.

2872.

*Great Barrington, Mass.*

Capt. HEWIT ROOT, son of John (2819), grandson of Thomas (2803), b. July 6, 1724, in Westfield, Mass.; m. (1) May 12, 1744, Experience Pomeroy of Suffield, Ct. She d. June 18, 1777, æ. 57. He m. (2) Oct. 12, 1777, Bethesda Sackett of Westfield, Mass. He d. 1788, æ. 64, his will being proved April 3, 1788. Wid. B. Root d. April 19, 1791, æ. 74. He removed from Westfield to Great Barrington, and in 1754 purchased of James Root (his brother) a tract of seven acres (to which more was afterwards added), with a house, &c., in the northern part of the village, at the east end of the Great Bridge, over the Housatonic river. Capt. R. was a jovial man, fond of fun, and kept the most noted tavern in that section of the country.

### *Children:*

- 3024. I. Son, b. Dec. 29, 1744; d. æ. 3 weeks.
- 3025. II. THANKFUL, b. Jan. 20, 1746; m. Cornelius Hull.
- 3026. III. JAMES, b. Aug. 25, 1747, f.
- 3027. IV. EXPERIENCE, b. Jan. 14, 1749; d. 1749.
- 3028. V. JOHN, bap. Aug. 4, 1754.
- 3029. VI. MERCY, bap. May 8, 1755.
- 3030. VII. ELIJAH, b. June 6, 1756.
- 3031. VIII. HEWIT, bap. Nov. 6, 1763.
- 3032. IX. RHODA.
- 3033. X. LYDIA, bap. April 3, 1768; m. 1789, Wm. Pixley Jr.

2876.

*Somers, Ct.*

TIMOTHY ROOT, son of Timothy (2823), grandson of Thomas (2803), b. 1719, in Somers, Ct. He m. Jemima, dau. of Josiah Wood of Somers, Ct. He built the house on the mountain at Somers, known as the Root house. They were most excellent people, devotedly pious, and worthy to be among the number of those called in God's providence to lay the foundations of a town. Before the building of the first meet-

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

ing-house, the people used often to meet for public worship on the sabbath at his house. He d. June 21, 1794, æ. 75.

### *Children:*

- 3034. I. TIMOTHY, b. 1749, f. ; d. Nov. 22, 1822, æ. 73.
- 3035. II. JOHN, b. 1750, f. ; d. Nov. 22, 1781, æ. 31.
- 3036. III. JOSEPH, b. 1753, f. ; d. Sept. 29, 1825, æ. 72.
- 3037. IV. JEMIMA, b. 1756, f. ; d. Oct. 2, 1847, æ. 91.
- 3038. V. SARAH, m. Samuel Pease of Somers.
- 3039. VI. HANNAH, m. (1) Capt. Sam. Pease of Enfield ; m. (2) Sylvester Lusk.
- 3040. VII. LOIS, b. a. 1762 ; m. Stephen Hudson, and was living (1862) in Brandon, Vt.
- 3041. VIII. DANIEL, b. Sept. 29, 1764, f. ; d. Oct. 13, 1834, æ. 70.
- 3042. IX. ASENATH, m. Sylvanus Pease of Somers, Ct.
- 3043. X. BETSEY, m. David Wardwell of Somers. They rem. to Black River country, where she d.
- 3044. XI. MARY, b. 1771 ; m. Jude Pomeroy. Living (1862) with her son Jude Pomeroy.

**2877.**

*Middlefield, Mass.*

THOMAS ROOT, son of Timothy (2823), grandson of Thomas (2803), b. 1726, in Somers ; m. (1) in Enfield, Ct. ; m. (2) a. 1764, Alice, dau. of Israel and Sarah (Booth) Pease. She d. Dec. 30, 1821, æ. 85. They first settled in Enfield, Ct., and removed to Middlefield in 1783, where he d. March 15, 1821.

### *Child: (By first marriage.)*

- 3045. I. ANNA, b. 1757, f. ; living (in 1861) æ. 104, in Alstead, New Hampshire.
- 3046. II. Daughter, m. and settled in Alstead, N. H.
- 3047. III. THOMAS, b. a. 1761, f. ; d. a. 1850, æ. 90.

### *(By second marriage.)*

- 3048. IV. SOLOMON, b. 1765, f. ; d. Aug. 8, 1831, æ. 66.
- 3049. V. DANIEL, b. Jan. 4, 1769, f. ; d. Oct. 7, 1850, æ. 81.
- 3050. VI. ALICE, f. 3052. VIII. SALLY, f.
- 3051. VII. LUCY, f. 3053. IX. RHODA, f.

**2882.**

*Westfield, Mass.*

Deacon JOSEPH ROOT, son of Joseph (2824), grandson of Thomas (2803), b. Aug. 23, 1715, at Westfield, Mass., where

### *Fourth Generation — Farmington Line.*

he lived. He m. Sept. 8, 1743, Ann Bancroft.\* He d. June 7, 1789, æ. 73. She d. May 11, 1799, æ. 79. In the Westfield graveyard his tombstone bears the following inscription:

In Memory of  
Dea<sup>n</sup> Joseph Root,  
who died 7<sup>th</sup> June, 1789,  
in the 74<sup>th</sup> year of his age.

Now after death my very dust will bid  
you come and share the love my  
soul did taste in the house of prayer.

#### *Children:*

- 3054. I. DESIRE, b. Aug. 10, 1744 ; d. 1749, æ. 5.
- 3055. II. SILAS, b. Sept. 20, 1747 ; d. 1758, æ. 1.
- 3056. III. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 28, 1749, f. ; d. 1812, æ. 63.
- 3057. IV. DESIRE, b. July 21, 1753.
- 3058. V. ABNER, b. Oct. 4, 1757 ; d. 1758, æ. 1.
- 3059. VI. SILAS, b. March 31, 1759, f. ; d. May 4, 1833, æ. 74.

2884.

*Sheffield, Mass.*

Colonel AARON ROOT, son of Joseph (2824), grandson of Thomas (2803), b. Dec. 20, 1720, in Westfield, Mass. He emigrated in 1743, with his brother Azariah, from Westfield to Sheffield, Mass., which was then called Poontoosick. He m. (1) Sept. 8, 1748, Rhoda Ring, who d. He m. (2) Oct. 8, 1763, Jerusha Steele of Hartford, Ct. He d. Aug. 31, 1809, æ. 89, in Sheffield.

#### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

- 3060. I. AARON, b. March 21, 1750, f. ; d. before 1802.
- 3061. II. THADDEUS, { b. June 13, 1754, f. ; d. July 2, 1833.
- 3062. III. LURANIA, { b. June 13, 1754, f.
- 3063. IV. RHODA, b. July 24, 1758, f.

---

\* She is mentioned in John Bancroft's will, Feb. 24, 1748, in which he left his daughter Ann, wife of Joseph Root Jr., £175. She was dau. of John Bancroft of Westfield, who m. Hannah Bridgman of Northampton, and was b. April 17, 1720. She was sister of Capt. John Bancroft of Westfield, Mass.

## Root Genealogical Records.

(By second marriage.)

- 3064. V. ASHBELL, b. Aug. 19, 1764, f.; d. 1810, æ. 46.
- 3065. VI. HENRY, b. June 3, 1767, f.; d. April 6, 1829, æ. 61.
- 3066. VII. JERUSHA, b. Feb. 9, 1769, f.
- 3067. VIII. ANNA, b. Sept. 3, 1770; d. 1811, unm'd, æ. 41.
- 3068. IX. MARY, b. Jan. 21, 1773, f.; d.

2885.

*Westfield, Mass.*

THOMAS ROOT, son of Joseph (2824), grandson of Thomas (2803), b. April 13, 1723, in Westfield, Mass., where he lived; m. (1) May 15, 1746, Ruth Moseley, who d.; m. (2) Feb. 6, 1762, Abigail Collins. He d. 1779, æ. 56.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

- 3069. I. NOADIAH, b. Jan. 9, 1747, f.; d. Oct. 18, 1818, æ. 71.
- 3070. II. RUTH, b. Feb. 25, 1753.
- 3071. III. NANCY, b. Sept. 13, 1759.

(By second marriage.)

- 3072. IV. MERCY, b. April 1, 1763; m. Jan. 1, 1785, Moses Phelps, and d. in 1861, æ. 98.
- 3073. V. THOMAS, b. Sept. 25, 1764, f.
- 3074. VI. LORANA, b. Aug. 28, 1768.
- 3075. VII. ANNA.
- 3076. VIII. DANIEL.

2887.

*Sheffield, Mass.*

Colonel AZARIAH ROOT, son of Joseph (2824), grandson of Thomas (2803), b. Aug. 23, 1728, in Westfield, Mass.; m. May 2, 1751, Elizabeth Shepard, sister of Gen. Wm. Shepard of Westfield. He removed shortly after his marriage, together with his brother Aaron, to Poontoosick, afterwards called Sheffield, Mass. He was a farmer and dealer in leather. He served as colonel in the revolutionary army, and d. July 3, 1777, æ. 48, in the service, of small-pox, introduced by the British. She d. Feb. 16, 1786.

*Children:*

- 3077. I. Son, b. June 10, 1752; d. same date.
- 3078. II. ELIZABETH, b. June 2, 1754; d. Sept. 4, 1829, unm'd.
- 3079. III. SARAH, b. Nov. 10, 1756; d. June 22, 1760, æ. 3.
- 3080. IV. WORTHY, b. March 18, 1759; d. April 25, 1760.
- 3081. V. SARAH, b. Feb. 5, 1761; d. Dec. 29, 1787, æ. 26.
- 3082. VI. AZARIAH, b. Jan. 27, 1763, f.; d. Feb. 21, 1848.



## *Fourth Generation — Farmington Line.*

3083. VII. WILLIAM, b. July 25, 1765, f.; d. April 5, 1815.  
 3084. VIII. WINTHROP, b. June 23, 1767, f.; d. Nov. 12, 1831.  
 3085. IX. CHARLOTTE, b. Aug 3, 1769; m. Daniel Curtis; d. 1800, at Chatham, S. P.  
 3086. X. JARED, b. March 23, 1772, f.; d. Sept. 22, 1849.  
 3087. XI. ELECTA, b. March 3, 1774; d. Nov. 13, 1790.

2888.

*Pittsfield, Mass.*

Capt. ELI ROOT, son of Joseph (2824), grandson of Thomas (2803), b. Feb. 27, 1731; m. (1) July 10, 1755, Mindwell Sackett, and emigrated from Westfield to Pittsfield, Mass., a. 1757, with his brother Amos. He m. (2) Experience Kellogg, and d. in 1804 in Pittsfield. Capt. Eli Root is spoken of in Smith's *History of Pittsfield*, as living near Wendell Square, and as "a worthy magistrate, and a man of sterling character, and one of those early adherents to the whig cause [in the revolutionary time] whose determination, energy, and place in the community, made them of eminent service to their party." Although a patriot, resisting earnestly the encroachments of Great Britain, he, with other prominent citizens, as a committee, signed, in 1774, a paper of instructions to their representative in the legislature, expressive of the alarm and abhorrence of the people at the throwing of the tea of the East India Company into Boston harbor. Although opposed to such proceedings he went in heartily for the Declaration of Independence, and exerted a prominent influence. He was sent, in 1777, to the legislature, to aid in forming the state constitution, and was moderator of the town-meeting in 1779, and one of the committee who drew up instructions for the representatives of the town in the state convention. He was a lieutenant of the militia, and afterwards captain.

*Children: (Born in Westfield, Mass.)*

3088. I. ELI, b. Dec. 28, 1755, f.  
 3089. II. LOUISA, b. Oct. 13, 1757; m. Israel Phelps, who rem. to New Durham.

*(Born in Pittsfield, Mass.)*

3090. III. ROSWELL, b. Nov. 29, 1759, f.  
 3091. VI. AZARIAH, b. Dec. 20, 1761; rem. to Ohio.  
 3092. V. ABNER, f.  
 3093. VI. JOSIAH, f.; d. a. 1817, æ. a. 50.  
 3094. VII. EXPERIENCE, m. — Atwill.



## Root Genealogical Records.

2889.

{ *Pittsfield, Mass.*  
  *Benson, Vt.*

AMOS ROOT, son of Joseph (2824), grandson of Thomas (2895), b. — 3, 1733, at Westfield, Mass.; m. (1) March 17, 1756, Abigail, dau. of Benj. and Abigail Sheldon. She d. Oct. 17, 1758. He m. (2) Azubah Hubbard; m. (3) — — —. His father, Ensign Joseph Root, made a codicil to his will, leaving £200 more to his son Amos, "provided he does not learn a trade." Probably he wished him to remain on a farm.\* He rem. with his brother Eli to Pittsfield, Mass., where he remained as late as 1771, and from thence he rem. to a place then called Benson (now Pittsford), Vt.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

(Born in Pittsfield, Mass.)

3095. I. AMOS, b. July 18, 1757, f.; d. 1813, æ. 56.

3096. II. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 17, 1758; d. young.

(By second marriage.)

3097. III. LUCY, b. May 16, 1765, f.

3098. IV. RHODA, b. Oct. 17, 1766, f.; d. a. 1859, æ. a. 93.

3099. V. JUSTIN, b. Jan. 11, 1768, f.

3100. VI. NAOMI, b. Aug. 11, 1769; m. John Turner.

3101. VII. AZUBAH, b. March 7, 1771; m. Elias Baker.

(Probably born in Vermont.)

3102. VIII. IRENE.

3103. IX. SILAS, b. 1774, f.; d. 1867, æ. 93.

3104. X. ELIJAH, b. Aug. 29, 1775, f.; d. Feb. 19, 1809, æ. 33.

3105. XI. DESIRE, f. 3107. XIII. MARTIN, f.

3106. XII. ASHLEY, f. 3108. XIV. ELIZABETH, f.

2891.

*Southington, Ct.*

JONATHAN ROOT, son of Timothy (2827), grandson of Stephen (2805), b. Dec. 20, 1707, in Farmington, Ct. Mr. R. resided at Southington, which was a part of the town of Farmington until 1779. He early became a prominent and influential citizen, and was much engaged in public business. He lived just north of the meeting-house, on the west side, where he kept tavern for a number of years. In a letter from

---

\* The son probably had a taste for mechanical pursuits. Some of his descendants have been distinguished for skill in such pursuits.

## *Fourth Generation — Farmington Line.*

Farmington to Boston, dated Oct. 4, 1774,\* Jonathan Root wrote in behalf of the committee of the town of Farmington: "I have shipped on board Capt. Loveman's sloop, 149 bushels of grain, given by the inhabitants of Southington for the relief of the industrious poor of Boston, viz: 22½ bush. of wheat, 118 bush. of Rye, 9½ bush. corn." A letter full of grateful and patriotic expressions was returned, signed by David Jeffries on behalf of the recipients, dated Boston, Nov. 15, 1774. He m. (1) Ruth —. She d. Feb. 17, 1749, æ. 38. He m. (2) Esther Wadsworth, dau. of Nathaniel and Dorothy (Ball) Wadsworth, b. May 13, 1713. She d. July 15, 1783, æ. 70. He m. (3) June 30, 1784, Susannah, widow of Aaron Day, who survived her husband, and d. April 1, 1805, æ. 88. He d. Aug. 17, 1794, æ. 86.

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

- 3109. I. ELISHA, b. 1737 [bap. Feb. 6], f.; d. Sept., 1776.
- 3110. II. AMOS, b. 1740 [bap. June 29], f.; d. May 11, 1787.
- 3111. III. MARGARET, b. 1745 [bap. Nov. 3], f.; d. Dec. 20, 1769, æ. 24.

### *(By second marriage.)*

- 3112. IV. RUTH, b. 1753, f.; d. May 23, 1790, æ. 47.
- 3113. V. JONATHAN, b. 1754, f.; d. Sept. 16, 1805, æ. 51.

2892.

*Farmington, Ct.*

STEPHEN ROOT, son of Timothy (2827), grandson of Stephen (2805), b. March 18, 1711; m. Jan. 19, 1740, Sarah, dau. of Deacon John Hart, b. June 19, 1719. He settled in Farmington, where he d. Sept. 5, 1752, æ. 41. His widow Sarah m. (2) April 11, 1758, Capt. Eldad Lewis of Southington, Ct., being his third wife. She d. Jan. 25, 1789, æ. 70. Her tombstone at the south burial ground says that "she was the exemplary mother of ten children." She had five children by her second marriage.

### *Children:*

- 3114. I. STEPHEN, b. Oct. 20, 1740, f.; d. Oct. 20, 1767, æ. 27.
- 3115. II. SARAH, b. Sept. 30, 1743, f.; d. Feb. 18, 1828, æ. 84.
- 3116. III. JAMES, b. Feb. 23, 1746, f.; d. May 29, 1825, æ. 79.

---

\* See State Archives.

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

3117. IV. RUTH, b. March 9, 1748; m. Josiah Newell.  
 3118. V. DAVID, b. Jan. 23, 1751; d. Jan. 28, 1773, unm'd.

2893.

*Farmington, Ct.*

Lieut. TIMOTHY ROOT, son of Timothy (2827), grandson of Stephen (2805), b. 1713, in Farmington, Ct.; m. Dec. 6, 1739, Mary, dau. of Deacon John Hart. He lived on the old Root homestead, at Farmington, and d. April 24, 1746, æ. 33, at Cape Breton. She m. (2), May 4, 1749, Rev. Samuel Newell of Bristol, Ct.

### *Children of Timothy and Mary:*

3119. I. TIMOTHY, b. Oct. 16, 1740, f.; d. Nov. 17, 1815.  
 3120. II. THEODORE, b. July 17, 1742, f.; d. 1830, æ. 88.  
 3121. III. ESTHER, b. July 9, 1744; d. May 19, 1760, æ. 16.

2896.

*Berlin, Ct.*

JOHN ROOT, son of John (2828), grandson of Stephen (2805), b. March 21, 1723; m. May 26, 1762, Anna, dau. of Dr. Joseph and Elizabeth (Hollister) Steele. The Steeles were one of the oldest families in Connecticut. He was six feet two inches in height, very strongly built, and with large shoulders. He was remarkable for his strength and agility, being one of the greatest runners that Berlin ever produced. Foot-races were at the height of fashion in his day. He ran a race with John Judd, the greatest runner of New Britain, having a log-chain wound around his body, and defeated him. He was a man of sound judgment, regular in his attendance at the Congregational church, of which he and his wife were members, and his word was never doubted. Matters of difference or difficulty between neighbors were frequently referred to him. He was never sick until his last illness, which was lung fever. He was sick about sixty days, and d. Nov. 8, 1781, æ. 58. She d. Feb. 19, 1803, æ. 78, after an illness of three days.

### *Children:*

3122. I. JOHN, b. April 4, 1764, f.; d. Aug. 27, 1827, æ. 63.  
 3123. II. ASAH, b. Feb. 11, 1766, f.; d. Aug. 2, 1818, æ. 52.  
 3124. III. MARY, m. Feb. 22, 1781, Josiah, son of Ludwick and Molly (Avon) Hotchkiss of Plainville, Ct. (first wife).  
       He m. (2) wid. Esther Carrington, and he d. April 14, 1832.

## *Fourth Generation — Farmington Line.*

### ANDREWS.

2903.

*Farmington, Ct.*

ABIGAIL ROOT, dau. of Joseph (2834), granddau. of Joseph (2807), b. July 6, 1734, in Farmington, Ct.; m. April 18, 1764. Timothy, youngest son of Stephen and Abigail (Porter) Andrews, b. Feb. 18, 1736. In 1753 he owned a farm on the east side of Farmington (now New Britain, Ct.), which he sold for £2,500 old tenor. Both united with the Congregational church in 1765. On the 21st of June, 1766, his brother Eli and himself signed an agreement to divide the estate of their father, dec., each taking one-half of the homestead,  $3\frac{1}{2}$  acres. They last lived in the valley, half a mile south-east of the Farmington meeting-house. She d. Nov. 17, 1807, æ. 73. He d. Nov. 15, 1809, æ. 73.

#### *Children:*

I. ABEL, b. April 17, 1765; d. Aug. 24, 1777.

II. ASA, b. Jan. 25, 1769; m. twice, was wealthy, and lived in Farmington, Ct.

2904.

*Farmington, Ct.*

JOSEPH ROOT, son of Joseph (2834), grandson of Joseph (2807), b. April 2, 1738; m. Dec. 14, 1760, Martha Moore, said to be of Watertown, Ct., who d. Aug. 3, 1811, æ. 70. He lived at Farmington, opposite the old house of the Roots in the southern portion of Main street. He d. Nov. 4, 1783.

#### *Children:*

3125. I. SETH, b. May 18, 1762, f.

3126. II. SALMON, b. May 14, 1764.

3127. III. OREN, b. Sept. 14, 1766, f.

3128. IV. JOSEPH, b. 1768, f.; d. Dec. 7, 1823, æ. 55.

3129. V. HANNAH WADSWORTH, m. Moses Hills of Farmington, Ct.

3130. VI. DAVID, f.

3131. VII. ABEL, m. Polly Roberts of Bristol, Ct.

2905.

*Farmington, Ct.*

EZEKIEL ROOT, son of Joseph (2834), grandson of Joseph (2807), b. Aug. 27, 1741, at Farmington, Ct.; m. — —.

#### *Child: (Probably.)*

3133. EZEKIEL, b. a. 1765, f.

## Root Genealogical Records.

2907.

*North Canaan, Ct.*

JOSHUA ROOT, son of Caleb (2836), grandson of Caleb (2808), b. April 13, 1723, at Southington, Ct. He removed to North Canaan, Ct., where his father deeded lands to him in 1755 and 1759. He m. — —.

### *Child:*

3137. REUBEN, b. a. 1775, f.

2908.

*Southington, Ct.*

CALEB ROOT, son of Caleb (2836), grandson of Caleb (2808), b. Oct. 26, 1725, at Southington, Ct., where he resided. He m. ——— Eggleston.

### *Children:*

3140. I. CALEB, f.

3141. II. NAOMI.

3142. III. RUTH, m. Salmon Bailey.

3143. IV. AMOS, b. 1769, f.; d. Oct. 29, 1831.

3144. V. IRA.

3145. VI. DAVID.

2910.

*Canaan, Ct.*

SIMEON ROOT, son of Caleb (2836), grandson of Caleb (2808), b. Feb. 25, 1731, at Southington, Ct. (then Farmington). He removed with his father to Canaan, Ct. He m. Mehitable ———. He d. Dec. 31, 1810, æ. 79.

### *Children:*

3146. I. DAVID, b. Nov. 30, 1755; prob. d. Jan., 1773, at Southington, Ct.

3147. II. ELISHA, b. Aug. 29, 1758.

3148. III. MEHITABLE, b. Feb. 5, 1761.

3149. IV. CANDACE, b. Aug. 23, 1763.

2911.

*Canaan, Ct.*

ASA ROOT, son of Caleb (2836), grandson of Caleb (2808), b. Jan. 17, 1733. He removed with his father to Canaan, Ct. He m. Mary ———. She united with the Congregational church July 25, 1762.

### *Children:*

3150. I. RHODA, b. — 3, 1756.

3151. II. MARTHA, b. April 22, 1759.

3152. III. MARY, b. Nov. 6, 1761.

## *Fourth Generation — Farmington Line.*

- 3153. IV. ASA, b. Jan. 21, 1764.
- 3154. V. NATHANIEL, b. May 14, 1766.
- 3155. VI. ELIJAH, b. Oct. 20, 1768.
- 3156. VII. SARAH, b. April 9, 1771.
- 3157. VIII. CYRUS, b. June 28, 1774.
- 3158. IX. SAMUEL, bap. Jan. 17, 1779, f.

2912.

*Canaan, Ct.*

PHINEAS ROOT, son of Caleb (2836), grandson of Caleb (2808), b. July 24, 1735, at Southington, Ct. He rem. to Canaan, Ct. ; m. Dec. 29, 1758, Rebecca Wing. They united with the church Oct. 24, 1768.

### *Children :*

- 3159. I. JOANNA, b. Oct. 26, 1759, f.
- 3160. II. DINAH, d. young.
- 3161. III. JOSHUA, b. Oct. 15, 1762, f.
- 3162. IV. PHINEAS, b. June 25, 1763.
- 3163. V. JAMES, b. Jan. 9, 1765, f.
- 3164. VI. REBECCA, d. young.
- 3165. VII. HANNAH, b. May 7, 1768.
- 3166. VIII. RACHEL, b. Feb. 21, 1770.
- 3167. IX. REBECCA, b. April 9, 1772.
- 3168. X. DINAH, b. Feb. 26, 1774.
- 3169. XI. KEZIAH, b. June 26, 1775.
- 3170. XII. ZERUIAH, b. Jan. 23, 1777.
- 3171. XIII. LYDIA, b. Nov. 20, 1778 ; m. Dec. 2, 1805, Dan. H— of Bristol, Ct.
- 3172. XIV. ABIGAIL, b. April 18, 1780.

2913.

*Canaan, Ct.*

WILLIAM ROOT, son of Caleb (2836), grandson of Caleb (2808), b. July 22, 1737, at Southington, Ct. He removed with his father to Canaan, Ct. He m. Elizabeth ——. He d. Jan. 25, 1823, æ. 85. She d. Sept. 6, 1836, æ. 90, wanting 4 months.

### *Children :*

- 3173. I. WILLIAM, b. July 7, 1765 ; d. young.
- 3174. II. OLIVE, b. Nov. 27, 1767.
- 3175. III. WILLIAM, b. July 29, 1770, f.
- 3176. IV. THIRZA, b. Dec. 22, 1773.
- 3177. V. MAHALA, b. Feb. 26, 1776.



## Root Genealogical Records.

3178. VI. SAMUEL, f.  
3179. VII. PAMELIA, m. March 27, 1808, Chauncey Howe. She was living in 1868, quite aged.

2916.

*Canaan, Ct.*

Dr. ENOCH ROOT, son of Caleb (2836), grandson of Caleb (2808), b. April 7, 1743, in Southington, Ct. He lived in Salisbury, Ct., before and during the Revolutionary war. He served in that war, and soon after its close removed to Canaan Mountain, South Canaan, where he d. Jan. 17, 1827, æ. 84. He m. (1) — Barnes; m. (2) Hannah Cory.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

3180. I. AARON, f.; d. Jan., 1849.  
3181. II. ENOCH, d. in infancy.

(By second marriage.)

3182. III. ELIZABETH, f.  
3183. IV. CHLOE, f.; d. Feb., 1855.  
3184. V. ENOCH, f.; d. 1844.  
3185. VI. PHEBE, b. Aug. 16, 1777, f.  
3186. VII. HANNAH, f.  
3187. VIII. SALLY, f.  
3188. IX. LYDIA, f.  
3189. X. GEORGE W., b. Sept., 1788, f.; d. Jan. 9, 1868, æ. 80.  
3190. XI. TRYPHENA, b. Dec. 30, 1790, f.  
3191. XII. ANSON, b. 1794, f.

2918.

*Kensington, Ct.*

JOB ROOT, son of Thomas (2837), grandson of Caleb (2808), b. April 6, 1728; m. Jan. 3, 1754, Elizabeth Barnes. They lived in Kensington, Ct., in the quarter known as the Blue Hills. He d. 1805, æ. 77. She d. Feb. 26, 1758.

*Children:*

3192. I. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 17, 1756.  
3193. II. ESTHER, b. Feb. 16, 1758; d. same date.  
3194. III. HANNAH, b. May 21, 1761; d. May 20, 1768, æ. 7.  
3195. IV. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 3, 1763; m. Asaph Cole.  
3196. V. RUTH, b. 1766; d. 1820, æ. 66.  
3197. VI. JOB, b. July 26, 1770, f.; d. Jan. 14, 1849, æ. 78.  
3198. VII. ISAAC, b. 1773; d. July 6, 1791, æ. 17.

## *Fourth Generation — Farmington Line.*

2919.

*Kensington, Ct.*

THOMAS ROOT, son of Thomas (2837), grandson of Caleb (2808), b. Jan. 8, 1730; m. April 3, 1754, Elidia Hinsdale. They lived in Kensington, Ct.

### *Children:*

- 3199. I. JOEL, b. 1755, f.
- 3200. II. JONATHAN, b. Dec. 30, 1756; d. Jan. 29, 1757.
- 3201. III. LYDIA, b. Dec. 29, 1758; m. Joshua Root of Canaan, Ct. [? 2907.]
- 3202. IV. PATIENCE, b. 1762.
- 3203. V. PHÆBE, b. 1764; d. Jan. 4, 1767, æ. 3.
- 3204. VI. Infant, b. 1765; d. April 11, 1765.
- 3205. VII. JOSEPH, b. a. 1767.
- 3206. VIII. ELIZABETH, b. 1771; d. Jan. 15, 1780, æ. 9.

2920.

*Kensington, Ct.*

NOAH ROOT, son of Thomas (2837), grandson of Caleb (2808), b. Sept. 5, 1731; m. (1) June 10, 1762, Mary Gridley; m. (2) April 19, 1804, Nancy Smith. He lived on Blue Hills, in Kensington, Ct., from which he removed. He received adult baptism, according to the church records, April 23, 1780.

### *Children:*

- 3207. I. MARY, b. Dec. 12, 1762.
- 3208. II. STEPHEN, b. March 12, 1764, f.
- 3209. III. Infant, b. 1775; d. Jan. 9, 1775.
- 3210. IV. (Prob.) NOAH, b. 1777; d. Oct. 10, 1854, æ. 77.
- 3211. V. " MOSES, b. 1779; d. Sept., 1802, æ. 23.

2922. *Kensington, Ct., and Paris, N. Y.*

DANIEL ROOT, son of Thomas (2837), grandson of Caleb (2808), b. April 3, 1735, in Kensington, Ct.; m. (1) April 27, 1757, Esther Andrews b. 1732, dau. of John and Mary Andrews of Farmington, Ct. She d. Feb. 27, 1758, and was buried in Blue Hills cemetery. He m. (2) Feb. 3, 1762, Sarah Root, dau. of John Root of Kensington, Ct. [See No. 2828.] There is a record of his baptism as an adult July 18, 1756. She d. 1819. He removed from Kensington to Paris, N. Y.

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

- 3214. I. Infant, b. 1758; d. Feb. 25, 1758.

## Root Genealogical Records.

(By second marriage.)

3215. II. SETH, b. 1763.  
3216. III. HULDAH, } b. 1764; m. 1790, Eli Cole.  
3217. IV. LOIS, } b. 1764; prob. d. young.  
3218. V. ASAH, b. March 3, 1768; d. 1819, æ. 51.  
3219. VI. SARAH, b. July 5, 1770.

2924.

*Kensington, Ct.*

LEVI ROOT, son of Thomas (2837), grandson of Caleb (2808), b. a. 1739. He lived at Kensington, was justice of peace, etc. He d. 1789.

*Children:*

3220. I. SALMON, f.; d.  
3221. II. LEVI, m. and d. S. P.  
3222. III. WILLIAM, d. 1800.  
3223. IV. SARAH, m. 1787, Nathaniel Thompson.  
3224. V. REBECCA, d.  
3225. VI. LOUISA.

2927.

*Waterbury, Ct.*

ENOS ROOT, son of Samuel (2839), grandson of Caleb (2808), b. March 26, 1753, in Waterbury, Ct.; m. Feb. 4, 1778, Martha Roberts. He lived first in Waterbury, and then in Bristol, but returned to Waterbury, where he d. Aug., 1820. She d. Oct. 24, 1824.

*Children:*

3236. I. MOSES, b. Nov. 11, 1778; d. Sept. 2, 1802, unm'd.  
3237. II. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 18, 1781, f.; d. Nov. 11, 1826, æ. 45.  
3238. III. ELIZABETH, b. April 23, 1783, f.; d. Jan. 14, 1810.  
3239. IV. LEVIA, b. May 19, 1785; m. Chauncey Andrews; d. July 1, 1862, æ. 77.  
3240. V. CHAUNCEY, b. Sept. 22, 1787, f.; d. Aug. 7, 1864.  
3241. VI. ELIAS, b. Aug. 30, 1789.  
3242. VII. ENOS PRINDLE, b. Nov. 30, 1792, f.; d. Nov. 7, 1852.  
3243. VIII. BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 2, 1795; d. Oct., 1815, unm'd.  
3244. IX. MARTHA DELIA, b. May 20, 1797; m. Edmund Reed.

2928.

*Waterbury, Ct.*

JOSEPH ROOT, son of Samuel (2839), grandson of Caleb (2808), b. May 22, 1755, in Waterbury, Ct., where he lived until 1817 or 1818, when he removed with his family to N. Y. state.

## *Fifth Generation — Farmington Line.*

### *Children:*

- 3245. I. JOHN, b. Dec. 28, 1777.
  - 3246. II. SALMON, b. March 12, 1779.
  - 3247. III. LYMAN, b. March 22, 1781.
  - 3248. IV. LUCY, b. April 30, 1784.
  - 3249. V. JOSEPH, b. May 23, 1786.
  - 3250. VI. HARVEY, b. July 28, 1788; d. March 29, 1795, æ. 7.
  - 3251. VII. RUSSELL, b. March 6, 1791; d. March 24, 1795, æ. 4.
  - 3252. VIII. POLLY, b. May 13, 1793.
  - 3253. IX. SALLY, b. April 22, 1796.
  - 3254. X. WILLIAM RUSSELL, b. Sept. 20, 1798.
- 

## FIFTH GENERATION.

### FARMINGTON LINE.

2934.

*Sheffield, Mass.*



BRAHAM ROOT, son of Jonathan (2845), grandson of Samuel (2812), b. March 29, 1735, in Sheffield, Mass.; m. May 17, 1759, Rachel Messenger. They lived in Sheffield, Mass.

### *Children:*

- 3255. I. MARTIN, b. July 4, 1761.
- 3256. II. ROSWELL, b. Aug. 3, 1763.
- 3257. III. RHODA, b. Sept. 29, 1765.
- 3258. IV. HULDAH, b. Dec. 13, 1771.
- 3259. V. DOROTHY, b. Dec. 26, 1773.
- 3260. VI. MOSES, b. Jan. 31, 1777.

### FITCH.

2935.

LYDIA ROOT, dau. of Jonathan (2845), granddau. of Samuel (2812), b. Aug. 26, 1737, at Sheffield, Mass.; m. April 27, 1757, Ephraim Fitch.

### *Children:*

- I. JOHN, b. April 3, 1758.
- II. JONATHAN ROOT, b. Nov. 7, 1760.

## Root Genealogical Records.

2940.

Enfield, Ct.

STEPHEN ROOT, probably son of Jonathan (2845), grandson of Samuel (2812), b. Dec. 10, 1749; m. (1) — —; m. (2) — —. His brother Abraham conveyed land to him May 14, 1764, and he removed from Sheffield, Mass., to Enfield, Ct.

### Children:

- 3269. I. SARAH, b. 1772; d. Jan. 24, 1822, æ. 50.
- 3270. II. STEPHEN, b. 1777, f.; d. March 14, 1841, æ. 64.
- 3271. III. ANDREW, was a carpenter, drowned in the Scantic river.

## N O B L E.

2941.

Canaan, Ct.

RUTH ROOT, dau. of Samuel (2849), granddau. of Samuel (2812), b. a. 1738, in Westfield, Mass.; m. July 7, 1757, Nathaniel Noble, and resided in Canaan, Ct. She d. Oct. 29, 1767.

### Children:

- I. SARAH, b. Aug. 18, 1758.
- II. ESTHER, b. Dec. 18, 1761.
- III. OLIVER, b. June 30, 1760; d. Jan. 10, 1761.
- IV. OLIVER, Sept. 27, 1763.
- V. NATHANIEL, b. Sept. 25, 1765.
- VI. RUTH, b. Aug. 29, 1767.

2942.

Pittsfield, Mass.

Colonel OLIVER ROOT, son of Samuel (2849), grandson of Samuel (2812), b. Nov. 24, 1741 (bap. Dec. 6), at Westfield, Mass. His father died before he could make ready to rem. to Pontoosuck, where he intended to settle, and young Oliver, being an orphan, was bound out at the age of eight to Master King of Westfield, with whom he learned the trade of a shoemaker. He served in the second French war, being about eighteen when he enlisted in the army.\* He m. July 10, 1766,

---

\* In the *History of Pittsfield*, by J. E. A. Smith, Esq., and published by the town, we find the following interesting account of the early life of this distinguished officer: "When the war of 1754 broke out he was, of course, a mere child; but he soon grew a stout youth, and, taking advantage of the law which permitted apprentices to enlist, he joined a company raised in his native place, and marched to Albany by the road cut in 1753, along the Westfield river and through Pontoosuck. This road was but a narrow path for pack-horses, and Col. Root described that portion of it which lay in P. as in horrible condition. No less than five hemlock swamps, some of them most formidable bogs, lay between the Hoosacs and the Taconics. In these the horses were constantly mired, and the men were compelled to carry the poor beasts through,



## *Fifth Generation — Farmington Line.*

Hannah Ashley, b. July 6, 1748, in Sheffield, Mass. He d. May 2, 1826, æ. 84, being the first death in the family. She d. March 14, 1832, æ. 83.

### *Children :*

3275. I. OLIVER, b. Oct. 30, 1767, f.; d. April 5, 1848, æ. 80.
3276. II. SAMUEL, b. April 1, 1769, f.; d. May 29, 1856, æ. 87.
3277. III. AARON, b. Oct. 22, 1770, f.; d. Dec. 8, 1852, æ. 82.
3278. IV. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 14, 1775, f.; d. Oct. 3, 1831, æ. 56.
3279. V. SARAH, b. Oct. 10, 1777, f.; d. May 2, 1845, æ. 67.
3280. VI. HANNAH, b. Aug. 31, 1779; m. David Stevens, S. P.;  
d. Jan. 1, 1849, æ. 69.
3281. VII. JAMES, b. Feb. 23, 1781, f.; d. Aug. 13, 1862, æ. 81.
3282. VIII. HENRY, b. Oct. 21, 1783, f.; d. May 3, 1863, æ. 79.
3283. IX. PRECEPTY, b. Jan. 4, 1787, f.; d. Aug. 15, 1866, æ. 79.

The combined ages of the nine children amount to 683 years, an average of about 76 years each.

---

with their burthens upon them, by main strength. This was effected by a file of soldiers on each side, who passed the bands by which their muskets were commonly slung, under the bellies of the animals, and so went marching along. . . . . Reaching the seat of war, Oliver Root had the good fortune, as the brave and adventurous soldier esteemed it, to be assigned to the famous corps of rangers organized by Major Robert Rogers. Into this corps the strictest care was taken to admit none but men of the hardiest constitution, accustomed to hunt and travel in the woods, and in whose courage and fidelity the utmost confidence could be placed. Among its officers were John Stark and Israel Putnam, with others of the same character, and a rank and file of similar material, who, together, made up the most splendid corps of rangers known in history. Besides their arms, their only accoutrements were a tin cup and a single blanket for each man; their simple rations a little parched corn pounded to a coarse meal. Singly, or in parties, they lay down to rest wherever inclination and opportunity found them, with no shelter but their blankets. Their strength was sustained, and their unpampered appetites satisfied, with a little corn stirred in their cups with water dipped from the wayside brook or spring; although they did not forbear to forage for choice viands when circumstances favored, nor disdain the game with which the forest abounded, when prudence did not forbid the noise necessary for its capture, or the smoke which would arise in cooking it. Throughout the war the rangers performed the most perilous services, and their exploits were as important to the expeditionary forces as they were dashing in their gallantry and thrilling in their hairbreadth adventures. . . . . In all marches they piloted the way, and, scouting along the edges of the columns, rendered surprise or ambuscade impossible. Always on the alert, they patrolled the forests in all directions; making prisoners of unwary enemies, skirmishing with exposed outposts, rescuing captured friends, and giving warning to those in danger, until they surpassed the red man in his own craft, and became the terror of Frenchman and hostile Indian. . . . . In such warfare as this the future Colonel Root, like many other officers of the Revolution, found his military school, and became familiar with hardship and danger, as well in the recesses of the forest as on the ensanguined ground before Ticonderoga. With the advent of peace,



## Root Genealogical Records.

2943.

Westfield, Mass.

SAMUEL ROOT, son of Martin (2650), grandson of Samuel (2612), b. 1749, in Westfield, Mass.; m. (1) Dec., 1780, Triphena, dau. of Samuel and Mary, or Merab (Nash) Kellogg of South Hadley and Westfield. She was b. Nov. 15, 1758, and d. Oct. 9, 1816. He m. (2) Hannah —, who survived him. He lived in Westfield, and d. May 17, 1817, æ. 68. In his will he made provision for his sister Eunice besides his children. His estate was valued at \$1263.

### *Children:*

3285. I. TRIPHENA, b. 1781; m. 1808, Rufus Gillett, and d. Aug. 4, 1849, æ. 68.  
3286. II. SAMUEL, b. 1782, f.; d. June 13, 1817, æ. 35.

in 1763, he returned to Westfield. The law freed enlisted apprentices from all claim by their masters upon their earnings; but our young Oliver did not find it consistent with his notions of integrity to avail himself of its provisions, and, upon his return home, he brought his bounty-money, and as much of his pay as by careful economy he had been able to save, and delivered them to his master, saying, in substance: 'This money I might legally retain, but justly and rightfully it is yours; take it.' It is pleasant to know, that when his apprenticeship was completed, Oliver was taken by his master to Pittsfield, and there established by him upon the farm inherited by his father. The same simple-minded integrity characterized Col. Root throughout life; and, in his old age, he refused to apply for the pension to which he was entitled as an officer of the Continental army, maintaining that the act of congress could only have been intended for the benefit of those veterans who had no other means of support, while he, although not wealthy, was comfortably well off."

During the struggle of the colonies with England he became an officer in the Revolutionary army, and displayed coolness, courage and skill, under trying circumstances in several campaigns. He was present at the surrender of Burgoyne at Saratoga, October, 1777; was major under Col. Brown when that officer fell at Stone Arabia, in the Mohawk valley, October, 1781, and succeeded to the command, winning much honor by the careful conduct of the retreat. When other ammunition failed in the defense of Fort Paris, he drove off the enemy with some horsechains and the fragments of a dinner pot broken for the occasion, and discharged through their solitary gun. He was a man of great worth, and was highly respected by the community. It is said that when he emigrated to Pittsfield there were but five families there. He was an athletic man, of perfect proportions, six feet one inch in height, and was never sick for a day until five days before his death. His six sons were all six feet in height, and some of them over, in their stockings. He used to boast of having 36 feet of boy. At one thanksgiving dinner at the old homestead there were gathered around the festive board sixty-five members of the family, children and grandchildren. On Col. Root's tombstone is the following inscription: "He fought the enemies of his country in two wars, and his only enemies were the enemies of his country."

## *Fifth Generation — Farmington Line.*

3287. III. POLLY, b. 1785; m. 1806, Asa Chaffee, and d. March 29, 1840, æ. 55.  
 3288. IV. WARHAM.  
 3289. V. JAMES, b. 1789; d. Nov. 12, 1808, æ. 19.  
 3290. VI. SOPHIA, m. Alvah Atkins (2d wife).  
 3291. VII. JOHN, b. 1801, f.; d. 1839, æ. 38.  
 3292. VIII. CLARISSA.  
 3293. IX. LUCINDA, b. 1796; m. Nov. 10, 1818, Alva Atkins. She d. Nov. 21, 1845.

2945.

*Montgomery, Mass.*

MARTIN ROOT, son of Martin (2650), grandson of Samuel (2612), bap. 1753, in Westfield, Mass.; m. (1) May, 1779, Ruth Noble; m. (2) June 29, 1793, Lois Smith of Montgomery, where they lived.

2952.

*Chenango Co., N. Y.*

JOSHUA ROOT, son of Joshua (2853), grandson of Joshua (2815), b. Dec. 5, 1741, in Great Barrington, Mass. He m. Bethia Denny, and lived in West Stockbridge, Mass. They rem. to Chenango Co., N. Y., soon after the Revolutionary war. He d. June, 1809, æ. 67. She d. a few years later.

### *Children:*

- |                        |                                |
|------------------------|--------------------------------|
| 3298. I. THOMAS.       | 3304. VII. BETHIA, b. Jun. 13, |
| 3299. II. JOSHUA.      | 1772; living (1869), æ. 97,    |
| 3300. III. AZARIAH, f. | with her dau. Mrs. Everts, n.  |
| 3301. IV. AARON.       | Eaton, Madison Co., N. Y.      |
| 3302. V. RUSSEL.       | 3305. VIII. ABIGAIL.           |
| 3303. VI. ZADOCK.      | 3306. IX. NAOMI.               |

2954.

*West Stockbridge, Mass.*

MOSES ROOT, son of Joshua (2853), grandson of Joshua (2815), b. April 3, 1746; m. Sarah Truman. They lived in West Stockbridge, Mass. He removed to Ohio, and d. there.

### *Children:*

- |                                                 |                                               |
|-------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------|
| 3310. I. MOSES, b. 1780, f.;<br>d. 1832, æ. 52. | 3316. VII. ANN, m. Stevens,<br>and went west. |
| 3311. II. DANIEL, b. 1781, f.                   | 3317. VIII. AMOS.                             |
| 3312. III. POLLY.                               | 3318. IX. OLIVER.                             |
| 3313. IV. LYDIA.                                | 3319. X. STEPHEN.                             |
| 3314. V. SARAH.                                 | 3320. XI. BENJAMIN.                           |
| 3315. VI. LUCY.                                 | 3321. XII. RHODA.                             |

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

2961.

*West Stockbridge, Mass.*

ISAAC ROOT, son of Joshua (2853), grandson of Joshua (2815), bap. Nov. 18, 1762 ; m. Rebecca Culver. They lived at West Stockbridge, Mass.

### *Children:*

- |                                               |                    |
|-----------------------------------------------|--------------------|
| 3331. I. IRA, f.; d.                          | 3335. V. NOAH, f.  |
| 3332. II. ASA, f.; d.                         | 3336. VI. ROXA.    |
| 3333. III. LORAN, b. a. 1792,<br>f.; d. 1868. | 3337. VII. JOANNA. |
| 3334. IV. ZADOCK, f.; d.                      | 3338. VIII. MILLY. |
|                                               | 3339. IX. SPEEDY.  |

2966.

*Great Barrington, Mass.*

JOHN ROOT, son of Thomas (2856), grandson of Joshua (2815), b. Jan. 1, 1754, in Great Barrington, where he lived. He m. March 23, 1777, Margaret Stiles of Westfield, Mass., b. Feb. 11, 1754. She d. Nov. 17, 1782. He m. (2) Esther. She was received into the church at Barrington, March 6, 1814. She d. April 25, 1824. He d. in G. B.

### *Children:*

3340. I. JONATHAN, removed to Ohio, and d. there.  
 3341. II. ENOCH, d. in G. B.  
 Other children, d. young.

2968.

*Great Barrington, Mass.*

DAVID ROOT, son of Thomas (2856), grandson of Joshua (2815). He lived in Great Barrington, Mass., and d. there.

### *Children:*

3346. I. THOMAS, d. in G. B.  
 3347. II. NAOMI, m. — Stevens, and went west.  
 3348. III. MARGARET, d. in G. B.

2969.

*Near Auburn, N. Y.*

ISRAEL ROOT, son of Israel (2860), grandson of Joshua (2815), b. Jan. 23, 1757, in Great Barrington, Mass.; m. 1787, prob. Huldah —, who was received into the Congregational church at B. at that date. He removed to the vicinity of Auburn, N. Y.

### *Child:*

3350. ELEANOR, bap. 1789.

## *Fifth Generation — Farmington Line.*

2982.

*Southwick, Mass.*

MOSES ROOT, son of Elisha (2861), grandson of John (2819), b. Sept. 1, 1740, at Southwick, Mass., where he lived and died. He m. (1) Jan. 17, 1765, Lydia Root, dau. of John and Anna (Loomis) Root of Southwick, Mass., 2993. [See 2862.] He m. (2) Dec. 3, 1778, Susanna Noble. He d. Dec. 1, 1784.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

- 3365. I. MARGARET, b. March 23, 1766; m. — Barlow.
- 3366. II. MARIAN, b. June 1, 1768; m. — Rixford.
- 3367. III. BOHAN, b. Nov. 4, 1772.
- 3368. IV. TRUMAN, b. Jan. 20, 1775.

(By second marriage.)

- 3369. V. MOSES, b. Oct. 24, 1782; d. young.
- 3370. VI. LYDIA, b. June 24, 1783.
- 3371. VII. MOSES, b. Feb. 15, 1785.
- 3372. VIII. CHARLES, b. July 13, 1788.
- 3373. IX. MORRIS, b. Nov. 30, 1791.
- 3374. X. POLLY, b. Feb. 22, 1794.

2983.

*Otis, Mass.*

JOSEPH ROOT, son of Elisha (2861), grandson of John (2819), b. Dec. 5, 1743, in Westfield, Mass.; m. Nov. 29, 1767, Elizabeth Adams, b. 1747, and lived in Southwick and Otis, Mass. He was some five feet nine inches tall, and of slim proportions. He d. Sept. 13, 1828, æ. 84, in Sandisfield, Mass. She d. June 29, 1837, æ. a. 90.

*Children:* (Born in Southwick, Mass.)

- 3375. I. JONATHAN, b. July 7, 1770, f.; d. Oct. 10, 1799, æ. 29.
- 3376. II. SETH, b. Jan. 30, 1772, f.; d. Feb. 13, 1860, æ. 88.
- 3377. III. REUBEN, b. Feb. 27, 1774, f.; d. Dec. 25, 1862, æ. 88.
- 3378. IV. WARREN, b. April 29, 1776, f.; d. a. 1836, æ. 60.
- 3379. V. URI, b. Aug. 21, 1779, f.; d. Sept. 1, 1831, æ. 52.

(Born in Otis, Mass.)

- 3380. VI. BETSEY, b. Sept. 17, 1781, f.; living (1862).
- 3381. VII. JOSEPH A., b. May 2, 1784, f.; d. May 4, 1844, æ. 60.

2985.

*Westfield, Mass.*

ZUR ROOT, son of Elisha (2861), grandson of John (2819), b. April 1, 1748, at Westfield, Mass.; m. Sept., 1771, Mercy Loomis of Southwick, Mass.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### *Children:*

- |                                                                                                                         |                                                                                                        |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 3382. I. NOAH, f.<br>3383. II. CLARK, f.<br>3384. III. ELISHA, f.<br>3385. IV. OLIVER, f.<br>3386. V. MERCY, m. (1) Si- | las Rice; m. (2)<br>Wm. Wilcox.<br>3387. VI. LESTER, m. Sylvia<br>Talmadge.<br>3388. VII. EZRA, unm'd. |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

### GILLET.

2986.

*Southwick, Mass.*

SUSANNAH ROOT, dau. of Elisha (2861), granddau. of John (2819), b. Aug. 22, 1750; m. Isaac Gillet of Southwick, Mass.

### *Children:*

- I. ISAAC.
- II. SABRINA.
- III. MOSES.
- IV. ALMON, m. Dec. 25, 1805, Cynthia, dau. of Jehial Messenger of Southwick.\*
- V. CHARLOTTE, m. Oliver Owen of Granby.†
- VI. SUSAN, m. Richard Clark.‡
- VII. REBECCA, m. Dan Hilyer.
- VIII. PERLEY, m. Samuel Clark.§

2988.

*Southwick, Mass.*

GIDEON ROOT, son of John (2862), grandson of John (2819), b. April 26, 1735; m. Feb., 1758, Huldah, dau. of Philip and Lamphier Nelson. He lived in that part of Westfield included after 1770, in Southwick, Mass. He d. Aug. 1, 1804, æ. 69. She d. March 28, 1813.

### *Children:*

- 3389. I. SARAH, b. Dec. 22, 1759; d. young.
- 3390. II. HULDAH, b. Feb. 4, 1761, f.

\* CHILDREN: 1. *Isaac W.*, b. June 1, 1811; d. Nov. 19, 1816. 2. *Henry C.*, b. Nov. 16, 1812; m. Ada, dau. of Elam Goddard. 3. *Chauncey S.*, b. Aug. 14, 1815. 4. *Emeline*, b. July 31, 1817.

† CHILDREN: 1. *Almon*, m. (1) Mary Griffin; m. (2) Louisa Griffin. 2. *Charles*, m. Mary Gillet. 3. *Chauncey*, m. Israel Phelps. 4. *Erastus*, m. Cath. Dibble. 5. *Caroline*, m. Jno. Hoadley.

‡ CHILDREN: 1. *Harriet*, m. (1) Rob. Denison; m. (2) — Sheldon. 2. *Juliette*, m. — Wilson. 3. *Susan*, m. Dr. Cray. 4. *Emily*, m. Wells Hilyer. 5. *Zeruiah*, m. —. 6. *Antoinette*.

§ CHILDREN: 1. *Lydia*, m. — Trumbull. 2. *Samuel*. 3. *Amarette*. 4. *Delia*. 5. *Perley*.



## *Fifth Generation — Farmington Line.*

3391. III. GIDEON, b. June 9, 1763, f.; d. Nov. 17, 1844, æ. 81.  
 3392. IV. JEREMIAH, b. July 7, 1765, f.; d. Dec. 26, 1815, æ. 50.  
 3393. V. OLIVE, b. Aug. 7, 1767; m. Elias, son of Wm. Miller  
           of Southwick, Mass., removed to Vermont. S. P.  
 3394. VI. ZALMON, b. Jan. 14, 1770, f.; d. 1844, æ. 74.  
 3394<sup>1</sup>/<sub>4</sub>. VII. OLIVER, b. May 7, 1772; d. young.  
 3394<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>. VIII. CLARISSA, b. Nov. 2, 1774, f.  
 3394<sup>2</sup>/<sub>3</sub>. IX. ROXANA, b. July 25, 1778, f.; d. Dec. 24, 1863.  
 3394<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>. X. RHODA, b. Oct. 23, 1780, f.

2989.

*Pittsfield, Mass.*

Capt. EZEKIEL ROOT, son of John (2862), grandson of John (2819), b. March 5, 1736, in Westfield, Mass.; m. Nov. 15, 1761, Ruth Noble of Westfield, b. 1745. They removed to Pittsfield, Mass. He d. Oct. 14, 1808, æ. 72. She d. March, 1812, æ. 67.

*Children: † (Born in Pittsfield, Mass.)*

3395. I. SARAH, b. Jan. 30, 1763; d. June 14, 1763.  
 3396. II. RUTH, b. Aug. 14, 1764.  
 3397. III. EZEKIEL, b. Sept. 30, 1766.  
 3398. IV. ANNA, b. May 2, 1769.  
 3399. V. SARAH, b. June 14, 1771.  
 3400. VI. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 22, 1773.  
 3401. VII. RHODA, b. Oct. 25, 1775; d. Aug. 28, 1776.  
 3402. VIII. JOHN BURGOYNE, b. Feb. 6, 1778, f.  
 3402. IX. RHODA, b. July 9, 1780.  
 3404. X. GEORGE BRIDGES RODNEY, b. Sept. 19, 1782, f.  
 3405. XI. DANIEL, b. Feb. 7, 1785.

---

\* From the *History of Pittsfield*, by J. E. A. Smith, Esq., we extract the following: "The case of Ezekiel Root is a singular one. He was a very pronounced tory in his conversation, and even went so far as to name his children for the British commanders; but all his recorded *acts* are on the whig side, as in signing petitions, serving on the Committee of Safety, and in volunteering for Bennington and other fields. He was often elected to important town offices, and once at least by the extreme radicals to represent them in the county congress. Though sometimes disciplined for a too loud expression of toryism — to the offense of sensitively patriotic ears — it seems to have been regarded by the community as the eccentricity of a worthy man, which would never stand seriously in the way of duty. He never lost the good will of the people who were not famed for charity toward political opponents.

† One of the daughters m. James Colt of Pittsfield, Mass.; children, Henry and Ezekiel. Judge James D. Colt, and Hon. Thomas Colt are sons of Ezekiel. Mrs. William D. Axtell is a granddau. of Ez. Root, also Mrs. Manning Francis.



## Root Genealogical Records.

2990.

*Winchester, Ct.*

ROGER ROOT, son of John (2862), grandson of John (2819), b. Feb. 26, 1739, in Southwick, Mass.; m. Temperance Til-  
lotson of Granby, Mass., b. 1744. They lived at Southwick,  
Mass., and Winchester, Ct. He d. Nov. 1, 1820, æ. 81, at  
W. She d. July 2, 1833, æ. 89.

### *Children:*

- 3406. I. JOHN, b. 1773, f.; d. Sept. 16, 1849, æ. 76.
- 3407. II. ROGER, b. 1775, f.
- 3408. III. HANNAH, b. 1777; d. July 26, 1835, æ. 58, unm'd.
- 3409. IV. GURDON, b. 1784; d. March 4, 1856, æ. 62, unm'd.
- 3410. V. NANCY, b. 1787; d. Sept. 24, 1862, æ. 75, unm'd.
- 3411. VI. DOROTHY, m. Samuel Root of Granville, Mass., [see  
938], thus uniting the Northampton and Farmington  
lines.

## B A R B E R .

2991.

*East Windsor, Ct.*

ANNA ROOT, dau. of John (2862), granddau. of John (2819),  
b. Oct. 16, 1743, in Southwick, Mass.; m. Jan. 30, 1766,  
Oliver Barber of East Windsor, where they lived. He was son  
of Jonathan and Rachel (Gaylord) Barber.

### *Children:*

- I. OLIVER, b. March 3, 1767. V. ANNE, b. March 22, 1778.
- II. GROVE, b. July 19, 1769. VI. ELECTA, b. April 25, 1782.
- III. EUNICE, b. July 6, 1772. VII. HENRY, b. July 2, 1786.
- IV. ORRISON, b. Oct. 2, 1775.

## S T E V E N S .

2994.

MERCY ROOT, dau. of John (2862), granddau. of John  
(2819), b. May 11, 1749, in Westfield, Mass.; m. Phineas  
Stevens of Suffield, Ct.

### *Children:*

- I. JUSTUS (Deacon), m. (1) — Phelps, dau. of Judah Phelps of  
W. Suffield, Ct. She d. He m. (2) — —.\*
- II. MERCY, m. Israel Phelps of Granby.†

---

\* Had dau. Cornelia who m. prob. Horatio Nelson.

† They had: 1. A dau. who m. Josiah Rockwood of Enfield, Ct. 2. <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> Rev.  
Dryden of New Haven, Ct. 3. Julia, who m. Parsons Kent of Southwick, Mass.

## *Fifth Generation — Farmington Line.*

III. SARAH, m. Talcott Alderman of W. Springfield.

IV. PHINEAS, m. Almeda French. †

V. VERRAMUS (Deacon), m. — Phelps. §

2996.

*Lenox, Mass.*

REUBEN ROOT, son of Daniel (2884), grandson of John (2819), b. a. 1740. He was in Great Barrington, Mass., in 1764, and went to Lenox about 1765, where he was one of the first settlers. He was m. 1768, in Wallingford, Ct., to Sarah Curtiss. His homestead was in the western part of Lenox, on what was originally called Mount Ephraim. He d. Aug., 1802.

*Children:* (All born in Lenox.)

3412. I. REUBEN, b. Aug. 6, 1770, f.; d. before 1817.

3413. II. SARAH, b. July 17, 1774, f.

3414. III. ANNA, b. Nov. 20, 1776, f.

3415. IV. AMOS, b. Sept. 14, 1778, f.; d. before 1817.

3416. V. STEPHEN, b. Feb. 27, 1781, f.

3417. VI. POLLY, b. Jan. 30, 1783, f.

3418. VII. JESSE, b. June 15, 1786, f.; d. Jan. 22, 1853, æ. 66.

3419. VIII. LUTHER, b. June 3, 1788; he was unm'd, and at the age of 19 became deranged, which continued till his death; d. Oct., 1821, æ. 33

3420. IX. CALVIN, b. March 28, 1792, f.; d. July, 1843, æ. 51.

2997.

*West Stockbridge, Mass.*

MOSES ROOT, son of Daniel (2884), grandson of John (2819), b. a. 1744, in Westfield, Mass.; m. — Fuller. He was a saddle and harness maker by trade, and lived in West Stockbridge, Mass.

*Children:*

3421. I. DANIEL, a colonel in the war of 1812, was taken prisoner at the battle of Queenstown. He was a member of the N. Y. state legislature, from Chenango Co. He m. — Pierre, d.

3422. II. SILAS, b. 1777, f.; d. Feb. 21, 1861, æ. 84.

3423. III. MIRIAM, d.

---

† They had: 1. *Chauncey*, m. Edwin Gillett. 2. *Willard*, m. — Nelson; d. 3. *William*, m. Caroline (Searles) Arnold. 4. *Betsey*, m. Jno. Boyle of Southwick. 5. *Emily*, m. Jno. Boyle of Southwick.

§ CHILDREN: 1. *Maj. Edwin*, m. — Colton of W. Suffield, Ct. 2. *Abiah*, m. — Griffin. 3. *Mary*, m. — Griffin. 4. *Eliza*, m. — Sheldon.

## Root Genealogical Records.

- 3424. IV. AARON, f.; d.
- 3425. V. ELIAS, f.; d.
- 3426. VI. JAMES, b. a. 1788, f.; living (1869).
- 3427. VII. JOHN, d.
- 3428. VIII. MARY, d.
- 3429. IX. SALLY.
- 3430. X. ASENATH.

3005.

*Guilford, Vt.*

Deacon TIMOTHY ROOT, son of Samuel (2866), grandson of John (2819), b. 1743, in Fort Dummer, near Brattleboro, Vt., where his parents were driven by the Indians, lived at Northfield, Mass., when young, and settled in Guilford township, Windham Co., Vt., where he was one of the first settlers. He m. widow Barber, whose maiden name was Patience Gleason. The deed of his farm was signed by the king of England. He was a deacon of the Congregational church at Guilford. He d. Dec. 12, 1843, at the age of 100, never having had any sickness till he was 70 years old.

### *Children:*

- 3440. I. TIMOTHY, b. June 11, 1780, f.
- 3441. II. MARY, b. Dec. 13, 1781; m. Aug. 29, 1800, Joseph Giles, and lived in Guilford, Vt.
- 3442. III. ERASTUS, b. Jan. 9, 1789, f.; d. Feb. 24, 1829.

3013.

*Westfield, Mass.*

STEPHEN ROOT, son of Solomon (2868), grandson of John (2819), b. Aug. 14, 1747, in Westfield, Mass.; m. Nov. 25, 1773, Prudence Avery of Southampton. He lived in Westfield, and d. June 7, 1818, æ. 73. She d. April 3, 1840, æ. 87.

### *Children:*

- 3470. I. ENOCH, b. 1774, f.; d. 1837, æ. 63.
- 3471. II. RENSFORD, b. a. 1776, f.
- 3472. III. STEPHEN, b. a. 1778; d. a. 1857, æ. 79.
- 3473. IV. EDWARD, b. 1781, f.; d. April 8, 1856, æ. 75.
- 3474. V. HEMAN, b. 1783, f.; d. Oct. 10, 1858, æ. 75.
- 3475. VI. POLLY, b. a. 1785; m. Jeremiah Searl; d. 1830.
- 3476. VII. MARGARET, b. 1788; m. Zuván Moore.
- 3477. VIII. BETSEY, b. 1792; m. Elihu Clark; d. 1855, æ. 63.
- 3478. IX. ORRIN, b. a. 1794, f.; living at West Springfield, Mass. (1862).

## *Fifth Generation — Farmington Line.*

3014.

*Hebron, N. Y.*

SOLOMON ROOT, son of Solomon (2868), grandson of John (2819), b. Nov. 20, 1749, in Westfield, Mass.; m. Aug. 8, 1770, Lucretia Wheaton, and removed first to Chester, and then to Hebron, Washington Co., N. Y., about 1795, where he d. a. 1809, æ. a. 60. He weighed 360 pounds, and it is said did not have the privilege of seeing his feet for some years.

### *Children:*

- 3479. I. WILLIAM, b. 1771. f.; d. 1830.
- 3480. II. SOLOMON, b. a. 1773; d. a. 1803, æ. 30, unm'd.
- 3481. III. SILAS, f.; d. in Caledonia.
- 3482. IV. WARHAM, f.; d. in Hebron, N. Y.
- 3483. V. POLLY.
- 3484. VI. LUCRETIA.
- 3485. VII. CLARA.
- 3486. VIII. SALLY, living (1861).

3016.

*Westfield, Mass.*

Capt. GAD ROOT, son of Solomon (2868), grandson of John (2819), b. May 18, 1756, at Westfield, Mass., where he lived. He m. (1) Jan. 19, 1779, Theodosia Root [2948], dau. of Martin [see 2849]. She d. Aug. 23, 1812, æ. 53. He m. (2) April 23, 1819, Mrs. Sally B. Clark. He d. Nov. 13, 1824, æ. 68. Wid. S. B. R. d. May 23, 1857, æ. 88. The property he left was valued at \$4,700.

### *Children:*

- 3487. I. ISABELLA, b. Oct. 29, 1779; prob. d. young.
- 3488. II. GAD, b. Dec. 7, 1782; prob. d. young.
- 3489. III. GRACE, b. Feb. 14, 1785; d. April 4, 1862, unm'd.
- 3490. IV. SOPHRONIA, b. May 5, 1787; m. Ira Yeoman of Westfield, and d. Nov. 9, 1814, æ. 27.
- 3491. V. ASHUR, b. May 19, 1792.
- 3492. VI. KING WILLIAM, b. July 19, 1794; drowned Aug. 24, 1822, æ. 28.
- 3493. VII. THEODORE, b. April 22, 1797; d. June 2, 1831, unm'd.
- 3494. VIII. ELIZABETH, m. Eli B. Hamilton, and d. bef. her father.

3023.

*Claverack, N. Y.*

WILLIAM ROOT, son of James (2871), grandson of John (2819), b. 1759 [bap. March 25], in Great Barrington, Mass. When sixteen years old, the war of the Revolution had com-

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

menced, and he enlisted, and was mustered into the Massachusetts line for the war. He fought in many battles, and some of the most bloody ones of the war. At Monmouth, and at the storming and taking of Stony Point under Gen. Wayne, being only nineteen years of age, he led a platoon of eighteen picked men into the fort in the midst of the greatest carnage. In a very few minutes after this daring deed the fort was taken. At the close of the war he m. (1) Rhoda Fitch, dau. of Esq. Fitch of Great Barrington, Mass. She d. He m. (2) Anna Messenger. He resided in Great Barrington, Mass., and in Claverack, Columbia Co., N. Y.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

3505. I. JAMES, f.; d.

3506. II. LYDIA, f.

3507. III. JOHN, f.; d.

(By second marriage.)

3508. IV. BERNICE, d. in infancy.

3509. V. CHLOE, f.

3510. VI. AMBROSE, b. a. 1797, f.; d.

3511. VII. DANIEL M., b. Sept. 16, 1799, f.

3512. VIII. CATHERINE EMILY, b. a. 1801, f.

3513. IX. WILLIAM RILEY, b. a. 1803, f.

3514. X. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. a. 1805, f.

3515. XI. ORSON, f.

**3026.**

*Great Barrington, Mass.*

JAMES ROOT, son of Hewit (2872), grandson of John (2819), b. Aug. 25, 1747. He m. (1) Lydia ——. She d. He m. (2) Abigail ——, who survived him. He d. in 1802.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

3520. I. WILLIAM, f.

3522. III. ELIHU, b. 1772, f.;

3521. II. STEPHEN, f.

d. 1843, æ. 71.

(By second marriage.)

Other children.

**3034.**

*Ludlow, Mass.*

TIMOTHY ROOT, son of Timothy (2876), grandson of Timothy (2823), b. 1749, at Somers, Ct.; m. (1) June 13, 1770, Sarah Bartlett of Springfield, Mass., where they lived for a short time. She d. March 4, 1785. He m. (2) Dorothy or Dolly Hyde, b. 1759. They settled in Ludlow, Mass. He

### *Fifth Generation — Farmington Line.*

d. Nov. 22, 1822, æ. 73. Mrs. Dolly R. d. Sept. 30, 1851, æ. 92. The inventory of his estate was made Dec. 2, 1822 — real estate, \$2,675; personal, \$369; a good estate at that period.

*Children:* (By first marriage. First two born at Springfield, Mass.)

- 3550. I. TIMOTHY, b. Dec. 16, 1771; d. May 18, 1773, æ. 1.
- 3551. II. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 9, 1773; m. Eunice Sheldon, settled in Granby, Mass.; d. there; S. P.
- 3552. III. SALLY, b. July 23, 176; unm'd; d. at advanced age in Ludlow.
- 3553. IV. NANCY, b. April 27, 1778, f.
- 3554. V. FLAVIA, b. March 7, 1780, f.
- 3555. VI. AMY, b. a. 1782; d. in childhood.
- 3556. VII. PLINY, b. Feb. 23, 1785, f; d. 1863, æ. 78.

(By second marriage.)

- 3557. VIII. SOPHIA, b. Dec. 20, 1786, f.
- 3558. IX. AMOS, b. June 24, 1788, f.; d. a. 1827, æ. 39.
- 3559. X. DOROTHY, b. Jan. 3, 1790, f.
- 3560. XI. POLLY, b. Nov. 5, 1791, f.
- 3561. XII. PARMELIA, b. Sept. 16, 1795, f.
- 3562. XIII. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 22, 1798, f.
- 3563. XIV. CYNTHIA, b. Oct. 30, 1801, f.

3035.

*Pittsfield, Mass.*

JOHN ROOT, son of Timothy (2876), grandson of Timothy (2823), b. 1750, at Somers, Ct.; m. Dec. 10, 1775, Azubah Warriner, at Springfield, Mass. He settled in Pittsfield, Mass., and d. Nov. 22, 1781, æ. 31.

*Only Child:* (Born in Springfield, Mass.)

- 3564. Lucy, b. Jan. 18, 1776; d. in Somers.

3036.

*Somers, Ct.*

JOSEPH ROOT, son of Timothy (2876), grandson of Timothy (2823), b. 1753, at Somers, Ct., where he resided. He m. Elizabeth, dau. of Deacon Joshua Pomeroy. He was in the Revolutionary war four years. He first went as a volunteer to Roxbury, and saw the battle of Bunker Hill, and the burning of Charlestown. He was in the engagement when Gen. Burgoyne was taken. In his old age he used to rehearse to his children and grandchildren many a story of thrilling interest connected with his life in the army. He had nine children,



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

fifty grandchildren, sixty-two great-grandchildren, in all one hundred and twenty-one. He d. Sept. 29, 1825, æ. 72. She d. Oct. 16, 1825, æ. 62.

### *Children:*

- 3565. I. CALVIN, b. June 21, 1785, f.
- 3566. II. LUTHER, b. April 24, 1787, f.; d. Sept. 4, 1853, æ. 66.
- 3567. III. JOHN, b. March 17, 1789, f.; d. Dec., 1856, æ. 67.
- 3568. IV. HARVEY, b. April 20, 1791, f.; d. March, 1850, æ. 58.
- 3569. V. ELIZABETH, b. 1793; m. Spencer Smith of Amherst;  
d. 1824, æ. 31.
- 3570. VI. LUCINDA, } b. June 11, 1797; m. Asa Kibbe of  
Somers, Ct.
- 3571. VII. SOPHRONIA, } b. June 11, 1797; m. David Holmes, and  
settled in Stafford, Ct.; d. May 21, 1835, æ. 37.
- 3572. VIII. CHESTER, b. June 14, 1800, f.
- 3573. IX. SUMNER, b. July 14, 1803, f.

### T A I N T E R.

3037.

*Somers, Ct.*

JEMIMA ROOT, dau. of Timothy (2876), granddau. of Timothy (2823), b. 1756, in Somers, Ct.; m. Sept. 21, 1776, Deacon Jonathan Tainter of Somers, Ct., where they lived. A few days after his marriage, leaving his young wife in care of her parents, he joined the army under Washington, and served in N. Y. and N. J. until the close of the campaign of 1778. He d. July 31, 1801, æ. 46. She d. Oct. 2, 1847, æ. 91, at her son's in York, Liv. Co., N. Y.

### *Children:*

- I. POLLY, b. April 18, 1778; m. Jno. Cooley of —, N. Y.
- II. JEMIMA, b. July 24, 1779; m. Joel Shumway of Wittingham, Vt.
- III. JOSIAH W., b. Jan. 26, 1782; m. Molly Davis of Somers, Ct.;  
d. March 22, 1848.
- IV. LOIS, b. Oct. 22, 1788; m. Peter Hunt of Somers, Ct., and  
resided at Depauville, N. Y.
- V. REBECCA, b. Jan. 6, 1789; d. March 2, 1803.
- VI. LUCINDA, b. March 9, 1790; m. Ansel Winslow, and resides  
at Millsburg, Mich.
- VII. JONATHAN (Deacon), b. Sept. 2, 1791; m. Dec. 31, 1821,  
Eunice Bowman.
- VIII. TIMOTHY, b. April 5, 1796; m. (1) Feb., 1828, Lois Peck;  
m. (2) Jemima Allen.

## *Fifth Generation — Farmington Line.*

- IX. LORAN (Deacon), b. April 18, 1797; m. (1) Feb. 26, 1821, Ruth C. Graves of Watertown, N. Y. He m. (2) Jan. 29, 1835, Mrs. Mary Forbes of Leicester, N. Y.

3041.

DANIEL ROOT, son of Timothy (2876), grandson of Timothy (2823), b. Sept. 29, 1764, in Somers, Ct.; m. 1786, Rhoda Coy. He d. Oct. 13, 1834, æ. 70. She d. May 24, 1831.

### *Children :*

3574. I. ARTEMISIA, b. Jan. 21, 1789; d. Jan. 21, 1831, at Elbron, Chemung Co., N. Y., æ. 42.  
3575. II. MINERVA, b. 1791.  
3576. III. REUBA, b. 1793; d. March 20, 1831, at Butternuts, Otsego Co., N. Y., æ. 38.  
3577. IV. CHARLES, b. Feb. 13, 1798, f.  
3578. V. WILLARD, b. 1803.  
3579. VI. LEVINA, b. 1806; d. 1814.

S L A D E.

3045.

ANNA ROOT, dau. of Thomas (2877), granddau. of Timothy (2823), b. 1757, in Enfield, Ct.; m. Lieut. Wm. Slade, son of John S. and (wid. Leason) Slade, who went from Enfield to Alstead, N. H. She was living in 1861, æ. 104.

### *Children :*

5 sons and three daughters.

3047.

*Arcade, N. Y.*

THOMAS ROOT, son of Thomas (2877), grandson of Timothy (2823), b. a. 1761, in Enfield, Ct.; m. Azubah Chapin, dau. of Aaron and Sybil (Markham) Chapin, and settled in Alstead, N. H. He afterwards removed to China (now Arcade), Wyoming Co., N. Y., where he was one of the founders of the Congregational church. He was a Revolutionary soldier. He d. in Arcade, æ. nearly 90. She d. June 25, 1831, æ. 82.

### *Children : (Born in N. Hampshire.)*

3580. I. THOMAS, b. 1789; d. Dec. 27, 1812, æ. 23, at Arcade, N. Y.  
3581. II. AZUBAH, m. Israel Kibbe, and d. in Arcade.

## Root Genealogical Records.

3048.

*Middlefield, Mass.*

SOLOMON ROOT, son of Thomas (2877), grandson of Timothy (2823), b. 1765, in Enfield, Ct. ; m. Mary Selden, and settled in Middlefield, Mass. He d. Aug. 8, 1831, æ. 66. She was living in 1861, very old.

### *Children :*

- 3582. I. SOLOMON, f.
- 3583. II. TIMOTHY, b. 1793 ; d. March 1, 1856, æ. 63.
- 3584. III. HARVEY, f.
- 3585. IV. SELDEN, f.
- 3586. V. NATHAN, f.
- 3587. VI. MARY, m. Daniel Pease of Worthington, Mass.
- 3588. VII. JULIA, m. Geo. N. Elder of Cheshire Cross Roads, Ohio.  
They have had five children.

3049.

*Middlefield, Mass.*

DANIEL ROOT, son of Thomas (2877), grandson of Timothy (2823), b. Jan. 4, 1769 ; m. (1) Electa Wardwell, b. July 2, 1771, and d. Nov. 7, 1810, æ. 39. He m. (2) wid. Sarah Shepard, b. May 30, 1763 ; d. March 12, 1824, æ. 60. He m. (3), Anna Martin, b. July 30, 1782 ; d. July 11, 1859, æ. 76. He d. Oct. 7, 1850, æ. 81.

### *Children: (All by first marriage.)*

- 3589. I. SALLY, b. Aug. 19, 1790 ; m. Asa Smith ; d. Sept. 3, 1836, æ. 46.
- 3590. II. DANIEL, b. April 7, 1793, f.
- 3591. III. FANNY, b. June 14, 1795 ; m. Oliver Smith of Middlefield, Mass. ; d. Jan. 12, 1849, æ. 53.
- 3592. IV. SYLVESTER, b. May 11, 1797, f.
- 3593. V. JUSTIN, b. July 25, 1799 ; m. Susan — ; d. April 1, 1863, æ. 63.
- 3594. VI. ELECTA, b. Nov. 26, 1801 ; m. Daniel Alderman.
- 3595. VII. ELIAKIM, b. Oct. 26, 1804, f.
- 3596. VIII. LAURA, b. Feb. 4, 1807 ; m. Chas. Collins.
- 3597. IX. INDEPENDENCE, b. May 9, 1809 ; m. Wm. Fay ; d. July 6, 1857, æ. 48.

## CHURCH.

3050.

*Middlefield, Mass.*

ALICE ROOT, dau. of Thomas (2877), granddau. of Timothy

## *Fifth Generation — Farmington Line.*

(2823), b. in Middlefield, Mass., where she m. Green H. Church of Middlefield.

### *Children :*

- I. JEFFERSON, living in Springfield, Mass.
- II. AMANDA,                   "                   "                   "
- III. FRANKLIN.

## M E T C A L F .

3051.

*Middlefield, Mass.*

LUCY ROOT, dau. of Thomas (2877), granddau. of Timothy (2823), b. in Middlefield, Mass., where she m. John Metcalf of Middlefield.

### *Children :*

- I. NATHAN.
- II. WALTER, m. (1) Mary Waid ; m. (2) Martha Pixley.
- III. LUCY, m. Samuel Smith of Middlefield.
- IV. SALLY, m. Rev. Alex. Dickson.
- V. MARY, m. Alpheus Smith of Meadville, Pa.
- VI. THANKFUL, m. Thos. D. Durant of Meadville, Pa.
- VII. MATILDA.
- VIII. JULIA, m. Asa Smith of Middlefield.
- IX. HARRIET, m. Morgan Pease of Middlefield.
- X. MARIA.

## S P E N C E R .

3052.

*Middlefield, Mass.*

SALLY ROOT, dau. of Thomas (2877), granddau. of Timothy (2823), b. in Middlefield, Mass. ; m. John Spencer of M., where they resided.

### *Children :*

- I. NELSON, m. Sophronia Bennett.
- II. SALLY.
- III. ANNA.
- IV. AMANTHA, m. Chas. Smyth of Albany, N. Y.
- V. GEORGE, } twins { m. Emily Chapel.
- VI. SELDEN, } twins { m. Mary Foot of Pittsfield.
- VII. EDMUND, m. Caroline Tracy.
- VIII. EMILY, m. John L. Bell of Middlefield.
- IX. SUSAN, m. Warren Barrows of Pittsfield, and d.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### LITTLE.

3053.

*Becket, Mass.*

RHODA ROOT, dau. of Thomas (2877), granddau. of Timothy (2823), m. Nial Little of Becket, Mass.

*Children:* (Living.)

- I. ACHSA, m. Champion Smith of Windham, Ohio.
- II. WILLIAM, m. and lives in Windham, Ohio.
- III. WALTER, m. and lives in North Becket, Mass.

3056.

*Brutus, N. Y.*

JOSEPH ROOT, son of Joseph (2882), grandson of Joseph (2824), b. Aug. 28, 1749; m. April 13, 1775, Triphena Moseley of Westfield, Mass. He lived at Westfield, Mass., and removed to N. Y. state in 1804. He d. 1812, æ. 63. She d. 1842.

*Children:* (Born in Westfield, Mass.)

- |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p>3598. I. EDWARD, b. April 11, 1776, f.; d. April, 1859.</p> <p>3598<math>\frac{1}{4}</math>. II. WALTER, b. 1779, f.; d. 1817.</p> <p>3598<math>\frac{1}{2}</math>. III. HENRY, b. 1788, f.</p> <p>3598<math>\frac{3}{4}</math>. IV. DESIRE, f.</p> | <p>3599. V. TRYPHENA, f.</p> <p>3599<math>\frac{1}{4}</math>. VI. ANNA, f.</p> <p>3599<math>\frac{1}{2}</math>. VII. RHODA, f.</p> <p>3599<math>\frac{3}{4}</math>. VIII. MARY, f.</p> <p>3600. IX. ELIZA, f.</p> <p>3600<math>\frac{1}{2}</math>. X. AURELIA, d. unm'd.</p> |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

3059.

*Westfield, Mass.*

SILAS ROOT, son of Joseph (2882), grandson of Joseph (2824), b. March 31, 1759, at Westfield, Mass., where he lived. He m. (1) March 9, 1791, Amelia Root, dau. of Joseph and Eunice Root of Northampton, thus uniting the Farmington and Northampton lines. [See 530.] She was b. 1768, and d. Nov. 17, 1797. He m. (2) Feb. 23, 1800, Ammira Root of Northampton, Mass. [see 528], sister of the above. She was b. 1764, and d. July 11, 1831, æ. 66. He d. May 4, 1833.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

- 3601. I. PAMELIA, b. Aug. 25, 1792; m. April 28, 1820, Geo. Taylor of Westfield, Mass., son of Jedediah and Abigail (Fowler) Taylor.
- 3602. II. SILAS, b. March 28, 1795, f.

(By second marriage.)

- 3603. III. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 24, 1802, f.
- 3604. IV. JOHN BANCROFT, b. April 6, 1806, f.

## *Fifth Generation — Farmington Line.*

3060.

*Sheffield, Mass.*

AARON ROOT, son of Aaron (2884), grandson of Joseph (2824), b. March 21, 1750, in Sheffield, Mass.; m. Sarah Bird of Ct. He lived in Sheffield, Mass., and d. before March 2, 1802.

### *Children:*

- 3605. I. GEORGE, b. Jan. 19, 1771; m. and went to Canada.
- 3606. II. LOTHROP, b. April 27, 1774; m. and went to sea.
- 3607. III. SYLVESTER, b. April 22, 1776, f.
- 3608. IV. SARAH, b. Nov. 3, 1779, f.
- 3609. V. MILO, b. March 31, 1787, f.
- 3610. VI. DANIEL, b. July 2, 1790, f.
- 3611. VII. CHARLES, b. March 11, 1792, and lived in Kentucky, where he d.

3061.

THADDEUS ROOT, son of Aaron (2884), grandson of Joseph (2824), b. June 13, 1754, in Sheffield, Mass.; m. Sept. 26, 1786, Sarah, dau. of William and Hannah (Noble) Sheldon, b. 1761. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and removed to Chili, Monroe Co., N. Y., where he d. July 2, 1833, æ. 78.

### *Children: (Born in Sheffield, Mass.)*

- 3612. I. RHODA, b. Dec. 25, 1788, f.
- 3613. II. EDWIN SHELDON, b. Feb. 10, 1791, f.; d. May 25, 1861, æ. 70.
- 3614. III. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 23, 1794, f.; d. a. 1834, æ. 40.
- 3615. IV. LORING, b. Jan. 27, 1797, f.
- 3616. V. SARAH, f.
- 3617. VI. MARY, f.
- 3618. VII. ELISHA, b. 1813.
- 3619. VIII. CHARLOTTE, d. at age of 15.

D E W E Y.

3062.

*Sheffield, Mass.*

LURANIA ROOT, dau. of Aaron (2884), granddau. of Joseph (2824), b. June 13, 1754, at Sheffield, Mass. She m. Capt. Paul Dewey of Sheffield, and resided there.

### *Children:*

- |                            |               |
|----------------------------|---------------|
| I. SOPHIA, m. Ithamar Day. | III. CHARLES. |
| II. LAURA, m. — Jones.     | IV. WILLIAM.  |



## Root Genealogical Records.

### KELLOGG.

3063.

*Sheffield, Mass.*

RHODA ROOT, dau. of Aaron (2884), granddau. of Joseph (2824), b. July 24, 1758; m. Hon. Silas Kellog of Sheffield, Mass., b. 1757. [See 2857.] He resided in Sheffield through life, and represented it for several years in the state legislature, he was a member of the state constitutional convention of 1821, served much in public life, and was much respected. He d. at an advanced age.

#### *Children:*

- |                             |                                |
|-----------------------------|--------------------------------|
| I. CHAUNCEY, m.             | VI. MARIA, m. Jay Shears.      |
| II. NORMAN, m. Mary Shears. | VII. GEORGE, m. Oct. 26, 1819, |
| III. JOHN, d. unm'd.        | Cynthia Root Merrill of        |
| IV. SILAS, m.               | Sheffield.                     |
| V. RHODA, m. Consider Mor-  | VIII. FANNY, m. John Church.   |
| gan.                        | IX. NANCY, m. — Flint.         |

3064.

*Albany, N. Y.*

ASHBELL ROOT, son of Aaron (2884), grandson of Joseph (2824), b. Aug. 19, 1764, at Sheffield, Mass.; m. Betsey —. He lived in Albany, N. Y., and d. 1810, while on a visit to Sheffield, Mass.

#### *Children:*

- |       |                                                                            |
|-------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 3620. | I. RICHARD, d. unm'd.                                                      |
| 3621. | II. ALEXANDER, b. 1799; d. March 18, 1827, æ. 28, in<br>Springfield, Mass. |
| 3622. | III. LAURA, m. 1825, Reuben Smith of West Springfield,<br>Massachusetts.   |
| 3623. | IV. HARRIET, lives at Springfield, Mass.                                   |
| 3624. | V. MARY, do do do                                                          |
| 3625. | VI. JANE, m. Aug. 8, 1826, Jacob J. Lansing of Albany, N. Y.               |

3065.

*Sheffield, Mass., and Sheffield Lake, Ohio.*

HENRY ROOT, son of Aaron (2884), grandson of Joseph (2824), b. June 3, 1767, at Sheffield, Mass.; m. Sept. 10, 1800, Mary, dau. of Capt. William and Rhoda (Hubbell) Day of Sheffield, Mass., b. April 26, 1772. He removed to Ohio in 1816. He lived during his later years at Sheffield Lake, O. He d. April 9, 1829, æ. 61. She d. Feb. 6, 1857, æ. 84.

## *Fifth Generation — Farmington Line.*

### *Children:*

3626. I. AARON, b. Aug. 29, 1801, f.  
 3627. II. WILLIAM H., b. June 11, 1803, f.  
 3628. III. JULIA ANN, b. July 18, 1805, f.  
 3629. IV. JANE, b. Feb. 17, 1807; m. H. Austin of Monroe,  
 Michigan.  
 3630. V. FRANCES, b. Sept. 22, 1809; d. Sept. 6, 1862, æ. a. 53.  
 3631. VI. MARY, b. Dec. 30, 1811; m. A. R. Fitzgerald; d.  
 Dec. 4, 1859, æ. a. 48.

### ALEXANDER.

3066.

*Albany, N. Y.*

JERUSHA ROOT, dau. of Aaron (2884), granddau. of Joseph (2824), b. Feb. 9, 1769; m. Joseph Alexander of Albany, N. Y. She d. young.

### *Child:*

JULIA ANN.

### DEWEY.

3068.

*Sheffield, Mass.*

MARY ROOT, dau. of Aaron (2884), granddau. of Joseph (2824), b. Jan. 21, 1773, in Sheffield, Mass.; m. Capt. Silas Dewey of Sheffield, Mass., where they lived.

### *Children:*

- |                                            |               |
|--------------------------------------------|---------------|
| I. ORVILLE (Reverend Orville Dewey, D. D.) | III. JERUSHA. |
| II. MARY JANE.                             | IV. CHANDLER. |
|                                            | V. ASHBELL.   |

3069.

*Westfield, Mass.*

NOADIAH ROOT, son of Thomas (2885), grandson of Joseph (2824), b. Jan. 9, 1747, in Westfield, Mass.; m. Oct. 22, 1775, Marlo Hitchcock of Cheshire. He d. Oct. 18, 1818, æ. 71. She d. Nov. 24, 1812, æ. 62.

### *Children:*

3632. I. NANCY, b. June 15, 1777; d. unm'd.  
 3633. II. LYMAN, b. July 4, 1779, f.; d. Jan. 1, 1842, æ. 63.  
 3634. III. PATIENCE, b. Aug. 22, 1782; m. Squire Loomis.  
 3635. IV. GRACE, b. March 9, 1786; d. unm'd.  
 3636. V. CHESTER, b. May 12, 1790, f.  
 3637. VI. BRAINARD, b. March 22, 1797, f.

## Root Genealogical Records.

3073.

*New Durham, N. Y.*

THOMAS ROOT, son of Thomas (2885), grandson of Joseph (2824), b. Sept. 25, 1764, at Westfield, Mass.; m. Princess Noble of Westfield, and removed to New Durham, N. Y.

### *Children:*

- |                    |                   |
|--------------------|-------------------|
| 3638. I. CLARISSA. | 3641. IV. REUBEN. |
| 3639. II. ROLAND.  | 3642. V. ROYAL.   |
| 3640. III. RIELY.  |                   |

3082.

*Sheffield, Mass.*

Major AZARIAH ROOT, son of Azariah (2887), grandson of Joseph (2824), b. Jan. 27, 1763; m. (1) Sept. 6, 1786, Cynthia Ensign. She d. Jan. 30, 1800. He m. (2) Sept. 6, 1804, Catherine, dau. of Elijah and Catherine Merrill of West Hartford, Ct. He lived at Sheffield, Mass., and was a farmer and dealer in leather. He d. Feb. 21, 1848, æ. 85, at Binghamton, N. Y. Mrs. C. M. R., d. June 29, 1851, æ. 67.

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

3650. I. ROBERT RALPH, b. Aug. 9, 1788; d. Feb. 13, 1855, unm'd, at Ottawa, Ill., æ. 66.
3651. II. FREDERICK FERDINAND, b. Nov. 14, 1790, f.; d. June 7, 1866, æ. 75.
3652. III. ALBERT AZARIAH, b. Aug. 24, 1792, f.; d. Sept. 24, 1824, æ. 32.
3653. IV. ELI ENSIGN, b. Jan. 30, 1800; d. Feb. 11, 1856, æ. 56, unm'd, at Sheffield, Mass.

### *(By second marriage.)*

3654. V. JARED MERRILL, b. July 26, 1805, f.; d. April 9, 1855.
3655. VI. CYNTHIA CATHERINE, b. Feb. 12, 1812, f.

3083.

*Albany, N. Y.*

WILLIAM ROOT, son of Azariah (2887), grandson of Joseph (2824), b. July 25, 1765, at Sheffield, Mass.; m. (1) May 23, 1788, Charly, dau. of Thomas Shepard of East Hartford. She d. May 25, 1804, æ. 40. He m. (2) Aug. 23, 1806, Lucretia, dau. of Ephraim and Hannah (Bush) Starr of Goshen, Ct., b. Aug. 22, 1770, in Goshen, Ct. He lived in Sheffield, Mass., Stephentown, Nassau and Albany, N. Y., and d. April 1, 1817, in Stockbridge, Mass., where he was just about to settle. Mrs. L. Root d. at Goshen, Ct., Nov. 10, 1858, æ. 88. Mr. Root held the

## *Fifth Generation — Farmington Line.*

military commission of adjutant of the New York state forces in the county of Columbia. He was for a time associated with his brothers in the leather business, and was one of the agents of the Van Rensselaer estate. He made many warm friends, who often referred with admiration to his dignified, courteous and gentlemanly demeanor, and his eminently social qualities. He was frank, witty, and intelligent, and very fond of solid reading, giving the Bible a prominent place in his study. He was also wholly temperate, drinking nothing stronger than water, which was a remarkable record in his day, especially as he was prominent in political circles in Albany. In 1796 he was appointed one of the presidential electors by the legislature of New York, in the interest of the federal party, for the nomination of John Adams. The *Berkshire Star* thus notices his death: "In the character of Mr. Root was associated every quality that is amiable. Possessing a mind naturally strong and intelligent, he commanded the love and esteem of all who knew him."

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

- 3656. I. WILLIAM SHEPARD, b. Nov. 15, 1789, f.; d. Feb. 3, 1862, æ 72.
- 3657. II. MARY SHEPARD, b. Oct. 31, 1791, f.; d. April, 1868.
- 3658. III. RALPH PRATT, b. Aug. 30, 1797; prob. d. at sea.
- 3659. IV. ELIZABETH SHEPARD, b. Dec. 22, 1799; d. July 16, 1800.
- 3660. V. ELIZA CHARLY, b. July 15, 1802; d. Dec. 7, 1863, unm'd, æ. 61.

(By second marriage.)

- 3661. VI. LUCRETIA HANNAH, b. April 28, 1808, at Albany, N. Y., f.

3084.

*East Nassau, N. Y.*

WINTHROP ROOT, son of Azariah (2887), grandson of Joseph (2824), b. June 23, 1767, at Sheffield, Mass.; m. (1) Sarah Penfield; m. (2) — Cady. He was a farmer and dealer in leather, residing first at Sheffield, Mass., and then at East Nassau, N. Y. He d. Nov. 12, 1831. Mrs. R. d. 1847.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

- 3662. I. EDMUND, f.                      3663. II. SARAH, d. unm'd.

(By second marriage.)

- 3664. III. PALMER.                      3666. V. Another daughter.
- 3664. IV. SUSAN. They lived at Mohawk, N. Y.

## Root Genealogical Records.

3086.

*East Nassau, N. Y.*

JARED ROOT, son of Azariah (2887), grandson of Joseph (2824), b. March 23, 1772; m. (1) Betsey Lester; m. (2) Fanny Bush. He lived at East Nassau, N. Y. He d. Sept. 22, 1849.

*Children:* (All by first marriage.)

- 3667. I. ELIZABETH IRENE, b. Jan. 30, 1798; d. Mar. 31, 1839.
- 3668. II. CYNTHIA MARIA, b. Oct. 25, 1799, f.
- 3669. III. CHARLOTTE DEBORAH, b. Aug. 11, 1801; d. Feb. 13, 1827, æ. 25.
- 3670. IV. JARED LESTER, b. Aug. 1, 1803; d. Jan. 9, 1847.
- 3671. V. ELECTA BETSEY, b. Dec. 8, 1806; d. Aug. 4, 1842.

3088.

*Rutland, Vt.*

ELI ROOT, son of Eli (2888), grandson of Joseph (2824), b. Dec. 28, 1755, in Westfield, Mass. He removed with his father to Pittsfield, Mass., and from thence to Rutland, Vt.

*Son:*

3672. ELI.

3090.

*York, N. Y.*

ROSWELL ROOT, son of Eli (2888), grandson of Joseph (2824), b. Nov. 29, 1759, in Pittsfield, Mass.; m. Pamela Dickinson. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, and rem. after 1808 to York, Livingston Co., N. Y.

*Children:* (Born in Pittsfield, Mass.)

- 3686. I. ISRAEL DICKINSON, b. Nov. 11, 1786, f.; d. March 25, 1853, æ. 66.
- 3687. II. CHESTER, b. Sept. 28, 1789, f.
- 3688. III. ROSWELL, b. May 12, 1792; d. Mar. 16, 1857, unm'd.
- 3689. IV. JOHN PARTRIDGE, b. Dec. 12, 1794; d. July 11, 1852, æ. 57, unm'd.
- 3690. V. ELI, b. Nov. 9, 1797; d. Dec. 4, 1846, unm'd.
- 3691. VI. PAMELIA, b. Nov. 22, 1800; m. Thos. Allis.
- 3692. VII. OLIVER, b. Jan. 7, 1803; d. young.
- 3693. VIII. EXPERIENCE, b. Feb. 16, 1806; m. Geo. W. Goodman.
- 3694. IX. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. Jan. 8, 1808, f.

3092.

*Pittsfield, Mass.*

ABNER ROOT, son of Eli (2888), grandson of Joseph (2824), b. in Pittsfield, Mass., and resided there upon the old farm.

*Only Child:*

3700. JULIA, b. June 10, 1790.

## *Fifth Generation — Farmington Line.*

3093.

*Whitestown and New Berlin, N. Y.*

JOSIAH ROOT, son of Eli (2888), grandson of Joseph (2824), b. prob. in Pittsfield, Mass.; m. Temperance Whittlesey of Saybrook, Ct. He rem. from Pittsfield, Mass., to Whitestown, and from thence to New Berlin, Chenango Co., N. Y. He d. a. 1817, æ. a. 50. She d. in Buffalo.

*Children:* (Born in Pittsfield, Mass.)

- 3701. I. FANNY, b. Jan. 19, 1794; m. Silas Loomis.
- 3702. II. TEMPERANCE, b. Oct. 2, 1795; m. (1) Shepard, (2) Washburn.
- 3703. III. PHEBE, b. Oct. 7, 1797; m. John F. Day.
- 3704. IV. EMILY, b. Dec. 3, 1799; m. Benj. Cone of N. Berlin.
- 3705. V. LOUISA, b. Feb. 1, 1801.
- 3706. VI. ADALINE, b. March 13, 1803.
- 3707. VII. CAROLINE, b. April 10, 1806; m. and lives in Auburn.
- 3708. VIII. JOSIAH SACKETT, b. April 14, 1808, f.
- 3709. IX. MARY, b. Nov. 8, 1810; d. young.
- 3710. X. FRANCIS HINSDALE, b. May 30, 1815, f.
- 3711. XI. Daughter.

3095.

*Benson, Vt.*

AMOS ROOT, son of Amos (2889), grandson of Joseph (2824), b. July 18, 1758, at Pittsfield, Mass. He rem. with his father to Benson, Vt.; m. Anna Baker of Pittsfield, Vt. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, and d. in 1813, in Benson, of the great epidemic.

*Children:*

- 3712. I. SHELDON, d.
- 3713. II. ABIGAIL, m. — Owen of Pittsfield.
- 3714. III. STEPHEN.
- 3715. IV. ANNA, m. Oliver Foster of Potsdam.
- 3716. V. JOHN.

TORREY.

3097.

LUCY ROOT, dau. of Amos (2889), granddau. of Joseph (2824), b. May 16, 1765, in Pittsfield, Mass.; m. Nathaniel Torrey.

*Children:*

- |            |              |               |
|------------|--------------|---------------|
| I. MILES.  | IV. LUCY.    | VII. AMOS.    |
| II. ORPHA. | V. PARNELL.  | VIII. RANSOM. |
| III. IRA.  | VI. AURELIA. |               |



## Root Genealogical Records.

TAYLOR.

3098.

*Benson, Vt.*

RHODA ROOT, dau. of Amos (2889), granddau. of Joseph (2824), b. Oct. 17, 1766, in Pittsfield, Mass.; m. Jonathan Taylor. They lived in Pittsfield, Vt., and afterwards rem. to Benson, Vt. He was a farmer and currier, and d. a. 1825. She d. a. 1859.

### *Children:*

- |                                                                         |               |              |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|--------------|
| I. CLARISSA, m. Levi Vincent; lived in Sudbury; d. 1810.                |               |              |
| II. DAVID, lives in Keene, N. H.                                        |               |              |
| III. ELIZABETH.                                                         |               |              |
| IV. RHODA, m. ——— Peters; d. a. 1812; lived in Benson.                  |               |              |
| V. JONATHAN (Dr.), b. 1792; m. Asenath Little; lives in Shelburne, Vt.* |               |              |
| VI. JUSTIN.                                                             |               |              |
| VII. AZUBA, m. ——— Ward.                                                |               |              |
| VIII. LUCY.                                                             | X. ROXANNA.   | XII. SARAH.  |
| IX. AMOS.                                                               | XI. SAMANTHA. | XIII. JAMES. |

3099.

*Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.*

JUSTIN ROOT, son of Amos (2889), grandson of Joseph (2824), b. Jan. 11, 1768, at Pittsfield, Mass.; m. Cassandra Flowers. He settled in Cattaraugus county, N. Y., and was finally lost at sea.

### *Child:*

3717. SUSAN, m. Chauncey Richards, b. Sept. 24, 1784.

3103.

*Burlington, Vt.*

SILAS ROOT, son of Amos (2889), grandson of Joseph (2824), b. 1774; m. (1) Mary Bostwick, who d.; m. (2) Eleeta Bushnell of Georgia, Vt. He was a man of large frame and great physical powers. He lived in Burlington, Vt., where he d. in 1867, æ. 93.

- |                      |                                                                       |
|----------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 3717 $\frac{1}{4}$ . | I. ELIZABETH, f.                                                      |
| 3717 $\frac{1}{2}$ . | II. MARY LUCRETIA, m. ——— Leonard, who is a banker in Belvidere, Ill. |

---

\* CHILDREN: 1. *John Dorsey*, is a lawyer and poet, and teacher in academy at St. Albans, Vt. 2. *Joseph*, he, with his wife, teach a school for young ladies. 3. *Asenath*, m. Joel Bartlett of Shelburne. 4. *Sophia*, m. Edward Smith of St. Albans, Vt.

## Fifth Generation — Farmington Line.

### WILKINSON.

3104.

*Benson, Vt.*

DESIRE ROOT, dau. of Amos (2889), granddau. of Joseph (2824), m. Lewis Wilkinson. They lived and d. in Benson, Vt.

#### *Children:*

- |             |              |              |
|-------------|--------------|--------------|
| I. JUSTIN.  | IV. MINERVA. | VII. ROLLIN. |
| II. LUCIUS. | V. BETSEY.   | VIII. ROYAL. |
| III. NAOMI. | VI. HEMAN.   |              |

3105.

*Georgia, Vt.*

ELIJAH ROOT, son of Amos (2889), grandson of Joseph (2824), b. Aug. 29, 1775; m. May 30, 1796, Lola Cook, dau. of Samuel C. Bogue, b. April 3, 1780. They res. in Georgia, Vt. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war. He d. Feb. 19, 1809, in Georgia, Vt., of the epidemic that was so fatal throughout the country that year. He was very skillful in the use of his mechanical powers. Mrs. Lola C. Root m. (2) Benjamin Richardson, and had four daughters by the second marriage. She d. Oct. 15, 1859, æ. 79, of paralysis, in Fairfield, Vt.

#### *Children: (Born in Georgia, Vt.)*

- |       |                                                              |
|-------|--------------------------------------------------------------|
| 3718. | I. AMOS, b. Sept. 6, 1797, f.                                |
| 3719. | II. JUSTIN, b. Jan. 25, 1800; a sea-faring man, fate unkn'n. |
| 3720. | III. ORPHA, b. Nov. 14, 1802, f.; d. Jan. 18, 1864, æ. 61.   |
| 3721. | IV. LOLA, b. June 25, 1804, f.                               |
| 3722. | V. ELIJAH, b. May 2, 1807, f.                                |

3106.

ASHLEY ROOT, son of Amos (2889), grandson of Joseph (2824), m. Nancy Durand.

#### *Children:*

- |       |               |       |             |
|-------|---------------|-------|-------------|
| 3725. | I. PARLEY.    | 3728. | IV. GEORGE. |
| 3726. | II. ELAM.     | 3729. | V. ELI.     |
| 3727. | III. LEONARD. | 3730. | VI. SARAH.  |

3107.

*Benson, Vt.*

Deacon MARTIN ROOT, son of Amos (2889), grandson of Joseph (2824), m. Abigail Stearns. He lived a number of years in Benson, Vt., and went west with his children. He was a man of great strength and powers of endurance.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### *Children:*

- |                    |                   |  |
|--------------------|-------------------|--|
| 3731. I. MARIA.    | 3734. IV. ELIJAH. |  |
| 3732. II. JAMES.   | 3735. V. CANDACE. |  |
| 3733. III. ELISHA. |                   |  |

### GIBBS.

3108.

*Benson, Vt.*

ELIZABETH ROOT, dau. of Amos (2889), granddau. of Joseph (2824), m. Joel Gibbs. They lived at Benson, Vt., where she d.

### *Children:*

- |            |            |             |
|------------|------------|-------------|
| I. EDWIN.  | III. OREN. | V. HARRIET. |
| II. MELIN. | IV. SABIN. | VI. AZUBA.  |

3109.

*Southington, Ct.*

Lieut. ELISHA ROOT, son of Jonathan (2891), grandson of Timothy (2827), b. 1737, at Southington, Ct.; m. Feb. 17, or Jan. 16, 1764, Lucy Curtiss, dau. of Rev. Jeremiah and Hannah\* (Burnham) Curtiss. He lived at Southington (formerly called Panthorn), Ct. He entered the army of the Revolution, was stationed at New York city, and died at East Chester, on his way home from that city. He d. Sept., 1776, æ. 39. She d. May 6, 1773, æ. 28.

### *Children:*

- |                                                           |  |  |
|-----------------------------------------------------------|--|--|
| 3736. I. HANNAH, b. March 1, 1765, f.; d. Feb. 22, 1794.  |  |  |
| 3737. II. LUCY, b. May, 1768, f.; d. Jan. 6, 1806, æ. 37. |  |  |
| 3738. III. JOEL, b. Aug. 31, 1770, f.                     |  |  |
| 3739. IV. CURTISS, b. April 28, 1773; d. Sept. 16, 1773.  |  |  |

3110.

*Southington, Ct.*

AMOS ROOT, son of Jonathan (2891), grandson of Timothy (2827), b. 1740, in Southington, Ct. He m. (1) June 18, 1767, Lydia, dau. of Aaron Webster, b. Oct. 7, 1746. She d. April 9, 1780, æ. 33. He m. (2) May 9, 1781, Mercy Barnes. She d. April 24, 1784, æ. 37. He settled at Southington, one mile east of the village, on the east side of the highway, opposite the present town poor-house. He d. May 11, 1787, æ. 46.

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

- |                                                            |  |  |
|------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|
| 3740. I. ASHBEL, b. May 26, 1768; d. unm'd; was a teacher. |  |  |
|------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|

---

\* She was a daughter of Rev. William Burnham of Kensington.

## *Fifth Generation — Farmington Line.*

3741. II. REUBEN, b. April 23, 1770, f.  
3742. III. MARGARET, b. Sept. 11, 1772.  
3743. IV. CHAUNCEY, b. Nov. 7, 1774, f.  
3744. V. RUTH SMITH, b. Feb. 24, 1777 ; m. John Insley.  
3745. VI. LYDIA, b. Jan. 17, 1780 ; m. John Neal, formerly of Southington. Their son was a Presbyterian clergyman.

(By second marriage.)

3746. VII. Infant, b. 1782 ; d. Sept. 23, 1782.  
3747. VIII. SARAH.

### CURTISS.

#### 3111.

MARGARET ROOT, dau. of Jonathan (2891), granddau. of Timothy (2827), b. 1745 (bap. Nov. 3), in Southington, Ct. ; m. May 13, 1766, Samuel Curtiss, son of Rev. Jeremiah and Hannah (Burnham) Curtiss. He was b. Nov. 15, 1737. She d. Dec. 20, 1769, and he m. (2) Mary Ann, dau. of Aaron Day.

*Child of Samuel and Margaret :*

SAMUEL, bap. Dec. 10, 1769.

### LEWIS.

#### 3112.

RUTH ROOT, dau. of Jonathan (2891), granddau. of Timothy (2827), b. 1753 (bap. Nov. 3), in Southington, Ct. ; m. Jan. 18, 1769, Timothy Lewis, son of Joel. She d. May 23, 1790, æ. 37. She left several children.

#### 3113.

*Southington, Ct.*

Capt. JONATHAN ROOT, son of Jonathan (2891), grandson of Timothy (2827), b. 1754 (bap. May 3) ; m. July 6, 1780, Eunice Judd, dau. of Nathaniel and Eunice Judd, b. Sept. 1, 1754. Capt. R. lived one mile south-west of the village of Southington, at what is now called Plantsville. He d. Sept. 16, 1805, æ. 51. She d. Nov. 1, 1832, æ. 77.

*Children :*

3748. I. OLIVIA, b. 1782 ; d. Sept. 27, 1786, æ. 4.  
3749. II. NATHANIEL JUDD, bap. May 20, 1787, f. ; d. Jan. 12, 1820, æ. 35.

#### 3114.

*Farmington, Ct.*

STEPHEN ROOT, son of Stephen (2892), grandson of Timothy

## Root Genealogical Records.

(2827), b. Oct. 20, 1740, in Farmington, Ct., where he resided; m. 1766, Mercy Newell, who married, after his death, John Strong. He d. Oct. 20, 1767, on his birthday, æ. 27.

*Son :*

3750. STEPHEN, b. April, 1767; d. Nov. 10, 1767, æ. 7 months.

### S L O P E R .

3115.

SARAH ROOT, dau. of Stephen (2892), granddau. of Timothy (2827), b. Sept. 30, 1743, in Farmington, Ct.; m. Ambrose Sloper of Southington, Ct., b. 1735. He was a son of Robert Sloper. He entered the Revolutionary army and became a captain. He d. April 13, 1822, æ. 87. She d. Feb. 18, 1828, æ. 85. They had several children.

3116.

JAMES ROOT, son of Stephen (2892), grandson of Timothy (2827), b. Feb. 23, 1746, in Farmington, Ct. He m. (1) March, 1768, Mercy, dau. of David and Mary (Porter) Woodruff, bap. March 14, 1742. She d. He m. (2) July 22, 1772, Mercy Stedman. She d. Nov. 19, 1814, æ. 73. He lived in the south part of Southington, Ct., at what is called *South End*. He d. March 29, 1825, æ. 79.

*Children :*

- 3751. I. STEPHEN, b. a. 1769, f.
- 3752. II. MERCY, m. Feb. 21, 1811, Calvin Hart of Burlington, Connecticut.
- 3753. III. KEZIAH, b. 1771, f.; d. Feb. 13, 1859, æ. 88.
- 3754. IV. Son, b. April 16, 1773; d. same day.
- 3755. V. SARAH, b. June 17, 1774.
- 3756. VI. HANNAH, m. 1816, Joseph Hawley.
- 3757. VII. CHAUNCEY, b. 1778; d. May 20, 1792, æ. 14.

3119.

*Farmington, Ct.*

Capt. TIMOTHY ROOT, son of Timothy (2893), grandson of Timothy (2827), b. Oct. 16, 1740, in Farmington, Ct.; m. Jan. 25, 1764, Mary Langdon, b. 1745. He lived on the old homestead of the Root family, and d. Nov. 17, 1815, æ. 75. She d. Dec. 22, 1836, æ. 91.

## *Fifth Generation — Farmington Line.*

### *Children:*

3758. I. MARK, b. Nov. 29, 1764, f.; d. Feb. 22, 1834, æ. 69.  
 3759. II. STEPHEN, b. Aug. 23, 1768, f.  
 3760. III. MARY HART, b. March 17, 1772; m. Luke Lewis of Litchfield.  
 3761. IV. ROXANNA, b. Aug. 10, 1774; m. June 27, 1799, Robert Porter.  
 3762. V. TIMOTHY HART, b. March 21, 1780, f.; d. Sept. 18, 1844, æ. 64.

3120.

*Bristol, Ct.*

THEODORE ROOT, son of Timothy (2893), grandson of Timothy (2827), b. July 17, 1742; m. 1763, Rebecca —. He lived at Bristol, Ct.

### *Children:*

3763. I. ESTHER, b. 1764. 3767. V. AMY NEWELL, b. 1778.  
 3764. II. SARAH, b. 1766. 3768. VI. ALMA, } b. 1782.  
 3765. III. REBECCA, b. 1769. 3769. VII. ALMIRA, } b. 1782.  
 3766. IV. MARY, b. 1771.

3122.

*Worthington, Ct.*

JOHN ROOT, son of John (2896), grandson of John (2828), b. April 4, 1764, in Berlin, Ct.; m. Mary, dau. of Ebenezer and Mary (Buttrick) Gilbert, who was b. 1769. He lived at Worthington, Ct. He was six feet in height. He d. Aug. 27, 1827, æ. 63, of consumption, after a sickness of two years. She d. Sept. 18, 1823, æ. 54.

### *Children:*

3770. I. LOIS, b. Nov. 30, 1789; m. Samuel Gilbert, and lives in Glastenbury, Ct.  
 3771. II. SARAH, b. July 10, 1794; d. unm'd; lived in Corfu, Genesee Co., N. Y.  
 3772. III. HARRIET, b. Sept. 27, 1796, f.  
 3773. IV. JOHN, b. Sept. 28, 1800, f.  
 3774. V. GEORGE, b. Oct. 25, 1802; d. Dec. 25, 1803.  
 3775. VI. GEORGE, b. May 15, 1805; m. Clarissa Yale of Glastenbury; d. Oct. 22, 1837, æ. 22.  
 3776. VII. MARY, b. July 26, 1807, f.  
 3777. VIII. AMANDA, b. Nov. 6, 1809, f.

3123.

*Berlin, Ct.*

ASAHEL ROOT, son of John (2896), grandson of John



## Root Genealogical Records.

(2828), b. Feb. 11, 1766, in Berlin, Ct.; m. June 10, 1790, Hannah Goodrich, b. June 7, 1770. He lived in Berlin, on the old homestead, and d. Aug. 2, 1818, æ. 52, after an illness of eighteen days. They were admitted to the church Jan. 1, 1792, Rev. Nathan Fenn, pastor. Asahel Root was six feet two inches in height. He d. Aug. 2, 1818, æ. 52.

### *Children:*

3778. I. JESSE, b. Sept. 4, 1791. He was an invalid, remained single, and taught school. He was the author of a brief memorial of this family which shed some light on the early history of the Farmington branch. He d. June 22, 1852, æ. 61.
3779. II. ASAHEL, b. Aug. 13, 1793, f.; d. Aug. 7, 1833, æ. 40.
3780. III. AMOS, b. Nov. 14, 1795, f.; d. 186-.
3781. IV. CYRUS, b. Oct. 2, 1798, f.
3782. V. REBECCA, b. Oct. 21, 1801; m. May 1, 1834, Samuel Durand of Cheshire, now of Berlin, Ct.
3783. VI. HANNAH, b. July 9, 1804; d. March 18, 1816, æ. 12.
3784. VII. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 15, 1807, f.; d. Nov. 7, 1845, æ. 38.
3785. VIII. TIMOTHY, b. April 8, 1810, f.; d. Jan. 10, 1864, æ. 53.

### 3125.

*Farmington, Ct.*

SETH ROOT, son of Joseph (2904), grandson of Joseph (2834), b. May 18, 1762; m. Tryphosa Warner, dau. of Thomas and Deborah. She d. 1800, æ. 36. He lived at Farmington, Ct.

### *Children:*

3786. I. IRA, b. a. 1790; m. Sarah Morse of Litchfield. He d. at Kent, Ct.
3787. II. ABIGAIL ANDREWS, b. July 16, 1792; m. Walter B. Clark of Middletown (the parents of Rev. Walter Clarke, D. D. of Buffalo, N. Y.)
3788. III. TIMOTHY, b. 1794; d. 1818, æ. 24, unm'd.
3789. IV. HENRY, b. 1797, f.
3790. V. AMZI, b. a. 1799, f.; d. 1863, æ. 64.

### 3127.

OREN ROOT, son of Joseph (2904), grandson of Joseph (2834), b. Sept. 14, 1766, at Farmington, Ct.; m. Ruth, dau. of Charles and Hannah (Kelsey) Eddy. She was b. Aug. 12, 1771, and d. 1819.

## *Fifth Generation — Farmington Line.*

### *Children :*

3796. I. HANNAH, m. Theodore, son of Hun Andrews.  
3797. II. ORRY, m. Zeb. Hubbard of Newington.  
3798. III. SAMUEL.  
3799. IV. ORSIMUS.

3128.

*Farmington, Ct.*

JOSEPH ROOT, son of Joseph (2904), grandson of Joseph (2834), b. 1768, in Farmington, Ct., in the Clark house, opposite Capt. Roots', Farmington street; m. Feb. 15, 1796, Hannah, dau. of Charles and Hannah (Kelsey) Eddy. She was b. July 11, 1766, and d. Jan. 2, 1852, æ. 76, and was a worthy woman, of true Christian fortitude. He d. Dec. 7, 1823, æ. 55, at New Britain, of consumption.

### *Children :*

3800. I. SYLVESTER, d. æ. 22, at Cincinnati, Ohio, in the employ of his uncle Jesse Eddy.  
3801. II. MARY, b. April 9, 1802; d. Sept. 3, 1864, æ. 62, unm'd, in New Britain, Ct.  
3802. III. DENNIS, b. Dec. 3, 1805, f.

3130.

*Bristol, Ct.*

DAVID ROOT, son of Joseph (2904), grandson of Joseph (2834), b. in Farmington, Ct.; m. Electa Roberts of Bristol, where they resided. She d. July 27, 1835, æ. 52, and was buried in the South yard.

### *Child :*

3803. Daughter, b. 1806; d. 1810, æ. 4.

3133.

*Farmington, Ct.*

EZEKIEL ROOT, prob. son of Ezekiel (2905), grandson of Joseph (2834), b. a. 1765; m. March 19, 1787, Cynthia Cole of Kensington, Ct. He d. a. 1825, æ. a. 60.

### *Children :*

3813. I. HORACE, b. a. 1790; was a U. S. soldier, unm'd, and went to Ohio to live.  
3814. II. JOHN C., b. 1795, f.; d. Dec. 10, 1862, æ. 67.  
3815. III. GEORGE, f.; d. in Geo.  
3816. IV. FANNY, m. in Ohio.  
3817. V. CYNTHIA, m. in Ohio.  
3818. VI. HIRAM, d.

## Root Genealogical Records.

3137.

*Canaan, Ct.*

REUBEN ROOT, son of Joshua (2907), grandson of Caleb (2836), b. in North Canaan, Ct. ; m. Sarah ——. He bought land in 1771.

### *Children:*

- 3830. I. REUBEN, m. Dec. 22, 1824, Statira Oakley.
- 3831. II. OZIAH, f.
- 3832. III. JOHN, f.
- 3833. IV. JOSHUA, moved west.
- 3834. V. RILEY, “ “ living (1868).
- 3835. VI. ARTHUR, “ “ d.
- 3836. VII. THOMAS, “ “
- 3837. VIII. Daughter.

3140.

*Canaan, Ct.*

CALEB ROOT, son of Caleb (2908), grandson of Caleb (2836). He lived at Canaan, Ct.

### *Child:*

- 3840. DAN, m. Eliza Hosford. She d. Sept. 2, 1809. He lives in Canaan.

3143.

*Canaan, Ct.*

AMOS ROOT, son of Caleb (2908), grandson of Caleb (2836), b. 1769, in Canaan, Ct. He d. (supposed to be murdered) Oct. 29, 1831, æ. 62.

### *Children:*

- 3845. I. HIRAM (his child d. April 23, 1826).
- 3846. II. ANNA, m. Nov. 24, 1824, Hiram A. Barnes.

3158.

*Canaan, Ct.*

SAMUEL ROOT, son of Asa (2911), grandson of Caleb (2836), b. 1778 ; m. Anna ——. He lived in Canaan, Ct., and d. July 14, 1835, æ. 57.

### *Children:*

- 3900. I. SYBIL, b. Jan. 25, 1803 ; m. Jan. 4, 1826, Philemon Prindle Jr. of Canaan, Ct.
- 3901. II. Infant daughter, b. 1815 ; d. 1815.  
Other children bap. May 11, 1823.  
Two children of widow S. Root bap. Oct. 8, 1835.

## *Fifth Generation — Farmington Line.*

DEWEY.

3159.

*Canaan, Ct.*

JOANNA ROOT, dau. of Phineas (2912), granddau. of Caleb (2836), b. Oct. 26, 1759; m. Dec. 26, 1779, Zenas Dewey.

### *Children:*

- |                                            |                                           |
|--------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------|
| I. ISABEL, b. Feb. 12, 1781.               | V. PHILO, b. Jan. 12, 1789.               |
| II. ZENAS, b. March 22, 1782.              | VI. JOANNA, b. Oct. 31, 1790.             |
| III. PHILO, b. Feb. 15, 1784;<br>d. young. | VII. DIAMA, b. Nov. 3, 1794.              |
| IV. DIANA, b. March 25, 1786;<br>d. young. | VIII. MINERVA, b. Aug. 8, 1798.           |
|                                            | IX. REBECCA, b. June 13, 1800.            |
|                                            | X. SAMUEL YOUNGLOVE, b. July<br>10, 1802. |

3161.

*Great Barrington, Mass.*

JOSHUA ROOT, son of Phineas (2912), grandson of Caleb (2836), b. Oct. 25, 1762; m. Nov. 11, 1790, Mindwell G. Catlin, removed to Great Barrington, Mass., where he lived in the westerly part of the town. He removed afterwards to Columbia Co., N. Y., and resided with his daughter Salome, who had married and settled there.

### *Children:*

3905. I. HIRAM CATLIN, b. Jan. 31, 1792; prob. d. young.  
3906. II. ENOCH.  
3907. III. WILLIAM, m. Oct. 21, 1817, Mary Lester.  
3908. IV. SALOME, f.  
3909. V. ELIZA.

3163.

JAMES ROOT, son of Phineas (2912), grandson of Caleb (2836), b. Jan. 9, 1765; m. March 29, 1785, Sarah Lawrence, and lived in Canaan, Ct.

3910. Child, d. Sept. 1810.

3175.

*Canaan, Ct.*

WILLIAM ROOT, son of William (2913), grandson of Caleb (2836), b. July 29, 1770, in Canaan, Ct.; m. Abigail —.

### *Children:*

3912. I. NORMAN, b. Jan. 22, 1798.  
3913. II. LEMON, b. Nov. 2, 1799.  
3914. III. MINERVA, b. Sept. 26, 1801.  
3915. IV. Infant, d. June 22, 1806.

## Root Genealogical Records.

3178.

*Canaan, Ct.*

SAMUEL ROOT, son of William (2913), grandson of Caleb (2836), b. in Canaan, Ct. ; m. — —.

*Children:*

3916. I. THERON, b. 1805, f. ; d. March 23, 1835, æ. 30.  
3917. II. LUCIUS, b. 1811 ; d. Nov. 15, 1836, æ. 25.

3180.

*Johnson, Ohio.*

AARON ROOT, son of Enoch (2916), grandson of Caleb (2836), b. on Canaan Mountain, Ct. ; m. (1) Jerusha Stevens, who d. April 30, 1817. He m. (2) Polly Hart. He removed to Ohio, and d. Jan., 1849, in Johnson, Trumbull Co.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

3918. I. ROXA.  
3919. II. BETSEY, m. April 11, 1821, Cyrus North of Stock bridge, Mass.  
3920. III. AARON.  
3921. IV. JERUSHA.  
3922. V. STEPHEN, m. Hannah ——. She d. Sept. 5, 1857, æ. 42, in Canaan.  
3923. VI. HIRAM.  
3924. VII. JOHN, b. March 29, 1806, f.

(By second marriage.)

3925. VIII. OLIVE, } twins { m. John Root of Portage, Ohio. [See  
3926. IX. ORRIN, } { 3832.]  
3927. X. HARRIET. 3928. XI. ERASTUS.

CLARK.

3182.

*Fiskhill, N. Y.*

ELIZABETH ROOT, dau. of Enoch (2916), granddau. of Caleb (2836), b. in Canaan, Ct. ; m. — Clark. She lived with her son in Fiskhill, where she d.

*Son:*

SHUBAEL A., a physician, res. Fiskhill, where he died.

SPENCER.

3183.

CHLOE ROOT, dau. of Enoch (2916), granddau. of Caleb (2836), b. in Canaan, Ct. ; m. — Spencer. She d. Feb., 1855.

*Children:*

I. ASA.

II. MARIA.

## *Fifth Generation — Farmington Line.*

3184. .

Dr. ENOCH ROOT, son of Enoch (2916), grandson of Caleb (2836), b. in Canaan, Ct., on the mountain; m. Deborah Abels of Sharon, Ct., b. 1779. He d. 1844. She d. Oct. 6, 1849.

### *Children:*

- 3929. I. DELANA, f.
- 3930. II. CAROLINE E., m. March 11, 1849, Albert Wickham of South Canaan, Ct. S. P.
- 3931. III. ENOCH, b. July, 1807; d. Feb. 2, 1809.
- 3932. IV. ABEL, f.
- 3933. V. MARY ANN, } b. 1815, f.; d. 1851.
- 3934. VI. Daughter, } b. 1815; d. 1815.

D E A N.

3185.

*Ohio.*

PHEBE ROOT, dau. of Enoch (2916), granddau. of Caleb (2836), b. in Canaan, Ct.; m. David Dean, and removed to Ohio.

### *Children:*

- |              |             |               |
|--------------|-------------|---------------|
| I. JOHN.     | IV. LAURA.  | VII. SHUBAEL. |
| II. HARRIET. | V. MINERVA. |               |
| III. ALMIRA. | VI. GEORGE. |               |

P H I L L I P S.

3186.

*Ohio.*

HANNAH ROOT, dau. of Enoch (2916), granddau. of Caleb (2836), b. in South Canaan, Ct.; m. Reuben Phillips. They removed to Ohio.

### *Children:*

- |               |                          |
|---------------|--------------------------|
| I. CYNTHIA.   | VI. MARY ANN, }          |
| II. MERIBAH.  | VII. SARAH ANN, } twins. |
| III. BETHUEL. | VIII. ENOCH.             |
| IV. CAROLINE. | IX. TRYPHENA.            |
| V. LUCINDA.   |                          |

A B E L S.

3187.

*Ohio.*

SALLY ROOT, dau. of Enoch (2916), granddau. of Caleb (2836), b. in South Canaan, Ct., on the mountain, and removed to Ohio; m. Jan. 22, 1807, Daniel Abels.



## Root Genealogical Records.

### *Children:*

MARY, and three sons.

HADSSELL.

3188.

LYDIA ROOT, dau. of Enoch (2916), granddau. of Caleb (2836), b. on Canaan Mountain, South Canaan; m. Daniel Hadsell.

### *Children:*

I. JAMES.

III. ALMOND.

II. ANSON.

IV. EUNICE, and others.

3189.

*Johnson, Ohio.*

GEORGE W. ROOT, son of Enoch (2916), grandson of Caleb (2836), b. Sept., 1788, on Canaan Mountain, South Canaan, Ct.; m. (1) March, 1817, Mary Johnson of Canaan; m. (2) Feb., 1843, Mrs. Julia Holcomb. He removed to Johnson, Trumbull Co., Ohio. He d. Jan. 9, 1868. She resides (1868) in Wisconsin.

### *Children:*

3935. I. CORNELIA, b. Feb., 1818; m. Jan., 1831, J. Post.

3936. II. CORDELIA, b. 1819; m. April 26, 1842, Giles L. Day.

3937. III. MARY L., b. 1820; m. Dec. 31, 1840, — Abell.

3938. IV. CAROLINE, b. 1823; m. July, 1842, — Partridge.

3939. V. GEORGE, b. 1825; d. 1826.

3940. VI. GEORGE J., 1828; m. July 4, 1847, Lucy Smith.

3941. VII. IRENE, b. 1830; m. Feb., 1849, — Gilbert.

3942. VIII. HENRY G., b. Nov., 1832; m. (1) July, 1857, Aurilla Dean, (2) 1859, Jane Wolcott.

3943. IX. SARAH, b. 1835; m. 1855, — Wolcott.

SMITH.

3190.

*Mecca, Ohio.*

TRYPHENA ROOT, dau. of Enoch (2916), granddau. of Caleb (2836), b. Dec. 30, 1790, at Canaan, Ct.; m. March 17, 1817, Joseph L. Smith, and removed to Ohio in June, 1827. She d. Feb. 4, 1861.

### *Son:*

CYRUS H., b. July 5, 1821, in Canaan, Ct., and lives in Mecca, Trumbull county, Ohio.

3191.

Dr. ANSON ROOT, son of Enoch (2916), grandson of Caleb

### *Fifth Generation — Farmington Line.*

(2836), b. 1794, in Canaan, Ct.; m. March 17, 1817, Sally Brooks, and removed to Ohio. He d. May 5, 1846. She d. Dec. 7, 1857.

#### *Children:*

- 3944. I. CHARLES, b. Feb., 1818; m. (1) July, 1838, — —, who d.; m. (2) Dec. 25, 1851; lives n. Newaygo, Michigan.
- 3945. II. SALLY ANN, b. 1819; m. Sept., 1836, John H. Coburn, lived near Spencerville, DeKalb county, Ind.
- 3946. III. EDWARD (Rev.), b. Feb. 4, 1821; m. May, 1842.
- 3947. IV. EUNICE, b. 1823; d. May, 1840.
- 3948. V. MARIETTA, b. 1825; d. March, 1840.
- 3949. VI. ANSON, b. 1827; d. 1828.
- 3950. VII. CLARISSA, b. 1829; d. May, 1840.
- 3951. VIII. ANSON (Dr.), b. Feb., 1831; m. Oct., 1851; lives at Newaygo.
- 3952. IX. RHODA, b. Nov., 1833; m. 1853, Cyrus Abell.
- 3953. X. NELSON, b. Nov., 1837; m. 1857; d. in army, 1867.
- 3954. XI. MARINDA, b. May, 1840; m. 1858.

#### 3197.

*Kensington, Ct.*

JOB ROOT, son of Job (2918), grandson of Thomas (2837), b. July 26, 1770, at Kensington, where he resided on Blue Hills, Kensington. He m. Nov. 7, 1814, Polly, dau. of Jedediah and Eliz. (Page) Gladden, b. Nov. 3, 1788. He d. Jan. 14, 1849, æ. 78.

#### *Children:*

- 3955. I. REUBEN, b. Sept. 4, 1815, f.
- 3956. II. ANNA, b. July 17, 1817; d. May 11, 1839, æ. 23.
- 3957. III. MARY, b. May 9, 1820; m. Linsley Austin.
- 3958. IV. RUTH, b. Nov. 20, 1822; unm'd; living in Kensington.
- 3959. V. ROSWELL, b. Sept. 24, 1828; was in Company I, Fifth regiment Connecticut volunteers.
- 3960. VI. ENOS, b. June 25, 1830; d. Jan. 16, 1833, æ. 2.

#### 3199.

JOEL ROOT, son of Thomas (2919), grandson of Thomas (2837), b. 1755, at Kensington, Ct.; m. Jan. 7, 1779, Ruth Messenger.

#### *Child:*

- 3961. JOEL, b. 1807; d. March 27, 1852, æ. 45, at Bristol, Ct.

## Root Genealogical Records.

3208.

Plainville, Ct.

STEPHEN ROOT, son of Noah (2920), grandson of Thomas (2837), b. March 12, 1764; m. Marsha Beckwith of Southington, Ct. They resided at Plainville, Ct. He d. a. 1843. She d. a. 1850.

### Children:

- 3970. I. NANCY, f.; m. Abel Tryon of Middletown.
- 3971. II. AMON, d. young.
- 3972. III. AMON, d. young.
- 3973. IV. MARY, m. Silas Pardy of Wolcott.
- 3974. V. LEVIA, m. Caleb N. Matthews.
- 3975. VI. LAURA, m. Jonah Allen of Litchfield, Ct.
- 3976. VII. STEPHEN, f.
- 3977. VIII. ASAH, b. Sept., 1806; m. March 6, 1849, Mary N. Markland of Cheshire.
- 3978. IX. MARTIN, lives at Fall River.
- 3979. X. AMANDA, d. unm'd, at Plainville, æ. 22.

3210.

Bristol, Ct.

NOAH ROOT, son of Noah (2920), grandson of Thomas (2837), b. 1777; m. —, and lived at Bristol, Ct. He d. Oct. 10, 1854, æ. 77. She d. May 17, 1845, æ. 66.

### Children:

- 3980. I. WYLLIS, b. 1805; d. June 14, 1828, æ. 23.
- 3981. II. NOAH E. (His child d. Dec. 17, 1834, æ. 2.)

3220.

Whitestown and Cayuga, N. Y.

SALMON ROOT, son of Levi (2924), grandson of Thomas (2837), m. wid. Hannah Graham, née Robinson, in Cayuga village. He lived at Greenbush, Whitestown and Cayuga, N. Y. He d. at Cayuga, N. Y.

### Children:

- 4000. I. MARY SOPHIA, f.; m. Lemuel Wilkins; d. 1869.
- 4001. II. CHARLES HENRY, d. unm'd, of congestion of the brain, while studying for the ministry.
- 4002. III. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. Sept. 11, 1819, f.
- 4003. IV. CAROLINE Elizabeth, unm'd.

3237.

Tallmadge, Ohio.

Capt. SAMUEL ROOT, son of Enos (2927), grandson of Samuel (2839), b. Feb. 18, 1781, in Waterbury, Ct.; m. Rebecca

### *Fifth Generation — Farmington Line.*

Pritchard of Waterbury, Ct. He removed to Ohio in 1820, and resided at Tallmadge. He was Capt. of a light infantry company. He d. Nov. 11, 1826, æ. 45. She d. in Tallmadge.

#### *Children:*

4013. I. MARTHA JULIA, b. April 1, 1804; m. Samuel Marshal Bronson.  
4014. II. PHILOMELA, b. Dec. 18, 1805; m. Wm. Hine.  
4015. III. HANNAH EMMELINE, b. Aug. 11, 1808; m. Wyllis Fenn.  
4016. IV. SAMUEL HOMER, b. April 6, 1810, f.  
4017. V. ELIZA REBECCA, b. April 4, 1812; m. David Elstone.  
4018. VI. SALLY MARIA, b. June 4, 1814; m. David Law, and d. Aug. 14, 1842.  
4019. VII. BENJAMIN EDSON, b. Sept. 29, 1816; d. in infancy.  
4020. VIII. MARY, b. May 14, 1819; m. Dr. David W. Caruthers; d. July 26, 1861.  
4021. IX. ALBERT EDSON, b. June 11, 1822; d.; f.

#### WOLCOTT.

3238.

ELIZABETH ROOT, dau. of Enos (2927), granddau. of Samuel (2839), b. April 23, 1783, in Waterbury, Ct.; m. Russell Wolcott, who d. in early life, leaving two children. She d. Jan. 14, 1810, æ. 26.

#### *Children:*

- I. LYDIA, m. — Babcock.  
II. HALSEY, who m. and rem. to Iowa, and was killed by lightning in the field.

3240.

*Waverly, Ill.*

Col. CHAUNCEY ROOT, son of Enos (2927), grandson of Samuel (2839), b. Sept. 22, 1787, in Waterbury, Ct.; m. (1) Huldah Fairchild. She d. He m. (2) widow Hannah Dutton, née Fairchild, twin sister of his first wife. He was a prominent citizen of Waterbury, Ct., was colonel of the regiment in New Haven Co., Ct. He removed in 1843 to Waverly, Ill., where he d. Aug. 7, 1864, æ. 76, much respected by the community.

#### *Children:*

4022. I. EDWARD, b. July 18, 1812; d. Jan. 30, 1813.  
4023. II. CAROLINE, b. March 11, 1815; m. Chas. Newton of Waterbury.  
4024. III. EDWARD, b. Oct. 27, 1816, f.

## Root Genealogical Records.

4025. IV. CHARLES, b. March 17, 1819; d. Sept. 3, 1836, æ. 17.  
4026. V. HULDAH E., b. Dec. 3, 1821; m. Lafayette Post.

3241.

*Waterbury, Ct.*

ELIAS ROOT, son of Enos (2927), grandson of Samuel (2839), b. Aug. 30, 1789, at Waterbury, Ct.; m. Betsey Hungerford. He went into the army, and was supposed to have been killed in battle.

3242.

ENOS PRINDLE ROOT, son of Enos (2927), grandson of Samuel (2839), b. Nov. 30, 1792, in Waterbury, Ct.; m. 1816, Maria Downs, b. 1795.

### *Children:*

4027. I. CHARLOTTE ANN, b. 1817, f.  
4028. II. ALBERT AUGUSTUS, b. 1819, f.  
4029. III. ANSON ALONZO, b. 1821, f.  
4030. IV. MARY MARIA, b. 1830, f.  
4031. V. SAMUEL, b. 1835.  
4032. VI. WILLARD EDSON, b. 1836.  
4033. VII. JANE, b. 1838, f.

---

## SIXTH GENERATION.

### FARMINGTON LINE.

3270.

*Enfield, Ct.*



STEPHEN ROOT, son of Stephen (2940), grandson of Jonathan (2845); m. a. 1802, Cynthia Chapin, dau. of Rev. Nathaniel Chapin (a Baptist minister), of Union, Ct., and lived in Enfield, Ct. He d. March 14, 1841, æ. 64. She d. April 11, 1836, æ. 51.

### *Children:*

4050. I. EMMELINE, b. 1803; unm'd.  
4051. II. LUCY, b. 1805; m. Edward Button, Warehouse Point, East Windsor, Ct.  
4052. III. MARY, b. 1807; m. James Jencks, Enfield, Ct.  
4053. IV. FREDERICK C., b. July 28, 1809, f.

## *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

- 4054. V. MARTIN, b. 1811.
- 4055. VI. CHAUNCEY, b. Aug. 28, 1813, f.
- 4056. VII. EDWARD, b. 1815.
- 4057. VIII. CAROLINE, b. 1817.
- 4058. IX. JAMES, b. 1819.
- 4059. X. HENRY, b. 1821.

3275.

*Castleton, Vt.*

OLIVER ROOT, son of Oliver (2942), grandson of Samuel (2849), b. Oct. 30, 1767, in Pittsfield, Mass.; m. (1) Esther Hubbard; m. (2) Sarah Burbank. They lived in Castleton, Vt.

*Children:* (By second marriage.)

- 4059½. I. OLIVER, d. in infancy.
- 4060. II. SAMUEL, f.

3276.

*Pittsfield, Mass.*

SAMUEL ROOT, son of Oliver (2942), grandson of Samuel (2849), b. April 1, 1769, at Pittsfield, Mass.; m. (1) Tryphena Sackett. She d. July 7, 1799. He m. (2) wid. Lydia Graham, née Goodrich. He d. a. 1856, æ. 87.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

- 4061. I. OPAMA, b. June 4, 1789.
- 4062. II. JULIA, b. Dec. 13, 1791.
- 4063. III. FRANKLIN, b. March 14, 1795, f.
- 4064. IV. OLIVER SACKETT, b. July 1, 1799, f.

(By second marriage.)

- 4065. V. JOSIAH GOODRICH, b. May 28, 1801, f.
- 4066. VI. TRYPHENA, b. March 23, 1804.
- 4067. VII. LYDIA, b. Oct. 10, 1808.

3277.

*Grafton, Ohio.*

AARON ROOT, son of Oliver (2942), grandson of Samuel (2849), b. Oct. 22, 1770, in Pittsfield, Mass.; m. (1) Oct., 1797, Clarissa Pomeroy of Pittsfield, Mass., b. June 12, 1769. She d. Jan. 13, 1814. He m. (2) Sept. 22, 1814, wid. Anna West of Pittsfield. She d. Oct. 9, 1829. He m. (3) Oct., 1832, wid. Olive Turner. In early life Mr. R. and his first wife united with the Methodist Episcopal church. He was a member of the same for sixty years. He d. Dec. 8, 1852, æ. 82.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

- 4068. I. NANCY B., b. Nov. 27, 1798; m. 1814, Lyman Peabody, res. at Grafton, Ohio.



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

4069. II. JOHN POMEROY, b. Jan. 28, 1800; res. at Warrensville, Cuyahoga Co., Ohio. He has been a member of the Shaker community for forty years.
- 4069½. III. SAMUEL, b. March 13, 1802; d. Sept., 1803.
4070. IV. SAMUEL, b. May 12, 1804; d. June 12, 1825, æ. 21.
4071. V. ASHLEY S., b. Aug. 23, 1805, f.
4072. VI. MARY, b. Sept. 30, 1807; m. (1) Wm. Kinney. He d. 1849. He m. (2) Joseph Thompson; res. Grafton.

(By second marriage.)

4073. VII. FREDERICK A., b. Nov. 16, 1815; d. Nov. 9, 1817.
- 4073½. VIII. OLIVER, b. July 20, 1817, f.

3278.

*Medina Co., Ohio.*

WILLIAM ROOT, son of Oliver (2942), grandson of Samuel (2849), b. March 14, 1776; m. Feb. 12, 1795, Rhoda Butler, b. June 14, 1777. He removed to Loraine Co., Ohio. He d. Oct. 3, 1831, æ. 55. She d. May 3, 1843, æ. a. 66.

*Children:*

4074. I. HORACE, b. March 4, 1796; m. Oct., 1816, Edith Ward; d. Nov., 1865, æ. 69.
4075. II. FREDERICK, b. Nov. 2, 1798; m. Aug. 3, 1823, Rachel Berdan; d. April 20, 1838, æ. 39.
4076. III. WILLIAM, b. July 22, 1800; m. Dec. 9, 1822, Catherine Ann Huntington, b. Sept. 27, 1806. He was treasurer of Medina Co., Ohio.
4077. IV. RHODA, b. Feb. 18, 1803; d. Sept. 2, 1822, æ. 19.
4078. V. JOSIAH B., b. Aug. 2, 1806; m. Jan. 1, 1828, Desire Freeze.
4079. VI. CHARLES, b. March 4, 1809; m. May 1, 1833, Ruth A. Martin; d. Sept. 16, 1850, æ. 41.
4080. VII. CAROLINE, b. June 1, 1812; m. Oct. 11, 1837, Emery S. Billings; d. March 1, 1864, æ. 51.
4081. VIII. JAMES A., b. July 14, 1818; m. Nov. 19, 1840, Susan H. Whitman. He lives at Brunswick, Medina Co., O.

HARRIS.

3279.

HANNAH ROOT, dau. of Oliver (2942), granddau. of Samuel (2849), b. Oct. 10, 1777; m. Josiah Harris.

*Children:*

I. OLIVER.

II. SARAH.

## *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

3281.

*Pittsfield, Mass.*

JAMES ROOT, son of Oliver (2942), grandson of Samuel (2849), b. Feb. 23, 1781, at Pittsfield, Mass., where he lived. He m. Elizabeth Stocking, who was b. May 9, 1780.

### *Children:*

- 4082. I. ELIZA HURD, b. Oct. 30, 1801, f.
- 4083. II. HANNAH ASHLEY, b. Aug. 15, 1803, f.
- 4084. III. LOVINIA STOCKING, b. April 19, 1808, f.
- 4085. IV. JEANNETTE, b. March 4, 1813.

3282.

*Pittsfield, Mass.*

HENRY ROOT, son of Oliver (2942), grandson of Samuel (2849), b. Oct. 21, 1783, in Pittsfield, Mass.; m. 1810, Thankful Johnson, b. Oct. 16, 1785, in Haddam, Ct. They lived on the old farm in Pittsfield, Mass. It is located two and a half miles west of the old elm in the park. He d. May 3, 1863, æ. 79. She d. Nov. 30, 1865, æ. 80.

### *Children: (All born in Pittsfield, Mass.)*

- 4086. I. JANE ADELAIDE, b. May 4, 1811, f.; d. Dec. 22, 1842.
- 4087. II. NANCY SOPHIA, b. May 13, 1812, f.; d. Nov. 28, 1838.
- 4088. III. HENRY EDWIN, b. Dec. 5, 1813, f.
- 4089. IV. CLARISSA JOHNSON, b. Oct. 21, 1815, f.; d. March 20, 1842, æ. 26.
- 4090. V. MARY HURD, b. Nov. 8, 1817; d. Aug. 4, 1847, æ. 29.
- 4091. VI. SARAH THATCHER, b. Nov. 14, 1819; d. March 8, 1838, æ. 18.
- 4092. VII. LUCY MARIA, b. Oct. 13, 1821, f.
- 4093. VIII. OLIVER, b. Feb. 8, 1824, f.
- 4094. IX. JOHN ADAMS, b. Feb. 1, 1828; d. March 11, 1849, æ. 21, unm'd.

McINTOSH.

3283.

*Ohio.*

PRECEPTY ROOT, dau. of Oliver (2942), granddau. of Samuel (2849), b. Jan. 4, 1787; m. July, 1810, Myron McIntosh. She lived in Ohio. She d. Aug. 15, 1866, æ. 79.

### *Children:*

- I. LAVINIA, b. Aug. 8, 1811.
- II. EGBERT, b. Aug. 22, 1813.
- III. HANNAH, b. Aug. 17, 1815.
- IV. EVELINE, b. Jan. 3, 1817.

## Root Genealogical Records.

3286.

SAMUEL ROOT, son of Samuel (2943), grandson of Martin (2650), b. 1782, in Westfield, Mass.; m. Hannah Stacy of Wilbraham, Mass. He d. June 13, 1817, æ. 35.

*Son:*

4095. STACY R., who lives in Pennsylvania.

3291.

JOHN ROOT, son of Samuel (2943), grandson of Martin (2650), b. 1801, in Westfield, Mass.; m. (1) Clarissa Bush, d.; m. (2) Lucy Bush, d. He d. 1839.

*Children:*

Several.

3300.

*Oxford, N. Y.*

AZARIAH ROOT, son of Joshua (2952), grandson of Joshua (2853), b. in West Stockbridge, Mass.; m. — —; removed to Chenango Co., N. Y. He d. March, 1831.

*Children:*

4100. I. SYLVANUS.

4102. III. ELIZA, d.

4101. II. SAMUEL.

4103. IV. ALTANA.

3310.

*Williamson, N. Y.*

MOSES ROOT, son of Moses (2954), grandson of Joshua (2853), b. 1780, in West Stockbridge, Mass. He m. Hannah Denison. He removed to Black River country, and lived in Williamson, Wayne Co., N. Y. He d. 1832, æ. 52. She d. 1856.

*Children:*

4120. I. JEREMIAH DENISON, f.; d.

4121. II. CHARLES WHEELER, f.; d.

4122. III. FREDERICK ALMON, f.

4123. IV. DANIEL SEXTON, f.

4124. V. ENOS LEWIS, f.

4125. VI. WILLIAM CHEESEBROUGH, f.

4126. VII. ERASTUS, d. young.

4127. VIII. HENRY DYER, b. Dec. 2, 1822, f.

3311.

*Center Lisle, N. Y.*

DANIEL ROOT, son of Moses (2954), grandson of Joshua (2853), b. 1781, in West Stockbridge, Mass. He removed to

### *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

Otsego Co., N. Y., and is living (1869) at Center Lisle, at the age of 88. He was m. in 1800, to Betsey Burrell.

#### *Children :*

- 4128. I. ANN, b. 1803; m. Jos. Bayette.
- 4129. II. WILLIAM, b. 1805, f.
- 4130. III. LOIS, b. 1806; m. Wm. Howland.
- 4131. IV. DANIEL, b. 1808, f.

3331.

*Victor, N. Y.*

IRA ROOT, son of Isaac (2961), grandson of Joshua (2853), b. in West Stockbridge, Mass.; m. — —. They lived near Victor village, Ontario, N. Y. He d.

#### *Only Son :*

- 4150. SYLVANUS.

3332.

*Victor, N. Y.*

ASA ROOT, son of Isaac (2961), grandson of Joshua (2853), b. in West Stockbridge, Mass.; m. (1) — —; m. (2) — —. He lived at Victor, Ontario county, N. Y.

#### *Children : (By first marriage.)*

- 4151. I. CHARLES.

#### *(By second marriage.)*

- 4152. II. ERASTUS, m.; 5 children; lives at Canandaigua, N. Y.
- 4153. III. ISAAC.
- 4154. IV. JAMES, m. and d.
- 4155. V. SALOMA, m. — — Blood, and went west.
- 4156. VI. MARY, d. unm'd.

3333.

*Adrian, Mich.*

LORAN ROOT, son of Isaac (2961), grandson of Joshua (2853), b. a. 1792, in West Stockbridge, Mass.; m. Sarah Porter. He d. 1868, near Adrian, Mich. She is living there.

#### *Children :*

- 4157. I. LUCINA, m. Frances Wright of Fairfield, Ohio.
- 4158. II. JANE, m. John Green of New Haven, Ohio.
- 4159. III. AVIS, d. unm'd.
- 4160. IV. AUGUSTUS LORAN, b. March 8, 1823, f.
- 4161. V. ELIZA, unm'd, in Michigan.
- 4162. VI. SABRA, unm'd.
- 4163. VII. FRANCES, d. young.

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

4164. VIII. DELIA, m. Geo. Corwin of Adrian, Mich.  
 4165. IX. ELECTA, d. young.  
 4166. X. SEYMOUR, d. young.  
 4167. XI. HENRY, unm'd, living in Michigan.

3334.

*Lagrange, N. Y.*

ZADOCK ROOT, son of Isaac (2961), grandson of Joshua (2853), b. in West Stockbridge, Mass. He lived in Victor, Ontario Co., N. Y., and in Lagrange, N. Y. He d. July, 1866, at Victor. Mrs. R. d. 1863.

### *Children :*

4168. I. ROSILLA, m. Dwight Wood; d.  
 4169. II. ORRIS, b. 1813; m. 1840, Mary Elliott of Cayuga Co., S. P. Res. Lagrange, N. Y.  
 4170. III. PRUELLA, m. Alden Boughton of Victor, N. Y.  
 4171. IV. HARRY, f.  
 4172. V. ERASTUS, d. unm'd.  
 4173. VI. LYMAN, m. Emmeline Gillis of Victor. S. P. Res. Michigan.  
 4174. VII. SELLA, m. Henry Hurlbut of Leroy, N. Y.  
 4175. VIII. ALMIRA, m. Leonard Brady of Wyoming, N. Y. S. P.  
 4176. IX. SABRINA, m. Joshua Jenks of Perry, N. Y.  
 4177. X. AMARILLA, m. Oswald Pettibone of Perry; removed to Michigan.  
 4178. XI. DWIGHT, f.

3335.

*Rochester, N. Y.*

NOAH ROOT, son of Isaac (2961), grandson of Joshua (2815), b. in West Stockbridge, Mass.; m. (1) Sabra —; she d. He m. (2) Polly —; she d. He has lived in Canada, and in Rochester, N. Y.

3375.

JONATHAN ROOT, son of Joseph (2983), grandson of Elisha (2861), b. July 7, 1770, at Southwick, Mass.; m. Prudence Brooks of Otis, Mass. He d. Oct. 10, 1799, æ. 29.

### *Children :*

4200. I. JONATHAN, b. a. 1795; prob. m. Rachel Haley, who d. Jan. 13, 1823.  
 4201. II. WARREN, lives in West Andover, Ohio.  
 4202. III. TRUMAN. 4203. IV. PHILO.

3376.

*Pittsfield, Ohio.*

SETH ROOT, son of Joseph (2983), grandson of Elisha (2861),

## *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

b. Jan. 30, 1772, at Southwick, Mass.; m. Philinda Pelton of Otis, Mass. He emigrated to Pittsfield, Loraine Co., Ohio, about 1830. He d. Feb. 13, 1860, æ. 88.

### *Children :*

4204. I. MIX, living in Pittsfield, Ohio.  
4205. II. ALBERT, " "  
4206. III. SYDNEY, d. a. 1860. 4207. IV. CHARLOTTE.

3377.

*West Andover, O.*

REUBEN ROOT, son of Joseph (2983), grandson of Elisha (2861), b. Feb. 27, 1774, at Southwick, Mass.; m. Lucy Adams of Sandisfield, Mass., and emigrated to Ohio a. 1820. He d. Dec. 25, 1862.

### *Children :*

4208. I. COLLINS, lived in West Andover, Ohio.  
4209. II. CRITTENDEN, d. a. 1840 in Illinois.  
4210. III. LUCY, b. Jan. 3, 1803; m. Chauncey Knox of Parma, N. Y.  
4211. IV. HANNAH, m. Marvin Adams of Illinois.  
4212. V. ORPHA, m. John Blanchard of West Andover, O.; d.  
4213. VI. EMMELINE, m. Thos. Pitcher, and lives in West Andover, Ohio.  
4214. VII. MARIA, m. William Riley Downs, and lives in West Andover, Ohio. [See 3380.]  
4215. VIII. ATLA, m. Heland Heath, and lives in Williamsfield, O.  
4216. IX. JAMES, d. a. 1857.  
4217. X. MILTON, lives in Wisconsin.

3378.

*Illinois.*

WARREN ROOT, son of Joseph (2983), grandson of Elisha (2861), b. April 29, 1776, at Southwick, Mass.; m. Rosanna Goddard of Granby, Mass. He emigrated to Ohio about 1830, and about 1832 went to Illinois.

### *Son :*

4220. SELDEN, who d. in Illinois, 183-.

3379.

*Augusta, N. Y.*

URI ROOT, son of Joseph (2983), grandson of Elisha (2861), b. Aug. 22, 1779, at Southwick, Mass.; m. 1803, Mercy Adams of Becket, Mass., who was b. March 9, 1783. They rem. from Sandisfield, Mass., to Augusta, N. Y., about the



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

year 1806. He d. Sept. 1, 1831. She was living (1862) in West Andover, Ohio.

### *Children:*

- 4221. I. URIAH ALBINUS, b. March 1, 1805, f.
- 4222. II. ELIZABETH, b. March 29, 1807; m. Jesse E. Snow of West Andover, Ohio.
- 4223. III. WILLIAM A., b. July 17, 1809; m., lives W. Andover.
- 4224. IV. ORVILLE, b. March 30, 1811; m. and lives in Illinois.
- 4225. V. JOSEPH A., b. Aug. 11, 1813, f.
- 4226. VI. ANDRUS P., b. Nov. 7, 1815, f.
- 4227. VII. ASAHIEL, b. July 6, 1817, f.; d. July 24, 1863, æ. 46.
- 4228. VIII. JAMES WARREN, b. June 15, 1819, f.; d. 1857, æ. 38.
- 4229. IX. HARMON K., b. April 6, 1822, f.; d. April 9, 1858.
- 4230. X. FLAVIA MATILDA, b. April 3, 1824; d. March, 1825.

## D O W N S.

3380.

*Sandisfield, Mass.*

BETSEY ROOT, dau. of Joseph (2983), granddau. of Elisha (2861), b. Sept. 17, 1781, in Otis, Mass.; m. Sept. 9, 1806, Zina Downs of Sandisfield, Mass.

### *Children:*

- I. JOSEPH R., b. Feb. 23, 1807; m. March 16, 1831, Esther Hawley of Otis; lives in Nelson, Ohio.
- II. WILLIAM R., b. Oct. 27, 1809; m. Nov. 16, 1843, Maria, dau. of Reuben Root of Andover, Ohio, where they live. [See 4214.]
- III. LYMAN, b. July 4, 1813; m. Jan. 7, 1836, Ann Wentworth of Sandisfield, Mass., where they reside.
- IV. LINUS, b. July 4, 1813; m. Dec. 7, 1835, Mary Ann Wentworth of Sandisfield, where he d. Oct. 21, 1850.
- V. ANDREW B., b. May 14, 1815; m. Oct. 28, 1840, Adeline Tinker of Sandisfield, Mass., where they live.
- VI. BENJAMIN F., b. Dec. 31, 1821; m. Oct. 10, 1846, and lives in Almond, Alleghany Co., N. Y.

3381.

*Otis, N. Y.*

JOSEPH A. ROOT, son of Joseph (2893), grandson of Elisha (2861), b. May 2, 1784, in Otis, Mass.; m. Feb. 6, 1811, Aphia Clark of Tolland, Mass. He lived in Otis, and d. May 4, 1844.

### *Children:*

- 4230½. I. Child, d. in infancy.

## *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

4231. II. CAROLINE A., m. Noah Atwater.  
 4232. III. LAURENS M., b. Sept. 4, 1816, f.; d. Nov. 26, 1864.  
 4233. IV. AURELIUS C., b. a. 1818; lives at Lyons, Iowa.  
 4234. V. WASHINGTON M., b. a. 1820, f.  
 4235. VI. HARRIET L., b. 1825; d. Sept., 1843, æ. 18.  
 4236. VII. JOHN Q., b. a. 1827; m. Feb. 23, 1854, Antoinette Preston of Hartford. He resided at Pittsfield, was Capt. in Co. A, 22d Ct. Regt., and rem. to Lyons, Iowa.

3382.

*Southwick, Mass.*

NOAH ROOT, son of Zur (2985), grandson of Elisha (2861), b. in Southwick, Mass.; m. Sally Allen, dau. of Moses Allen of Southwick. He d. a. 1814.

### *Children :*

4237. I. NOAH, f.  
 4238. II. SALLY MARIA, b. Nov. 4, 1802, f.  
 4238½. III. ZURVIAH, d. in infancy.  
 4238½. IV. POLLY, m. Isaac Owen.  
 4239. V. SILAS, f.                      4240. VI. LEWIS, f.

3383.

*Suffield, Ct.*

CLARK ROOT, son of Zur (2985), grandson of Elisha (2861), m. Lucy Kellogg.

### *Children :*

4241. I. POLLY.  
 4242. II. LUCILLA, m. Martin Barnes of Southampton; Mass.  
 4243. III. MARYETTE.                      4244. IV. SHELDON.

3384.

ELISHA ROOT, son of Zur (2985), grandson of Elisha (2861), m. Ann Kellogg.

### *Children :*

4245. I. ANN.                                      4248. IV. ELISHA, m. Cynthia Aldeman. They live at Turkey Hills, Ct.  
 4246. II. ELISHA, d.  
 4247. III. ELIZA.

3385.

*Suffield, Ct.*

OLIVER ROOT, son of Zur (2985), grandson of Elisha (2861), m. Olive Cannon.

### *Children :*

4250. I. RHODA, m. Charles Oakley.  
 4251. II. EZRA

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

4252. III. MARYETTE.  
 4253. IV. CATHERINE, }  
 4254. V. CAROLINE, } twins { m. Lucius Adams of W. Suffield.  
 4255. VI. SAREPTA, m.

S M I T H.

3390.

*Southwick, Mass.*

HULDAH ROOT, dau. of Gideon (2988), granddau. of John (2862), b. Feb. 4, 1761; m. Isaac Smith of Southwick, Mass.

*Child:*

LEMUEL, b. 1780; m. (1) Polly, dau. of Isaac Fowler of Southwick, Mass. She d. He m. (2) Lucia Goodman, res. at Spencer, Worcester, Mass., and afterwards in Westfield,\* where he d. in 1866, æ 86.

3391.

*Southwick, Mass.*

GIDEON ROOT, son of Gideon (2988), grandson of John (2862), b. June 9, 1763, in Southwick, Mass.; m. 1784, Eunice, dau. of Jonathan and Eunice Whitney of Framingham, b. Nov. 16, 1763. They lived in Southwick, Mass. She d. Oct. 14, 1842, æ. a. 79. He d. Nov. 17, 1844, æ. 81.

*Children:*

4271. I. OLIVER, b. Aug. 19, 1784; d. young.  
 4272. II. HENRY, b. Feb. 2, 1787; d. æ. a. 21, unm'd.  
 4273. III. OLIVE, b. Nov. 9, 1790, f.; d. July 16, 1868, æ. 77.  
 4274. IV. FANNY, b. July 15, 1793, f.; living (1869).  
 4274½. V. Infant, d.  
 4275. VI. OLIVER, b. Oct. 24, 1797, f.  
 4276. VII. HULDAH, b. June 19, 1802; d. in infancy.  
 4277. VIII. HULDAH, b. Jan. 19, 1805, f.

3392.

*Bainbridge, Ohio.*

JEREMIAH ROOT, son of Gideon (2988), grandson of John (2862), b. July 7, 1765, in Southwick, Mass.; m. 1788, Lucretia Page, dau. of Isaac Page of S., and removed to Washington, Mass., thence to Chester, Mass., and thence to Bainbridge, Ohio, in 1807. He d. Dec. 26, 1815, while on a visit to Southwick.

---

\* The children of Lemuel Smith were: 1. *Hiram*, d. unm'd. 2. *Madison*, m. 3. *Elbridge Gerry*, m., lived in Ill. 4. *Austin*, m. 5. *Mary*, m. Harlan Parsons, they d. in Gloversville, N. Y. 6. *Fowler*, m.

## *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

### *Children :*

4278. I. SARAH, who became 2d wife of John Brown, of Canton, Ct., father of the world-renowned John Brown, who d. at Harper's Ferry, Va.  
 4279. II. ABIGAIL LUCRETIA, m. Dr. Jonathan Metcalf, son of David M. and Anne Champion, b. June 27, 1787, at Lebanon, Ct.  
 4280. III. POLLY.  
 4281. IV. Daughter unm'd.  
 4282. V. JEREMIAH, b. Nov. 1, 1795, in Washington, Mass., f.  
 4283. VI. BARNES, b. a. 1797.  
 4284. VII. ROBERT, b. Dec. 12, 1799, in Chester, Mass., f.

3394.

*Remsen, N. Y.*

ZALMON ROOT, son of Gideon (2988), grandson of John (2862), b. Jan. 14, 1770; m. (1) Prudence Pomeroy of Suffield, Ct. She d. He m. (2) Clarissa Dunn of Southwick, Mass. He removed to the Black River country, N. Y., and lived in Remsen, Oneida Co., where he was supervisor for two years. He d. there in 1844.

### *Children :*

4286. I. SOPHIA, f.; d. a. 1850.  
 4287. II. FANNY, m. John Smith; d.  
 4288. III. ZALMON, m. Helen Gardner of Hamilton, N. Y.; res. at Brighton, Cook Co., Ill., has a large family.  
 4289. IV. CLARISSA, m. Thos. Hawley; d. a. 1845.  
 4290. V. LUCRETIA, m. Thos. Hawley (2d wife); d.

L E E.

3394½.

*Bristol, Ct.*

CLARISSA ROOT, dau. of Gideon (2988), granddau. of John (2862), b. Nov. 2, 1774, in Southwick, Mass.; m. James Lee of Bristol, Ct.

### *Children :*

- I. NELSON, m.  
 II. LESTER, d. young.  
 III. FANNY, m. (1) Norman Lewis; m. (2) ——— Hungerford.  
 IV. HENRY, m. Betsey Ann Nicholson of Plymouth, Ct.\*  
 V. RODNEY, m.

---

\* Children of Henry and Betsey: 1. *James*, m. Kate Lee, his cousin. 2. *Dau.*

## Root Genealogical Records.

### CARTER.

3394 $\frac{1}{2}$ .

*Champion, N. Y.*

ROXANNA ROOT, dau. of Gideon (2988), granddau. of John (2862), b. July 25, 1778, in Southwick, Mass.; m. Jan. 4, 1798, Asa Carter of Southwick, Mass., b. Nov. 13, 1776, in Wolcott, Ct., rem. to Champion, Jefferson Co., N. Y. He d. Aug. 16, 1855. She d. Dec. 24, 1863, æ. 85.

*Children:* (12 in all.)

- |             |                        |
|-------------|------------------------|
| I. ABIGAIL. | IV. LUCINA.            |
| II. BARNES. | V. DENNIS.             |
| III. MARY.  | VI. NEWELL W., b 1823. |

### IVES.

3394 $\frac{1}{2}$ .

*Otis and Westfield, Mass.*

RHODA ROOT, dau. of Gideon (2988), granddau. of John (2862), b. Oct. 23, 1780, in Southwick, Mass.; m. Matthew Ives of Southwick. He was a lawyer, removed to Otis, Mass., and afterwards settled in Westfield, Mass., where he d. in 1840 or '41. She d. Dec., 1865 or '66.

*Children:*

- I. THERON, m. Mary A. Ring; d. 1869.
- II. GEORGE, m.; d. 1867 or '68.
- III. MATTHEW, b. a. Aug., 1803, grad. at Yale College; m. Nancy, dau. of Jeremiah Moseley of Westfield, Mass. She d. He was rep., and held other offices.\*
- IV. CELESTIA D., m. Thos. Ashley of Westfield, Mass. †

3402.

*Pittsfield, Mass.*

HON. JOHN BURGOYNE ROOT, son of Ezekiel (2989), grandson of John (2862), b. Feb. 6, 1778, in Pittsfield, Mass.; m. Martha —. He lived at Pittsfield, Mass., and was representative from his district to the state legislature, in 1812-13. He was a general of the state militia.

---

\* Children of Matthew and Nancy: 1. *Matthew*, d. in childhood. 2. *Elizabeth*, m. 1861, — Wood of Boston; res. at Louisville, Ky. 3. *Henry*, d. Aug., 1850, æ. 17. 4. *Emily E.*, d. in early womanhood. 5. *Nancy A.*, d. in early womanhood.

† Children of Celestia D. and Thomas: 1. *Thomas*, m.; res. at Bloomington, Ill. 2. *Sarah*. 3. *Lucy*. 4. *Susan*, unm'd, Westfield, Mass.



## Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.

### Children :

4300. I. MARTHA GRAVES, b. Feb. 26, 1802.  
4301. II. JOHN PARTRIDGE, b. May 14, 1804.  
4302. III. SOPHIA PARTRIDGE, b. Sept. 5, 1806.

3404.

*Pittsfield, Mass.*

GEORGE BRIDGES RODNEY ROOT, son of Ezekiel (2989) grandson of John (2862), b. Sept. 19, 1782, in Pittsfield, Mass., where he lived ; m. Honora —.

### Children :

4304. I. ELIZABETH ROBBINS, b. July 31, 1809.  
4305. II. EZEKIEL, b. Oct. 8, 1811.  
4306. III. GEORGE BRIDGES RODNEY, b. March 19, 1813.

3406.

*Buffalo, N. Y.*

JOHN ROOT, son of Roger (2990), grandson of John (2862), b. in 1773, in Southwick, Mass. ; m. (1) Christiana Merrills, only child of Charles and Christiana (Edwards) Merrills of Hartford, Ct. ; m. (2) widow Stewart of Buffalo, N. Y. He was a lawyer, and was distinguished for his legal acumen, while he was equally notorious for his humorous, witty and sarcastic speeches, which frequently set the court-room in a roar of laughter. He practiced in Walton, Delaware county, N. Y., about ten years, and then removed to Buffalo, N. Y., where he was quite a prominent citizen. He was a man of gigantic stature, though rather round-shouldered.\* He d. Sept. 16, 1849, æ. 76, in Buffalo, N. Y. S. P. His wife survived him a few years.

---

\* From Hon. Wm. Ketchum's *History of Buffalo and the Senecas* (2 vols., 8vo.), a valuable and interesting historical work, recently published, we extract the following : " Among the early lawyers of Buffalo was the venerable John Root, attorney and counselor at law. He came to Buffalo in 1810. He was the cotemporary of Walden, Potter, Harrison, and other early practitioners in western New York. A book might be filled with the witty sayings and sharp repartees of Old Counselor Root, as he was familiarly named. These are still remembered and often repeated by the older members of the bar, even to this day. . . . . On one occasion he and Gen. Potter were opposed to each other in trying a case of assault and battery. Root, in the course of his argument, said he had known a case where a man, from a slight blow of a stick on the head, became idiotic for the rest of his life. Potter, suspecting the counselor of drawing upon his imagination rather than stating facts, interrupted him by the inquiry, ' Who was it ? ' Root turned slowly toward him and said, in a mild voice, ' I don't mean you brother Potter. ' " Hon. Wm. Ketchum also relates the



## Root Genealogical Records.

3407.

{ *Winchester, Ct.*  
{ *Summit, Pa.*

ROGER ROOT, son of Roger (2990), grandson of John (2862), b. 1775, in Southwick, Mass.; m. March 26, 1807, Florinda, dau. of John and Hannah Miner, b. Nov. 9, 1780; in Winchester, Ct., where they lived for some years. He d. in Summit, Erie Co., Pa., where his children now reside.

*Children:* (Born at Winchester.)

- 4316. I. CAROLINE NANCY,, b. Feb. 9, 1809; m. — McNair.
- 4317. II. HARRY OSCAR, b. Aug. 23, 1810, f.
- 4318. III. LUCIUS MINER, b. Feb. 28, 1814; d. before 1864.
- 4319. IV. JULIETTE, b. June 26, 1816.
- 4320. V. SIDNEY.
- 4321. VI. ELIZA, prob. m. Jacob Sell.
- 4322. VII. REBECCA.

3412.

*Cooperstown, N. Y.*

REUBEN ROOT, son of Reuben (2996), grandson of Daniel (2884), b. Aug. 6, 1770, at Lenox, Mass. He left Lenox and located in Cooperstown, N. Y., where he m. Polly Fuller. He d. before 1817.

*Children:*

- |                    |                             |
|--------------------|-----------------------------|
| 4325. I. CHARLES.  | 4328. IV. BUTLER.           |
| 4326. II. CHESTER. | 4329. V. LAVINA.            |
| 4327. III. MARIA.  | 4330. VI. PARTHENA MARILLA. |

DUNBAR.

3413.

*Lenox, Mass.*

SARAH ROOT, dau. of Reuben (2996), granddau. of Daniel (2884), b. July 17, 1774, at Lenox, Mass.; m. David Dunbar, in Lenox, and the remainder of the family rem. to state of N. Y.

---

following anecdote: "In a suit between parties where one man had shot another in the leg with a shot gun at a wedding carousal, Root was employed by the plaintiff to prosecute for damages. In the progress of the trial a point was made on the part of the defense, that the gun was charged with peas and not with *shot*. To rebut this statement Root called up his client, who sat near him, and told him to pull up his pants and show the wound, which had hardly healed. The exhibition of the leg and foot of his client was not creditable to his character for cleanliness, to say the least of it. Root immediately turned to the judge, triumphantly exclaiming, '*Evidently*, your honor, not peas, or they would have sprouted long ago.'" After practicing in his profession to an advanced age, Mr. Root retired to a farm upon the lake shore, in the town of Hamburg, but died in Buffalo.

## *Sixth Generation—Farmington Line.*

*Children:* (All born in Lenox.)

- |             |                       |
|-------------|-----------------------|
| I. WILLIAM. | V. LYMAN.             |
| II. POLLY.  | VI. PAULINA.          |
| III. SARAH. | VII. SELAH BUCKLEY.   |
| IV. JOSEPH. | VIII. SALINA LAMENTA. |

BUTLER.

3414.

*Lenox, Mass., and Ohio.*

ANNA ROOT, dau. of Reuben (2996), granddau. of Daniel (2884), b. Nov. 20, 1776, at Lenox, Mass.; m. 1806, David Butler, and rem. to the state of Ohio.

*Children:* (Born in Lenox, Mass.)

- |            |                |
|------------|----------------|
| I. REUBEN. | II. SARAH ANN. |
|------------|----------------|

3415.

*Cayuga Co., N. Y.*

AMOS ROOT, son of Reuben (2996), grandson of Daniel (2884), b. Sept. 14, 1778, at Lenox, Mass.; m. Oct. 23, 1800, Theodosia Way, in Lenox, Mass., where they res. until 1803, when they rem. to Cayuga Co., N. Y. He d. bef. 1817.

*Children:*

- |                    |                     |
|--------------------|---------------------|
| 4331. I. FREEDOM.  | 4334. IV. LEVI.     |
| 4332. II. POLLY.   | 4335. V. SALLY ANN. |
| 4333. III. EDMUND. |                     |

3416.

*Onondaga Co., N. Y.*

STEPHEN ROOT, son of Reuben (2996), grandson of Daniel (2884), b. Feb. 27, 1781, at Lenox, Mass.; m. Betsey Parker, in Lenox, and went to Onondaga Co., N. Y.

*Children:*

- |                  |                     |
|------------------|---------------------|
| 4338. I. LUTHER. | 4340. III. HENRY.   |
| 4339. II. SARAH. | 4341. IV. CLARISSA. |

BADGER.

3417.

*Fly Creek, N. Y.*

POLLY ROOT, dau. of Reuben (2996), granddau. of Daniel (2884), b. Jan. 30, 1783, at Lenox, Mass.; m. a. 1805, John Badger, in Burlington, N. Y. She was his second wife. They rem. to Fly Creek, Otsego Co., N. Y.

*Children:*

- |          |              |             |
|----------|--------------|-------------|
| I. JOHN. | II. CHARLES. | III. MARIA. |
|----------|--------------|-------------|

## Root Genealogical Records.

3418.

*Lenox, Mass.*

JESSE ROOT, son of Reuben (2996), grandson of Daniel (2884), b. June 15, 1786; m. Feb. 13, 1805, Theodosia Cook of Lenox, in New Lebanon, N. Y., and located in Lenox, Mass. He d. Jan. 22, 1853.

### *Children:*

- 4342. I. AMELIA POLLY, b. Oct. 5, 1806, f.
- 4343. II. NATHANIEL COOK, b. Sept. 18, 1809, f.
- 4344. III. NANCY MARIA, b. Dec. 25, 1811, f.
- 4345. IV. MARY ANN, b. Oct. 19, 1814, f.
- 4346. V. HENRY JESSE, b. July 11, 1819, f.; d. Oct. 8, 1868.

3420.

*Lenox, Mass.*

CALVIN ROOT, son of Reuben (2996), grandson of Daniel (2884), b. March 28, 1792, at Lenox, Mass.; m. Jan. 8, 1812, to Louisa Cook, of Lenox, and settled there on the old homestead. He d. July, 1843, æ. 51.

### *Children:*

- 4347. I. RODNEY CALVIN, b. April 7, 1817, f.
- 4348. II. SARAH EMILY, b. Aug. 16, 1819, f.
- 4349. III. ALBERT GALLATIN, b. Dec. 3, 1822, f.

3422.

*Cooperstown, N. Y.*

SILAS ROOT, son of Moses (2997), grandson of Daniel (2884), b. 1777, in West Stockbridge, Mass. He rem., in 1797, to Otsego Co., N. Y.; m. 1802, Sally Wattles, oldest dau. of David Wattles of Otsego. He rem. to Sherburne, as a farmer, then to Cortland Co., where he res. 49 years, and was farmer, distiller, and rectifier of spirits, then to Cooperstown, where he res. till he d., Feb. 21, 1861, æ. 84. Mrs. Sally Root, d. May 17, 1861, æ. 78.

### *Children:*

- 4350. I. RENSSELAER, b. 1803, in Otsego; d. 1865, æ. 62.
- 4350 $\frac{1}{4}$ . II. ELMORE, b. 1805, in Sherburne.
- 4350 $\frac{1}{2}$ . III. CHANDLER, b. 1807, in Cincinnatus; d. 1855, æ. 48.
- 4351. IV. SILAS WATTLES, 4352 $\frac{1}{4}$ . VIII. CHARLOTTE, m. b. 1809, in Cincinnatus. E. S. Coffin.
- 4351 $\frac{1}{4}$ . V. DANIEL. 4352 $\frac{1}{2}$ . IX. LUCY ANN.
- 4351 $\frac{1}{2}$ . VI. JOHN. 4353. X. MARYETTE.
- 4352. VII. POLLY. 4353 $\frac{1}{4}$ . XI. ELMINA.

## *Sixth Generation—Farmington Line.*

### 3424.

AARON ROOT, son of Moses (2997), grandson of Daniel (2884), m. — Kingman.

#### *Child:*

4355. DELOSS, m. Aug. 15, 1861, Kate Howard of Brooklyn (E. D.), N. Y. Lives in Indianapolis, Ind.

### 3425.

ELIAS ROOT, son of Moses (2997), grandson of Daniel (2884), m. — Sabin.

#### *Children:*

4358. I. ELIAS, lives in Cleveland, Ohio.  
4359. II. RALPH R.

### 3426.

*Orange, N. J.*

JAMES ROOT, son of Moses (2997), grandson of Daniel (2884), b. a. 1788; m. Philema Yeomans. This family, parents and children, are members of the New Jerusalem church. They live at Orange, N. J.

#### *Children:*

|       |                     |       |                     |
|-------|---------------------|-------|---------------------|
| 4360. | I. DAVID, d. unm'd. | 4363. | IV. ANNA H., unm'd. |
| 4361. | II. IRENE, d. "     | 4364. | V. HORACE, "        |
| 4362. | III. AUGUSTA, d. "  | 4365. | VI. THOMAS S., "    |

### 3440.

*Guilford, Vt.*

TIMOTHY ROOT, son of Timothy (3005), grandson of Samuel (2866), b. June 11, 1780; m. Feb. 18, 1802, Lydia Giles. They lived in Guilford, Vt.

#### *Children:*

4370. I. TIMOTHY, b. Nov. 29, 1802, f.  
4371. II. JOSEPH GILES, b. Dec. 2, 1804, f.  
4372. III. JARED ALEXANDER, b. April 8, 1807; m. Siena Lamb; res. n. Cleveland, Ohio.  
4373. IV. JARVIS, b. Oct. 3, 1809, f.  
4374. V. MARTIN (Dr.), b. Jan. 15, 1812; lives in Arkansas.  
4375. VI. ADDISON (Dr.), b. Feb. 11, 1815; lives in Stanford, Ky.  
4376. VII. LYDIA, b. March 27, 1817; m. Maj. T. Hurton of Stanford, Ky.; d.  
4377. VIII. NORMAN, b. Oct. 12, 1820; m. Mary Greenleaf. S. P. Res. Shelburne Falls, Mass.

## Root Genealogical Records.

3442.

*Betsburg, N. Y.*

Dr. ERASTUS ROOT, son of Timothy (3005), grandson of Samuel (2866), b. Jan. 9, 1789; m. Feb. 1, 1821, Lucinda Jacobs. He grad. at Vermont University in 1814, and from the medical department of Dartmouth College in 1817. He practiced as a physician, and d. Feb. 24, 1829, æ. 40, in Betsburg, N. Y.

4378. Only daughter.

3470.

*Westfield, Mass.*

ENOCH ROOT, son of Stephen (3013), grandson of Solomon (2868), b. 1774; m. Feb. 5, 1799, Lucy Buell of Westfield. He d. Nov. 18, 1837. She is living (1861).

### *Children:*

- 4390. I. BETSEY.
- 4391. II. LUCY PRUDY, m. Harris Nimocks.
- 4392. III. HORACE, b. a. 1807, f.
- 4393. IV. HARRIET, b. 1809; m. Oct. 29, 1818, Bishop Adkins, and d. April 14, 1845, of a cancer.
- 4394. V. SOLOMON, b. a. 1811; m. May 2, 1833, Sophronia Fields; res. Westfield.
- 4395. VI. ANSON ENOCH, b. a. 1813; m. Sarah Utley of Chesterfield, Mass.; res. Westfield.

3471.

*Southampton, Mass.*

RENSFORD ROOT, son of Stephen (3013), grandson of Solomon (2868), b. a. 1776; m. Sally Sheldon, b. 1779, dau. of Capt. Ebenezer and Esther (Strong) Sheldon. They lived at Southampton, Mass.

### *Children:*

- |                           |                     |
|---------------------------|---------------------|
| 4396. I. DORUS, d. young. | 4400. V. SARAH.     |
| 4397. II. NAOMI.          | 4401. VI. DORRIS.   |
| 4398. III. MATHER.        | 4402. VII. DORUS.   |
| 4399. IV. RENSFORD.       | 4403. VIII. AMELIA. |

3473.

*Westfield, Mass.*

EDWARD ROOT, son of Stephen (3013), grandson of Solomon (2868), b. 1781, in Westfield; m. Mary ——. He lived in Westfield, Mass., and d. April 8, 1856, æ. 75, of a cancer. She d. Jan. 14, 1854, æ. 66.

## *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

### *Children:*

- |                                      |                                                        |
|--------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------|
| 4410. I. LYMAN, f.                   | 4414. V. CLARISSA.                                     |
| 4411. II. STEPHEN, m. Eliza Daniels. | 4415. VI. SYLVIA, b. 1821,<br>m. H. O. Clark; d. 1847. |
| 4412. III. JOHN, m.                  | 4416. VII. MARY.                                       |
| 4413. IV. EDWARD.                    |                                                        |

**3474.**

*Westfield, Mass.*

HEMAN ROOT, son of Stephen (3013), grandson of Solomon (2868), b. 1783, in Westfield, Mass., where he lived; m. Aug. 4, 1814, Anna Drake. He d. Oct. 10, 1858, æ. 75. She is living (1861).

### *Children:*

- |                                                  |  |
|--------------------------------------------------|--|
| 4417. I. VAN RENSALAER, b. 1815; d. 1839, æ. 24. |  |
| 4418. II. ALBERT G., b. 1818; d. 1839, æ. 21.    |  |

**3478.**

*West Springfield, Mass.*

ORRIN ROOT, son of Stephen (3013), grandson of Solomon (2868), b. a. 1794, in Westfield, Mass.; m. — —. He lives at West Springfield, Mass.

### *Child:*

4420. CHARLES F., b. 1836; m. Dec. 24, 1858, Ellen S. Blauvelt, b. 1840. Machinist, West Springfield.

**3479.**

*Hebron, N. Y.*

Col. WILLIAM ROOT, son of Solomon (3014), grandson of Solomon (2868), b. 1770, in Westfield, Mass. He removed to Hebron, Washington Co., N. Y., in 1793; m. 1796, Mary Coon from Rowe, Mass. He weighed 250 pounds. He commanded a regiment at the battle of Plattsburgh in 1814, and d. 1830.

### *Children:*

- |                                           |  |
|-------------------------------------------|--|
| 4425. I. DANIEL C., f.; d.                |  |
| 4426. II. WILLIAM, b. 1799, f.            |  |
| 4427. III. LEONARD, b. 1803, f.; d. 1852. |  |
| 4428. IV. JOHN, f.; d. 1841.              |  |

**3481.**

*Caledonia, N. Y.*

SILAS ROOT, son of Solomon (3014), grandson of Solomon (2868), b. in Hebron, N. Y.; m. Huldah Crocker, and d. at Caledonia, N. Y.



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

### *Children:*

4429. I. CYRUS, d. at Hebron, N. Y.  
 4430. II. WARHAM (Dr.), d. at Canton, N. Y.  
 4431. III. WILLIAM C., lives at Philadelphia, Pa. (in U. S. Navy yard).  
 4432. IV. ADALINE, lived at Elbridge, and d. at Hebron, N. Y.  
 4433. V. CORNELIA, m. — Shanklin, and lives now in Argyle, N. Y.

3482.

*Hebron, N. Y.*

WARHAM ROOT, son of Solomon (3014), grandson of Solomon (2868), b. in Hebron, N. Y.; m. Matilda Hamilton. He resided in Hebron, N. Y., where he d. She lives there (1869), æ. 87.

### *Children:*

- |                     |                                |
|---------------------|--------------------------------|
| 4435. I. ELIZA.     | 4441. VII. CHARLES, he is a    |
| 4436. II. LUCY.     | lawyer, having practiced about |
| 4437. III. HARRIET. | 20 years in Troy, and now      |
| 4438. IV. CORDELIA. | resides at Nyack, N. Y.        |
| 4439. V. ROLLIN.    | 4442. VIII. SILAS.             |
| 4440. VI. WILLIAM.  |                                |

3505.

*Hudson, N. Y.*

Capt. JAMES ROOT, son of William (3023), grandson of James (2871), b. in Great Barrington, Mass. He m. — —, and lived in the city of Hudson, Columbia Co., N. Y. He d.

### *Children:*

- |                     |                     |
|---------------------|---------------------|
| 4450. I. LYDIA.     | 4452. III. WILLIAM. |
| 4451. II. ANGELINE. | 4453. IV. MARY.     |

## LOOMIS.

3506.

*Egremont, Mass.*

LYDIA ROOT, dau. of William (3023), granddau. of James (2871), b. in Great Barrington, Mass.; m. Ezra Loomis, and settled in Egremont, Mass. She d. together with her infant of consumption, soon after marriage.

3507.

*Dutchess Co., N. Y.*

JOHN ROOT, son of William (3023), grandson of James (2871), b. in Great Barrington, Mass. He settled in Dutchess Co., N. Y. He d. soon after, leaving a wife and

4454. One son.

## *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

### HUBBARD.

3509.

*Kentucky.*

CHLOE ROOT, dau. of William (3023), granddau. of James (2871), b. in Great Barrington, Mass.; m. Roswell Hubbard, and went to Kentucky. He d. 1854. She d. Sept. 19, 1867.

#### *Children:*

- I. AMBROSE.
- II. RANDOLPH.
- III. WILLIAM.

- IV. AMELIA ANN.
- V. CLARINA.

3510.

*Claverack, N. Y.*

Col. AMBROSE ROOT, son of William (3023), grandson of James (2871), b. in Great Barrington, Mass.; m. Margaret Hulsapple, and settled in Claverack, N. Y. He commanded a regiment with great urbanity of manner, and was a fine field officer. He d. Feb. 8, 1868.

#### *Children:*

- 4455. I. MARY ANN.
- 4456. II. WILLIAM.
- 4457. III. CHARLES.
- 4458. IV. LYDIA.

- 4459. V. CAROLINE.
- 4460. VI. JANE ELIZA.
- 4461. VII. ROBERT.

3511.

*Delhi, Iowa.*

Rev. DANIEL M. ROOT, son of William (3023), grandson of James (2871), b. Sept. 16, 1799, at Claverack, Columbia Co., N. Y. When eleven years old he went to live with an uncle till he arrived at the age of manhood. He removed to central New York, and resided in the town of Coventry, where he m. Esther Parker. He united with the Baptist church at the age of twenty, and was licensed by that church June 30, 1827. He studied at Hamilton Literary and Theological Seminary, preaching to destitute churches while going through his course of study, and graduating in the year 1831. He has preached at various places. He was ordained pastor over the church at Chenango Forks in 1831. He labored in northern Pennsylvania as missionary of the missionary convention at Troy, Bradford county, for five years; in N. Y., at Howard village, Steuben county, commencing January 1837, where he labored fifteen years; at Montrose, Pa., for one year; at South Bainbridge, N. Y., for one year; at Cuba and Belmont, N. Y. four years, ending 1854. He went to the west on the 19th of Nov., 1855, and has preached at Strawberry Point one

## Root Genealogical Records.

year, and at Delhi, Iowa, for the past ten years (1868), and has been the instrument of powerful revivals and reformations in these and various other places. He has organized a great number of churches, and some ecclesiastical associations, and proved himself a talented and successful preacher of the gospel, and has secured through his labors and influence the building and repairing of houses of worship in many fields, possessing largely the missionary spirit as well as a good degree of executive ability.

### *Children:*

4462. I. CHARLES OSCAR (of the firm of Mason, Root & Co., wholesale and retail dealers in hardware, stoves, &c.), Binghamton, N. Y., unm'd.  
4463. II. MARTHA AMANDA, m. Dr. A. A. Noyes of Waterloo, Blackhawk Co., Iowa.

### T E R R Y.

3512.

*Sangerfield, N. Y.*

CATHERINE EMILY ROOT, dau. of William (3023), grand-dau. of James (2871), m. Henry Terry, and settled in Sangerfield, N. Y. She lives with her daughter Jenneatte in South Byron, N. Y.

### *Children:*

- |               |             |
|---------------|-------------|
| I. ROUGHBINE. | IV. GEORGE. |
| II. JEANETTE. | V. CHARLES. |
| III. MARY.    |             |

3513.

*Chenango Forks, N. Y.*

WILLIAM RILEY ROOT, son of William (3023), grandson of James (2871), b. a. 1801; m. Clarissa King of Sempronius, and settled at Chenango Forks, N. Y.

### *Children:*

- |                   |                     |
|-------------------|---------------------|
| 4464. I. CHARLES. | 4467. IV. HARRISON. |
| 4465. II. HORACE. | 4468. V. ELIZABETH. |
| 4466. III. FRANK. |                     |

3514.

*Sparta, Wis.*

Deacon GEORGE WASHINGTON ROOT, son of William (3023), grandson of James (2871), b. a. 1803; m. Jane Bennett. He lived at Chenango Forks, where he was a merchant. In 1854 he removed to Sparta, Wis., where he now resides. They are members of the Congregational church, and he is a deacon of the same.

## *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

### *Children :*

- |                    |                  |
|--------------------|------------------|
| 4469. I. FERONIA.  | 4472. IV. NELLY. |
| 4470. II. BLANCHE. | 4473. V. GEORGE. |
| 4471. III. MINNIE. | 4474. VI. JOHN.  |

3515.

*Schoharie, N. Y.*

Captain ORSON ROOT, son of William (3023), grandson of James (2871), m. Eliza Sweet of Gibson, Pa., and settled in Schoharie, N. Y., where he now resides.

### *Children :*

- |                     |                  |
|---------------------|------------------|
| 4475. I. ELIZABETH. | 4478. IV. ORSON. |
| 4476. II. AUGUSTUS. | 4479. V. HENRY.  |
| 4477. III. ERASTUS. | 4480. VI. ANNA.  |

3520.

*Vernon, N. Y.*

WILLIAM ROOT, son of James (3026), grandson of Hewit (2872), b. in Great Barrington, Mass. He rem. early from Great Barrington to Oneida Co., N. Y., from Whitestown to Clinton, and then to Vernon, N. Y., where he d.

### *Children :*

4481. I. ELIJAH, of Battle Creek, Mich.
4482. II. SALLY, lived at Sun Prairie, Wis.
4483. III. WILLIAM, lived at Carrollton, Ky.
4484. IV. LUCY, m. — Darling, Sun Prairie, Wis.
4485. V. BENJAMIN MILLER, lives at Youngstown, N. Y. (Dr.)
4486. VI. WADSWORTH, lived at Carrollton, Ky.
4487. VII. JAMES, lived at China, N. Y.
4488. VIII. WARD, lives at Vernon.
4489. IX. NELSON, d. in Michigan.

3521.

STEPHEN ROOT, son of James (3026), grandson of Hewit (2872), b. at Great Barrington, Mass.

### *Children :*

4490. I. NORMAN.
4491. II. VAN RENSSELAER, who resides in Oswego Co., N. Y.

3522.

*Vernon, N. Y.*

ELIHU ROOT, son of James (3026), grandson of Hewit (2872), b. 1772, at Great Barrington, Mass.; m. May, 1800, Achsa Pomeroy. At an early age he rem. to Vernon, N. Y. He d. July, 1843. She d. Dec. 28, 1857, æ. 79, at Utica, N. Y., after a residence of 60 years in the county.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### Children:

- 4495. I. EDWARD, b. 1801; d. 1834.
- 4496. II. OREN, b. Nov. 1, 1803, f.
- 4497. III. NANCY, b. May, 1805.
- 4498. IV. OLIVER POMEROY, b. May, 1807, f.
- 4499. V. PHILANDER SHELDON, b. Oct., 1809, f.
- 4500. VI. ERASTUS CLARK, b. Aug. 1811; m. twice; res. Vernon, N. Y.
- 4501. VII. ABIGAIL, b. 1813; m. Wm. Pinkney, who d.
- 4502. VIII. ELIHU, b. Oct., 1815; d. 1826, at Vernon.
- 4503. IX. HEWIT R., b. July, 1818; d. 1848, at Utica.
- 4504. X. ELIAKIM, b. May, 1819; m. and wife d.

### S N O W .

3553.

*Granby, Mass.*

NANCY ROOT, dau. of Timothy (3034), granddau. of Timothy (2876), b. April 27, 1778; m. Dec. 29, 1813, William Snow, b. Sept. 3, 1763. He was a farmer in Granby, and d. Feb. 5, 1835, æ. 71. She d. May 6, 1848, æ. 70.

### Children:

- I. PHILOMELA C.,\* b. March 25, 1817; m. May 4, 1837, Earl Keith, a farmer in Granby, Mass., b. Sept. 6, 1810.
- II. RACHEL, b. Dec. 14, 1819; d. Dec. 18, 1842, æ. 23.

### T A Y L O R .

3554.

*South Hadley, Mass.*

FLAVIA ROOT, dau. of Timothy (3034), granddau. of Timothy (2876), b. March 7, 1780; m. July 12, 1804, Gaius Taylor, a farmer of South Hadley, Mass., b. July 9, 1770. She d. April 18, 1840, æ. 60.

### Children:

- I. REUBEN, b. April 20, 1805; m. (1) Feb. 14, 1837, Dorcas Nash, and lives in South Hadley. She d. He m. (2) Jan. 14, 1861, Mrs. Abigail Dibble.†
- II. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 9, 1807; d. Dec. 1, 1813, æ. 6.

---

\* Children of Philomela and Earl: 1. *Susanna M.*, b. Feb. 1, 1838; d. April 17, 1842, æ. 4. 2. *Julia S.*, b. April 7, 1844; m. June 6, 1866, Gillem D. Atcherson, a farmer in Ludlow, Mass., b. March 14, 1843.

† Children of Reuben and Dorcas: 1. *Eliza D.*, b. Nov. 21, 1839. 2. *Ellen M.*, b. Oct. 23, 1841; m. Oct. 14, 1861, Gilbert Clark, b. Feb. 14, 1838. [See 3562, note.] 3. *Edwin D.*, b. Oct. 19, 1843.



## *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

- III. LUCY, b. March 2, 1810; d. Sept. 19, 1811, æ. 1.
- IV. CLARISSA, b. Dec. 28, 1812; m. 1845, Geo. W. Rider a farmer of South Wilbraham, Mass.
- V. WILLIAM LYMAN, b. Oct. 1, 1815; m. Feb. 11, 1839, Lois Hale of Longmeadow, Mass., b. Feb. 2, 1819. He was in the cotton mills, Lowell, Mass.;\* d. Aug. 16, 1846, æ. 31.
- VI. SARAH SOPHRONIA, b. May 28, 1818; m. (1) March 4, 1838, Eaton Jerome Granger, b. Sept. 22, 1816. He d. Nov. 11, 1853, æ. 37, in Waterbury, Ct.† She m. (2) Aug. 20, 1857, Cyrenius A. Barnes, farmer of Southampton, Mass.
- VII. MARTIN SIMONS, b. Oct. 4, 1823; m. Caroline Root of Southwick, Mass.; res. Hartford, Ct.‡

3556.

*Jackson, Mich.*

PLINY ROOT, son of Timothy (3034), grandson of Timothy (2876), b. Feb. 23, 1785, in Ludlow, Mass.; m. Nov. 7, 1810, Ruth Cleaveland of Palmer, Mass. He rem. to Steuben Co., N. Y., and afterwards to Jackson, Mich. He never had a sick day till he was sixty years old. He d. 1863, æ. 78. She is living, æ. 77.

### *Children:*

- 4505. I. NANCY, b. March 20, 1812; m. Rufus Smith.
- 4506. II. RUTH E., b. Feb. 18, 1814; m. James E. Haynes. He is d.
- 4507. III. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 19, 1816, f.
- 4508. IV. TIMOTHY, b. Aug. 29, 1818; d. Oct. 25, 1846. S. P.
- 4509. V. SIMEON PLINY, b. Feb. 24, 1826, f.

L Y O N .

3557.

*Ludlow, Mass.*

SOPHIA ROOT, dau. of Timothy (3034), granddau. of Timothy (2876), b. Dec. 20, 1786; m. May 8, 1814, Nathaniel Lyon, a farmer in Ludlow, Mass. She d. Jan. 9, 1840, æ. 53.

\* Children of William L., and Lois: 1. *William A.*, b. Aug. 22, 1841; d. Nov. 11, 1847, æ. 6. 2. *Chauncey M.*, b. Feb. 22, 1844; m. April 2, 1866, Emma Richards of Canton, Ct.; he is a joiner in New Haven, Ct. 3. *Ellen Loomis*, b. March 3, 1846; d. Sept. 3, 1846.

† Children of Sarah S., and Eaton J.: 1. *Augustus Henry*, b. April 27, 1839; m. July 17, 1858, Ann Janett Thayer of East Haven, Ct.; res. Springfield, Mass. 2. *Timothy Martin*, b. May 12, 1841; m. Sept. 9, 1863, Ellen Louisa Daboll of Canaan, Ct.; res. Springfield, Mass.

‡ Children of Martin S., and Caroline: 1. *Georgetta*. 2. *Lillian*.



## Root Genealogical Records.

### Children:

- I. HANNAH, b. Feb. 25, 1815; m. April, 1839, Urbane Carver, and lived in Granby, Mass. She d. May 9, 1856, after an illness of fourteen years. She weighed, after death, 327 lbs. A post mortem examination revealed no particular disease.\*
- II. SOPHIA, b. March 11, 1817; m. Nov. 8, 1837, Geo. Taylor, a farmer of Granby, Mass.†
- III. NORMAN, b. Dec. 12, 1818; m. Dec. 21, 1842, Lydia W. Cooley. He is a farmer in Ludlow, Mass.‡
- IV. OLIVE, b. Jan. 27, 1821; d. Nov. 20, 1839, æ. 19.
- V. ALBERT, b. Aug. 8, 1825; d. April 11, 1858, æ. 33.
- VI. DAVID, b. Sept. 21, 1827; m. May 16, 1849, Jane Slate. He is a carriage painter in Greenfield, Mass.

3558.

Virginia.

AMOS ROOT, son of Timothy (3034), grandson of Timothy (2876), b. June 24, 1788. He rem. to Virginia a. 1820, where he m. Mary —, in Richmond, Va. He was in a nail factory, and served in the war of 1812. He d. a. 1827 or 1828.

### Children:

4510. I. MARTHA, d.
4511. II. WILLIAM, m. and lived in Charlottesville, Va. He served in the Mexican war, and had two children.
4512. III. NANCY, m. and lived in Mountaintop, Va.
4513. IV. MARY, m. Henry Jones, and lived at Mountaintop, Va. Probably have rem. to Texas.

G A T E S.

3559.

Ludlow, Mass.

DOROTHY ROOT, dau. of Timothy (3034), granddau. of Timothy (2876), b. Jan. 3, 1790; m. Dec. 4, 1814, John Gates. He is a farmer in Ludlow, Mass. She d. Nov. 20, 1858, æ. 68.

\* Child of Hannah and Urbane: *Lavinia A.*, d. Jan. 23, 1855, æ. 4 months.

† Children of Sophia and George: 1. *Rachel S.*, b. Aug. 17, 1838; m. July 1, 1860, George Carver, a manufacturer in Granby, Mass. 2. *Olive M.*, b. May 15, 1842. 3. *Vienna E.*, b. April 11, 1846; m. June 8, 1866, J. D. Rich, a farmer in Chicopee Falls, Mass. 4. *John G.*, b. June 16, 1852.

‡ Children of Norman and Lydia: 1. *Henry N.*, b. April 5, 1844; clerk in Chicopee Falls. 2. *Lucian N.*, b. March 30, 1846. 3. *Albert B.*, b. Feb. 19, 1865.

## Sixth Generation—Farmington Line.

### Children:

- I. GEORGE C., b. Feb. 4, 1816; m. Oct. 22, 1840, Lucy Peabody.  
He is a farmer in Otsego, Mich.\*
- II. ANN MARIA, b. May 1, 1818; d. Nov. 3, 1840, æ. 21.
- III. SARAH JANE, b. Aug. 15, 1824; d. Jan. 22, 1843.
- IV. CYNTHIA J., b. Oct. 20, 1826; m. Dec. 25, 1856, David Church, b. July 9, 1819. He is a farmer in Granby, Mass.†
- V. JOHN R., b. Aug. 25, 1829; m. March 12, 1855, Lucy A. Hill.‡

### CLOUGH.

3560.

*Chicopee, Mass.*

MARY ROOT, dau. of Timothy (3034), granddau. of Timothy (2876), b. Nov. 5, 1791; m. Oct. 4, 1812, Gains Clough, b. Dec. 19, 1789. He was a farmer; res. Franklin, N. Y., and Chicopee, Mass. He d. March 25, 1858, æ. 68, in Me. She d. Feb. 12, 1846, æ. 54.

*Children:* (Born in Chicopee, except Nos. 6, 7, and 8, b. in Franklin, N. Y.)

- I. WYMAN, b. June 20, 1813; m. April 20, 1837, Sophronia Parsons, b. Feb. 24, 1812. He is a trader in Springfield, Mass.§
- II. DIANA, b. Feb. 13, 1815; m. April 9, 1838, Anson Fuller. He d. May 11, 1853, æ. 45; res. Chicopee Falls, Mass.||
- III. MARY, b. June 7, 1817; m. (1) Dec. 1, 1836, Lucius Cooley, son of Calvin and Chloe Cooley, b. Jan. 30, 1812. He d. Aug. 14, 1842, æ. 30; m. (2) June 10, 1847, Horace A. Mallory, son of Simeon and Matilda Malloy.¶

\* Child of George C., and Lucy: *Albert G.*, b. Nov. 24, 1841; m. Oct. 21, 1863, Margaret E. Monteith of Otsego; he is a farmer.

† Children of Cynthia J., and David: 1. *Lizzie Maria*, b. June 7, 1858. 2. *Herbert Allen*, b. Sept. 19, 1861.

‡ Children of John R., and Lucy A.: 1. *George H.*, b. Dec. 8, 1858. 2. *Charles A.*, b. Oct. 31, 1862.

§ Child of Wyman and Sophronia: *Albert B.*, b. April 7, 1840; m. Oct., 1864, Martha Stocking; machinist, New Haven, Ct.

|| Children of Diana and Anson: 1. *Lorinda*, b. March 23, 1839; d. Dec. 31, 1857, æ. 18. 2. *Lester*, b. July 25, 1840; d. June 20, 1844. 3. *Henry A.*, b. Feb. 27, 1842; m. Sept. 17, 1867, Emily Wardwell; res. Chicopee Falls. 4. *Mary C.*, b. Nov. 28, 1844; m. Oliver H. Weldon, machinist, Chicopee Falls. 5. *Ellen S.*, b. June 12, 1847; d. Sept. 12, 1848. 6. *Albert H.*, b. June 10, 1851; d. Aug. 4, 1853. 7. *Herbert A.*, b. July 2, 1853; d. March 26, 1858.

¶ Children of Mary and Lucius: 1. *Harriet A.*, b. Oct. 28, 1837; m. Edwin A. Buttrick, son of David W., and Elizabeth T. Buttrick, b. Nov. 4, 1832. 2. *Ellen M.*, b. Jan. 14, 1840; m. May 26, 1860, Robert Russell, son of Joel and Mary Russell, b. Nov. 26, 1833. 3. *Lydia S.*, b. Feb. 10, 1842; m. (1) Aug. 6,

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

- IV. ADELIA D., b. Feb. 19, 1819; m. (1) May 9, 1841, Dexter Fuller, b. Aug. 11, 1819; res. Chicopee, Mass.; farmer. He d. Sept. 19, 1847. She m. (2) Dec. 19, 1854, Eli E. Welton, b. Aug., 1823, at Wallingford, Ct.\*
- V. ORCUTT, b. Sept. 24, 1820; d. Oct. 7, 1848, æ. 28.
- VI. LAURA, b. July 10, 1822; d. July 25, 1822.
- VII. WILLIAM R., b. Nov. 1, 1823; m. May 9, 1844, Laura A. Jones, b. March 8, 1823; carpenter; Chicopee Falls.†
- VIII. GAUS, b. Aug. 29, 1825; d. Jan. 23, 1827, in Franklin, N. Y.
- IX. SOPHIA, b. April 5, 1831; m. Otis W. Horn. [See No. 3561.]
- X. MELISSA H., b. Oct. 15, 1833; m. Jan. 14, 1855, Chancellor S. Sanford, b. June 29, 1828, in N. Y.; engine builder, Springfield, Mass.‡

### H O R R — S Q U I R E.

3561.

*Ludlow, Mass.*

PARMELIA ROOT, dau. of Timothy (3034) granddau. of Timothy (2876), b. Sept. 16, 1795; m. (1) Aug. 21, 1823, in Enfield, Ct., Otis Horr, b. June 3, 1802; farmer; res. Ludlow, Mass. He d. Oct. 5, 1829. She m. (2) Aug. 13, 1835, Warren Squire, a farmer in Ludlow. He d. Nov. 13, 1837.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

- I. NATHAN M., b. Sept. 6, 1824; unm'd.
- II. OTIS W., b. Oct. 7, 1828; m. Sophia Clough, b. April 5, 1831.§

### C L A R K.

3562.

*Ludlow, Mass.*

ELIZABETH ROOT, dau. of Timothy (3034), granddau. of

1860, Oliver Bangs, b. June 29, 1825; m. (2) Oct. 7, 1868, Charles Poole, b. Dec. 16, 1838. Children of Mary and Horace: 1. *Mary M.*, b. Nov. 2, 1848; m. June 5, 1867, Albert Johnson, son of Levi and Catherine Johnson, b. Dec. 10, 1839. 2. *Orcutt*, b. April 3, 1850; d. April 13, 1850.

\* Child of Adelia D., and Dexter: *Dexter M.*, b. Sept. 16, 1846; m. Aug. 3, 1867, Mary A. Crawford; machinist, res. Holyoake, Mass. Child of Adelia D., and Eli E.: *Eli E.*, b. Dec. 7, 1855; d. Nov. 20, 1861.

† Children of Wm. R., and Laura A.: 1. *Laura A.*, b. Feb. 8, 1845, in Chicopee; m. Sept. 6, 1863, James E. Richards, blacksmith, Chicopee. 2. *Melissa J.*, b. Jan. 24, 1852, in Weld, Me.

‡ Child of Melissa and Chancellor: *Arthur O.*, b. May 31, 1866, at Chicopee, Massachusetts.

§ Children of Otis W., and Sophia: 1. *Ida S.*, b. May 2, 1851, at Somers, Ct. 2. *Cora B.*, b. July 25, 1866, at Chicopee; d. July 26, 1866.

## Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.

Timothy (2876), b. Nov. 22, 1798; m. William Clark (his second wife); res. Hubbardston, Mass., and Ludlow, Mass.

### Children:

- I. WILLARD S., b. Oct. 12, 1829; m. Feb. 1, 1865, Hannah Wheeler. He is employed at state farm school, Palmer Depot, Mass.\*
- II. GILBERT, b. Feb. 14, 1838; m. Oct. 14, 1861, Ellen M. Taylor. [See 3554, note.] He is a farmer at Blandford, Mass.†

### CLARK.

3563.

CYNTHIA ROOT, dau. of Timothy (3034), granddau. of Timothy (2876), b. Oct. 30, 1801; m. Oct. 5, 1817, at Springfield, Mass., George Clark, b. May 27, 1792. He is a farmer in Ludlow, Mass.

### Children:

- I. CAROLINE, b. April 10, 1819; d. Nov. 16, 1839, æ. 20.
- II. FRANKLIN, b. Jan. 24, 1821; m. Dec. 30, 1847, Sarah Sanders, b. Feb. 7, 1826, in Halifax, Vt. He is a farmer in Granby, Mass.‡
- III. JOHN, b. Jan. 29, 1828; m. May 2, 1847, Sarah O. Clark, b. Aug. 1, 1826. He is a farmer and trader at South Hadley, Mass.§
- IV. GEORGE R., b. Oct. 6, 1834; m. Oct. 2, 1867, in Ludlow, Mass., Amelia Jones, b. Feb. 5, 1838. He is a farmer, and deacon of First Congregational church, in Ludlow, Mass.||
- V. MARIA C., b. Aug. 29, 1841; m. Nov. 20, 1867, at Hartford, Ct., Benjamin Baggs, b. Oct. 15, 1816. He is a farmer in Ludlow, Mass.¶

---

\* Child of Willard S., and Hannah: Aggie L., b. Nov. 24, 1865.

† Children of Gilbert and Ellen M.: 1. Lizzie M., b. Feb. 22, 1862. 2. Frank G., b. Jan. 6, 1864. 3. Charles H., b. July 12, 1867.

‡ Children of Franklin and Sarah: 1. Benjamin F., b. Dec. 8, 1849. 2. Frederick A., b. Aug. 26, 1852. 3. Louisa M., b. Aug. 15, 1854. 4. Alford, b. Oct. 19, 1856; d. June 5, 1858. 5. Nellie J., b. May 23, 1859; d. March 28, 1861. 6. Alberta C., b. Aug. 22, 1862; d. July 28, 1864.

§ Children of John and Sarah: 1. Emma J., b. Feb. 3, 1848. 2. Ella G., b. July 4, 1849. 3. Viola J., b. Feb. 28, 1851.

|| Child of Geo. R., and Amelia: Mattie Gray, b. April 8, 1869.

¶ Child of Maria C., and Benjamin: Theodore E., b. April 21, 1869.

## Root Genealogical Records.

3565.

Greenwich, Mass.

CALVIN ROOT, son of Joseph (3036), grandson of Timothy (2876), b. June 21, 1785, in Somers, Ct.; m. (1) May 2, 1811, Fanny Buckley of Ellington, Ct., who d. March 5, 1845, æ. 58. He was m. (2) Jan. 1, 1846, by Rev. S. G. Clapp, at Springfield, Mass., to Sybil Fox, who d. Jan. 6, 1854, æ. 57. He m. (3) Jan. 1, 1855, Clarissa Lord. He settled at Greenwich, Mass.

*Children:* (All by first marriage.)

- 4514. I. LAURA ANN, b. Feb. 20, 1812; m. Jude Pomeroy, and settled in Somers, Ct.
- 4515. II. CALVIN SUMNER, b. Nov. 7, 1813, f.
- 4516. III. ALMARY, b. Jan. 21, 1816; m. Abel Howe.
- 4517. IV. JOSEPH STRONG, b. March 12, 1819.
- 4518. V. ERASTUS NELSON, b. June 9, 1821.
- 4519. VI. CHESTER MILTON, b. March 29, 1823; m. and settled in Kansas city, Mo.
- 4520. VII. JULIUS BUCHANAN, b. Feb. 17, 1825; d. æ. 4 mos.
- 4521. VIII. PLINY FISK, b. Jan. 5, 1828,
- 4522. IX. LEVI PARSONS, b. April 25, 1830, f.

3566.

Somers, Ct.

LUTHER ROOT, son of Joseph (3036), grandson of Timothy (2876), b. April 24, 1787, in Somers, Ct.; m. Betsey Stevenson. He lived at Somers, Ct., and d. Sept. 4, 1853, æ. 66. She d. Nov. 10, 1853.

*Children:*

- 4523. I. LUCRETIA, b. Nov. 24, 1817; d. July 4, 1844, æ. 26.
- 4524. II. CHARLES S., b. March 6, 1820, f.; d. Aug. 22, 1859.
- 4525. III. SYLVESTER FRANKLIN, b. Oct. 28, 1828, f.

3567.

Greenwich, Mass.

Capt. JOHN ROOT, son of Joseph (3036), grandson of Timothy (2876), b. March 17, 1789, in Somers, Ct.; m. March 31, 1816, Lucy, dau. of Deacon Samuel Reynolds of Somers, Ct. They settled in Greenwich, Mass., where he d. Feb. 6, 1855, æ. 65.

*Children:*

- 4526. I. JOHN RAYNOLDS, b. Feb. 5, 1817, f.; d. July 26, 1844.
- 4527. II. LUCY ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 22, 1820; d. Feb. 7, 1845, æ. 24, having been a successful teacher for many years.



## *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

4528. III. JABEZ BACKUS, b. Jan. 22, 1822.  
 4529. IV. THOMAS PITKIN, b. July 8, 1824, f.  
 4530. V. JOSEPH POMEROY, } b. April 23, 1826, f.  
 4531. VI. JERUSHA WILLIAMS, } b. April 23, 1826; d. Nov. 26,  
                                           1841, æ. 15.  
 4532. VII. SAMUEL NEWELL, b. Sept. 22, 1828; d. April 2, 1853,  
                                           æ. 24, unm'd, at Columbia, Tenn., being a professor  
                                           of music.

3568.

*West Springfield, Mass.*

Deacon HARVEY ROOT, son of Joseph (3036), grandson of Timothy (2876), b. April 20, 1791, in Somers, Ct., m. Jan. 31, 1821, Mary Palmer. He was a merchant, and settled in West Springfield, Mass. He was a deacon of the Congregational church, Feeding Hills, Mass. He d. March, 1850.

### *Children:*

4533. I. LUCY, b. Feb. 16, 1822; m. July 27, 1843, Hinsdale Smith, son of Soreno Smith of Hadley, Mass.  
 4534. II. JULIA RIPLEY, b. Oct. 11, 1824; d. Sept. 13, 1831.  
 4535. III. ABIA PALMER, b. April 11, 1830; m. Dec. 7, 1854, Samuel W. Strong, son of Rev. Wm. L. Strong of Fayetteville, N. Y.

3572.

*Litchfield, N. Y.*

CHESTER ROOT, son of Joseph (3036), grandson of Timothy (2876), b. June 14, 1800, in Somers, Ct.; m. — —, and settled in Litchfield, Warren Co., N. Y.

### *Children:*

- 4536-40. Sons and daughters.

3573.

*Somers, Ct.*

SUMNER ROOT, son of Joseph (3036), grandson of Timothy (2876), b. July 14, 1803, in Somers, Ct.; m. (1) March, 1826, Mary Pease; m. (2) Anna C. Davis; m. (3) Sophronia, dau. of Deacon Jonathan Pease of Enfield, Ct. He lives at Somers, Ct., on the spot where his parents, grandparents, and great-grandparents lived before him.

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

4541. I. SUMNER C., lives at the west, unm'd.  
 4542. II. MARY E., m. March 17, 1852, Wm. S. Arms of South Deerfield, Mass., and resides in N. Y. city.



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

4543. III. RODOLPHIA K.

(By second marriage.)

4544. IV. ELLEN S.

4545. V. HENRY A.

(By third marriage.)

4546. VI. ADRIAN A., d. when two years old.

4547. VII. ALONZO D.

4548. VIII. Child, d. in infancy.

4549. IX. LAURA AMELIA.

3577.

*Deposit, N. Y.*

CHARLES ROOT, son of Daniel (3041), grandson of Timothy (2876), b. Feb. 13, 1798; m. ——. He lived at Butternuts, Otsego Co., N. Y., and from thence removed to Deposit, Delaware Co.

### *Children:*

4550. I. REUBEN, a lawyer, living at Deposit.

4551. II. PORTER, m. (1) — Donaldson; m. (2) — Scotton.  
He is a farmer, and lives on the old homestead at Butternuts, N. Y.

3582.

*Middlefield, Mass.*

SOLOMON ROOT, son of Solomon (3848), grandson of Thomas (2877), b. in Middlefield, Mass., where he resided; m. Laura Mack.

### *Children:*

4560. I. LAURA, m. Lewis D. Boise of Newton, Mass.

4561. II. MARIA D., m. March 15, 1840, Matthew Smith Jr.

4562. III. ELVIRA, b. Sept. 24, 1819, f.

4563. IV. SOLOMON F., b. a. 1821, f.

3584.

*Middlefield, Mass.*

HARVEY ROOT, son of Solomon (3848), grandson of Thomas (2877), b. in Middlefield, Mass., where he resides; m. Sally Pease, who was b. 1803. They have had eleven children, but only two survive.

### *Children:*

4564. I. LESTER.

4565. II. LAURA.

3585.

*Middlefield, Mass.*

SELDEN ROOT, son of Solomon (3848), grandson of Thomas

## *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

(2877), b. at Middlefield, Mass., where he resides; m. (1) Mary Hubbard; m. (2) Irene Graves.

*Children:* (All by first marriage.)

4566. I. MARYETTE, m. E. D. Graves of Middlefield.  
4567. II. EMMELINE, m. Chas. Coit of Worthington, Mass.  
4568. III. CHARLES SELDEN, m. in Wisconsin, and lives in Texas.

3586.

*Chester Factories, Mass.*

NATHAN ROOT, son of Solomon (3048), grandson of Thomas (2877), b. at Middlefield, Mass.; m. Mary Abbott, and resides at Chester Factories.

*Children:*

4569. I. MARY. 4570. II. ELIZABETH.

3590.

*Rockdale, Pa.*

DANIEL ROOT, son of Daniel (3049), grandson of Thomas (2877), b. April 7, 1793, in Middlefield, Mass.; m. Sept. 9, 1819, Susannah Church. She d. Sept. 25, 1858. He rem. from Middlefield, Mass., to Crawford Co., Pa., about the year 1820, and res. at Rockdale.

*Children:*

4571. I. ELECTA D., b. Sept. 13, 1820; m. Dec. 31, 1845, Ebenezer S. Root.  
4572. II. MERIBAH A., b. April 14, 1823; m. Sept. 3, 1846, Rev. Norman O. Thomas.  
4573. III. DANIEL C., b. April 20, 1827, f.  
4574. IV. ELIAKIM W., b. Aug. 14, 1829; d. Jan. 27, 1862, æ. 32.  
4575. V. SUMNER F., b. July 7, 1831.  
4576. VI. ANN E., b. July 7, 1834.

3592.

*Cambridge, Pa.*

SYLVESTER ROOT, son of Daniel (3049), grandson of Thomas (2877), b. May 11, 1797, in Middlefield, Mass.; m. Oct. 5, 1824, Mercy Thomas. They rem. to Crawford Co., Pa., in 1820, and were among the early settlers of that county. Res. Cambridge.

*Children:*

4577. I. MARTHA L., b. Feb. 19, 1826; m. Oct. 8, 1845, Albert Rockwell.  
4578. II. SALLY A., b. July 12, 1827; m. July 8, 1852, Jeremiah M. Stanford.

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

4579. III. HARMONY, b. April 5, 1829; d. Sept. 10, 1852, æ. 23.  
 4580. IV. SYLVESTER B., b. Feb. 25, 1831, f.  
 4581. V. JUSTIN, b. 1833, f.  
 4582. VI. MORTON, b. April 19, 1835, f.  
 4583. VII. TIMOTHY T., b. Sept. 13, 1837, f.  
 4584. VIII. LUCY A., b. Sept. 17, 1841.

3595.

*Middlefield, Mass.*

ELIAKIM ROOT, son of Daniel (3049), grandson of Thomas (2877), b. Oct. 26, 1804, in Middlefield, Mass.; m. Myra Raymond. He resided in Middlefield, Mass.

4585. One child, who lives in M.

3598.

*Auburn, N. Y.*

EDWARD ROOT, son of Joseph (3056), grandson of Joseph (2882), b. 1776, in Westfield, Mass.; m. Sept. 6, 1806, Sally Cole. He lived in Auburn, N. Y. d. April, 1859, æ. 83, at Auburn, N. Y. Mrs. R. is still living in Auburn (1869).

### *Children:*

4587. I. JOSEPH M., b. Oct. 7, 1807, f.  
 4588. II. ROLAND, b. Dec. 25, 1813, f.  
 4589. III. JOHN, b. Aug. 18, 1823, f.; d. March 23, 1866, æ. 42.  
 4590. IV. AURELIA S.

3598½.

*Brutus, N. Y.*

WALTER ROOT, son of Joseph (3056), grandson of Joseph (2882), b. 1779, in Westfield, Mass.; removed to N. Y. state in 1806. He m. Sally Dewey. He d. in 1815, at Brutus, N. Y.

### *Children:*

- |                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                                                                                     |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p>4591. I. RALPH, who res. in Cato, N. Y.*</p> <p>4592. II. EDWARD.</p> <p>4593. III. HERVEY.</p> <p>4594. IV. WILLIAM.</p> <p>4595. V. CLARISSA, m. — —.</p> | <p>4596. VI. ASENATH, m. John Phillips.</p> <p>4596½. VII. SALLY M., m. —.</p> <p>4597. VIII. BROWN, d. unm'd.</p> <p>4598. IX. LUCY, d. unm'd.</p> |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

3598½.

*Hudson, Mich.*

HENRY ROOT, son of Joseph (3056), grandson of Joseph (2882), b. Nov. 21, 1788, in Westfield, Mass.; m. March, 1823, at Skaneateles, N. Y., Delia Cleaveland, b. April 10,

---

\* Has son C. W., at Weedsport, N. Y.

### *Sixth Generation—Farmington Line.*

1793, in Williamsburg, Mass. She was dau. of Nehemiah Cleaveland (a revolutionary soldier) and Hannah Parsons, b. 1757, in Northampton, Mass., and d. in 1861, æ. 104. They res. till 1854 in Sennett, Cayuga Co., N. Y., when they rem. to Hudson, Mich.

#### *Children:*

- 4599. I. JOSEPH HENRY, b. Jan. 24, 1824, f.
- 4600. II. FIDELIA, b. June 25, 1825; d. March 30, 1850, æ. 25, in Fulton, O. (was teacher in class of Gov. Slade).
- 4601. III. LYMAN A., b. Nov., 1824; d. July 15, 1845, æ. 21.
- 4602. IV. JAMES A., b. May 20, 1828, f.
- 4603. V. ELIZABETH, b. Nov., 1830, was a teacher; d. Jan., 1859, æ. 28, in South English, Iowa.
- 4604. VI. GEORGE S., b. April 5, 1833; d. at South English, Iowa, July 9, 1867, æ. 34.

#### S A W Y E R.

3598½.

*Palmyra, N. Y.*

DESIRE ROOT, dau. of Joseph (3056), granddau. of Joseph (2882), b. in Westfield, Mass.; m. Joseph Sawyer. She d.

#### *Children:*

- I. HENRY, living at Palmyra, N. Y.
- II. THEUSEBA, m. — Southworth.

#### L E O N A R D.

3599.

*Birmingham, Ohio.*

TRYPHENA ROOT, dau. of Joseph (3056), granddau. of Joseph (2882), m. Calvin Leonard. She lived to a good old age.

#### *Children:*

- I. JEANNETTE, m. Rev. — Mather.
- II. CUYLER.
- III. HERVEY, living in Birmingham, Erie Co., Ohio.

#### I N G H A M.

3599½.

*Birmingham, Ohio.*

ANNA ROOT, dau. of Joseph (3056), granddau. of Joseph (2882), m. Samuel Ingham. She d. in advanced years.

#### *Children:*

- I. SAMUEL, res. at Birmingham, Erie Co., Ohio.
- II. ANNA E., m. Simeon Crane, d.
- III. TRYPHENA, d.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### STILES.

3599½.

RHODA ROOT, dau. of Joseph (3056), granddau. of Joseph (2882), m. Benjamin Stiles. She d.

#### *Children:*

- I. HANNAH M., m. — Mead.
- II. EDMUND (Rev.)

### BARNUM.

3599¾.

*Cleveland, Ohio.*

MARY ROOT, dau. of Joseph (3056), granddau. of Joseph (2882), m. Eli S. Barnum. She is still living in Cleveland, O.

#### *Children:*

- I. ELI R. of New York city.
- II. RHODA, m. — Cowles.
- III. MARY, m. — Haines.
- IV. SALOME, m. — Bryant.
- V. ISABEL, unm'd, living with her mother.

### SWIFT.

3600.

*Marshall, Mich.*

ELIZA ROOT, dau. of Joseph (3056), granddau. of Joseph (2882), m. Joseph Swift. They live in Marshall, Mich.

#### *Children:*

- I. JOSEPH R. of Elyria, O.
- II. ELISHA of Birmingham, O.
- III. Daughter, m. — Greggs.
- IV. Daughter, m. — Cowles.
- V. Daughter, m. — Swift.

3602.

*Westfield, Mass.*

Col. SILAS ROOT, son of Silas (3059), grandson of Joseph (2882), b. March 28, 1795, in Westfield, Mass.; m. (1) Jan. 24, 1822, Lucy Fowler, dau. of Justus and Abigail (Gilbert) Fowler), b. Jan. 23, 1803. She d. March 11, 1853, æ. 50. He m. (2) Jan. 4, 1855, Mrs. Merilla B. Chapman. They reside at Westfield, Mass.

#### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

- 4605. I. LUCY AMMIRA, b. Jan. 9, 1824; m. April 24, 1849, Patrick H. Boies. She d. May 10, 1858, æ. 34.
- 4606. II. LEWIS FOWLER, b. Feb. 26, 1828, f.
- 4607. III. JOHN GILBERT, b. April 10, 1835; living, unm'd, in Hartford (1864).

## *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

3603.

*Springfield, Mass.*

JOSEPH ROOT, son of Silas (3059), grandson of Joseph (2882), b. Feb. 24, 1802, in Westfield, Mass.; m. Nov. 9, 1825, Elizabeth Bull, dau. of Joseph Bull of Westfield. They lived at Springfield, Mass.

### *Children:*

- |                     |                     |
|---------------------|---------------------|
| 4608. I. ELIZABETH. | 4610. III. HENRY B. |
| 4609. II. CHARLES.  | 4611. IV. WILLIAM.  |

3604.

JOHN BANCROFT ROOT, son of Silas (3059), grandson of Joseph (2882), b. April 6, 1806, in Westfield, Mass.; m. Nov. 13, 1838, Mary Porter of Wilmington, Del.

### *Son:*

4612. ALEXANDER PORTER, b. Jan. 21, 1840, in Wilmington, Del.

3607.

*Sheffield, Mass.*

SYLVESTER ROOT, son of Aaron (3060), grandson of Aaron (2884), b. April 22, 1776, at Sheffield, Mass.; m. (1) Achsa Ranney; m. (2) Ruth —, who d. Sept. 28, 1853, æ. 80. He d. Feb. 11, 1846, æ. 69.

### *Children:*

4620. I. BIRD, f.  
 4621. II. LUCY, d. unm'd.  
 4622. III. CLARISSA A., m. Oct. 15, 1839, Silas Trowbridge of Kalamazoo, Mich.  
 4623. IV. THERESA.

M A S O N .

3608.

SARAH ROOT, dau. of Aaron (3060), granddau. of Aaron (2884), b. Nov. 3, 1779, in Sheffield, Mass.; m. Dec. 17, 1801, Darius Mason of Sheffield and Great Barrington, Mass.

### *Children:*

- |            |              |                 |            |
|------------|--------------|-----------------|------------|
| I. GEORGE. | II. CHARLES. | III. SARAH ANN. | IV. JULIA. |
|------------|--------------|-----------------|------------|

3609.

*Brooklyn, N. Y.*

Deacon MILO ROOT, son of Aaron (3060), grandson of Aaron (2884), b. March 31, 1787, at Sheffield, Mass. He rem. to N. Y. city, and now lives in Brooklyn. In 1868, on the occasion of his eighty-first birthday, a surprise party of his



## Root Genealogical Records.

religious friends, and many active laborers in the temperance cause, met at his house, and a goodly purse was made up by the company and presented, with congratulatory addresses by Rev. Dr. Cuyler and Rev. Dr. Duryea, who expressed admiration for his zeal in the cause of reform and religion. He is a member of the Presbyterian church. He m. (1) Sarah Sheldon, dau. of Whiting and Sarah (Williams) Sheldon, b. 1789; m. (2) Mary French of New Jersey; m. (3) Hannah Sweet of Long Island.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

4624. I. FRANCIS, lives in Indiana.

(By second marriage.)

4625. II. DENNIS F., f.

4626. III. JULIA ANN, m. Samuel Dearth of Springville, Ohio.

4627. IV. AARON, f.

4628. V. SARAH B., d. unm'd.

4629. VI. WILLIAM F., d. unm'd.

4630. VII. CATHERINE M., m. Chauncey Brady.

(By third marriage.)

4631. VIII. ELIZABETH L., d. unm'd.

4632. IX. ELIZA G. 4633. X. CLARISSA A.

3610.

*Buchanan Co., Iowa.*

DANIEL ROOT, son of Aaron (3060), grandson of Aaron (2884), b. July 2, 1790, at Sheffield, Mass.; m. — King. He lived at Claverack, Columbia county, N. Y., and rem. to Buchanan county, Iowa.

*Children:*

4631. I. CHARLES, m. and lives in Michigan.

4632. II. CYRUS, in N. Y.

4633. III. MILO.

4636. VI. MARY.

4634. IV. GEORGE.

4637. VII. SARAH.

4635. V. JANE.

4638. VIII. NORMAN.

ROYCE.

3612.

*Sheffield, Mass.*

RHODA ROOT, dau. of Thaddeus (3061), granddau. of Aaron (2884), b. Dec. 25, 1788, in Sheffield, Mass.; m. James Royce of Sheffield, Mass.

*Children:*

I. RUTH ANN, m. — Emmons; d. Grand Rapids, Mich.

II. WILLIAM, d. East Bloomfield, N. Y.

III. SARAH, m. Chas. Lunt of Rochester, and d. there.

IV. MARY, m. — Chase, and living in Victor.

## *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

### 3613.

EDWIN SHELDON ROOT, son of Thaddeus (3061), grandson of Aaron (2884), b. Feb. 12, 1791, at Sheffield, Mass.; m. Jan. 24, 1816, Catherine Ensign, b. May 20, 1794, at Sheffield, Mass. He d. May 25, 1861, æ. 70. She is living (1864) at Chili, N. Y.

#### *Children :*

- 4645. I. CYNTHIA C., b. Oct. 13, 1816, f.
- 4646. II. FREEMAN E., b. April 13, 1819, f.
- 4647. III. GEORGE L., b. July 13, 1822, f.
- 4648. IV. CHARLOTTE E., b. Sept. 13, 1824, f.
- 4649. V. ALMIRA J., b. Aug. 16, 1826, f.
- 4650. VI. EDWIN S., b. Feb. 24, 1828, f.
- 4651. VII. SILAS P., b. May 22, 1830; d. March 19, 1850, æ. 19.
- 4652. VIII. PERCES C., b. March 26, 1834, f.
- 4653. IX. MARY A., b. May 19, 1836; d. Feb. 19, 1844, æ. 8.
- 4654. X. JAMES B., b. March 16, 1838, f.

### 3614.

WILLIAM ROOT, son of Thaddeus (3061), grandson of Aaron (2884), b. Jan. 23, 1794, in Sheffield, Mass. He m. in Ohio, and d. at East Bloomfield, Ontario Co., N. Y., a. 1834.

#### *Child:*

- 4655. WILLIAM.

### 3615.

*Paris, Mich.*

LORING ROOT, son of Thaddeus (3061), grandson of Aaron (2884), b. Jan. 27, 1797, at Sheffield, Mass.; m. (1) 1817, Phebe Richmond of Ontario; m. 2, 1827, Mary Van Tuyl, in East Bloomfield, N. Y. They live in Paris, Kent Co., Mich.

#### *Children :*

- 4656. I. ELISHA, b. 1825; d. 1851, at Santiago, S. A., on his way to California, æ. 26.
- 4657. II. HARRIET, b. 1827.
- 4659. IV. ANDREW J., b. 1831.
- 4658. III. FRANK, b. 1829.
- 4660. V. SARAH, b. 1834.

### POST.

### 3616.

*Castile, N. Y.*

SARAH ROOT, dau. of Thaddeus (3061), granddau. of Aaron (2884), b. in Sheffield, Mass.; m. John Post. They lived at Rochester, N. Y. He now lives in Castile, N. Y. She d. in 1842.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### *Children:*

- I. CORNELIA M., b. 1825; d. at Rochester, æ. 19, in 1844.
- II. JEANNETTE, m. Oscar A. Shaw; living in Bloomington, Ill.
- III. JOHN MORTON, m. Minerva Morris; was in the U. S. army; lives in Independence, Iowa.
- IV. LUCIAN H., m. 1863, Mary J. Morris; he lived in Albion, Genesee county, N. Y.; he was in the service of the U. S.; now lives at DeKalb, Ill.
- V. LAURA J., lives with her father in Castile, N. Y.

### PIERRE.

3617.

*Grand Rapids, Mich.*

MARY ROOT, dau. of Thaddeus (3061), granddau. of Aaron (2884), b. at Sheffield, Mass.; m. Silas Pierre of East Bloomfield, N. Y. They now live in Grand Rapids, Mich.

### *Children:*

- I. PORTER P., d. in Rochester, N. Y.
- II. CHARLOTTE, d. in East Bloomfield, in infancy.
- III. BYRON, was Col. in 3d Mich. regiment.
- IV. EDWIN, was Lt. Col. in 3d Mich. regiment; m.
- V. FREDERICK, in government employ; m.
- VI. AMELIA, m. Henry Grant, a paymaster in the army.
- VII. MARY.
- VIII. SILAS, was in the army of the Union.

3626.

*Sheffield Lake, Ohio.*

AARON ROOT, son of Henry (3065), grandson of Aaron (2884), b. Aug. 29, 1801; m. Esther Buck. They live at Sheffield Lake, O.

### *Children:*

4666. I. HENRY, b. Nov. 7, 1830, f.
4667. II. WALTER, b. Sept. 9, 1832; d. Nov. 16, 1837, æ. 5.
4668. III. EDWARD, b. Sept. 25, 1834.
4669. IV. ELIZA, b. Oct. 5, 1836; d. Nov. 19, 1838, æ. 2.
4670. V. ALICE, b. May 14, 1838; d. Feb. 17, 1842, æ. 3.
4671. VI. CHARLES, b. Jan. 18, 1840.
4672. VII. WILLIAM, b. March 14, 1842.
4673. VIII. EMMA, b. Oct. 23, 1844.
4674. IX. JULIA, b. Oct. 6, 1846.

3627.

*Sheffield Lake, Ohio.*

WILLIAM H. ROOT, son of Henry (3065), grandson of

## *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

Aaron (2884), b. June 11, 1803; m. (1) March 6, 1828, Sarah E. Case, who d.; m. (2) April 15, 1834, Fanny, dau. of John and Lydia (Austin) Day, of Sheffield; b. April 3, 1805. He is engaged in farming.

*Children: (By first marriage.)*

4675. I. MARIA L., b. Nov. 27, 1829; has been engaged in teaching the freedmen in Georgia.  
 4676. II. HARRIET, b. June 17, 1831; m. Halsey Garfield.  
 4677. III. SARAH E., b. April 6, 1832; m. Leonard Moore; d. Oct. 6, 1854, æ. 22.

*(By second marriage.)*

4678. IV. ORVILLE, b. Oct. 23, 1837.  
 4679. V. WALTER, }  
 4680. VI. WILLIAM, } b. Dec. 4, 1847.

DAY.

3628.

*Sheffield Lake, O.*

JULIA ANN ROOT, dau. of Henry (3065), granddau. of Aaron (2884), b. July 18, 1805; m. Aug. 10, 1830, Norman Day, son of John and Lydia (Austin) Day, b. Jan. 24, 1803.

*Children:*

- I. DELIA MARIA, b. July 3, 1831.  
 II. RICHARD WILLIAM, b. March 26, 1833.  
 III. LAURA JANE, b. July 20, 1835.  
 IV. ELIZA FLORENTINE, b. March 10, 1839.  
 V. LYDIA AMELIA, }  
 VI. MARY CORNELIA, } b. Dec. 9, 1841.  
 VII. CHARLES NORMAN, b. Feb. 8, 1847.

3633.

*Albany, N. Y.*

LYMAN ROOT, son of Noadiah (3069), grandson of Thomas (2885), b. July 4, 1779, at Westfield, Mass. He removed to Albany, N. Y. He m. 1807, Elizabeth Haswell, dau. of Arthur Haswell, then of Watervleit, Albany Co., but from England. He was a leading and successful merchant in Albany till his death. "He had been identified with the commercial prosperity of the city during forty years, and by well-directed enterprise and integrity acquired property and esteem." He d. Jan. 1, 1842, æ. 62; she d. Nov. 28, 1845.

*Children:*

4681. I. ARTHUR HASWELL, f.      4682. II. JANE HASWELL, f.

## Root Genealogical Records.

- |                                                             |                                                  |
|-------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------|
| 4683. III. MARY, m. Alexander<br>Thompson, M.D., of Aurora. | 4685. V. ELIZABETH, f.<br>4686. VI. JULIA C., f. |
| 4684. IV. SARAH ANN, f.                                     | 4687. VII. REBECCA CHESTER, f.                   |

3636.

*U. S. A.*

Maj. CHESTER ROOT, son of Noadiah (3069), grandson of Thomas (2885); b. May 12, 1790, at Westfield, Mass. He was captain of artillery, U. S. A., and brevet major as aid de camp to Maj.-Gen. Macomb. He was a very accomplished gentleman. He m. Margarette Dunn.

3637.

*Illinois.*

BRAINERD ROOT, son of Noadiah (3069), grandson of Thomas (2885), b. March 22, 1797, in Westfield, Mass.; m. (1) —, in Westfield; m. (2) Sept. 10, 1835, Mrs. Edith Coombs, of Manchester, Ct. He lived in Westfield, Mass., removed to Hartford, Ct., and from there to Illinois.

3651.

*North Reading, Mass.*

Capt. FREDERICK FERDINAND ROOT, son of Azariah (3082), grandson of Azariah (2887), b. Nov. 14, 1790; m. Nov. 3, 1819, Sarah Flint. He lived at Sheffield until 1826, when he removed to North Reading, Mass.\* He d. June 7, 1866, æ. 75.

### *Children :*

- |       |                                           |
|-------|-------------------------------------------|
| 4688. | I. GEORGE FREDERICK, b. Aug. 30, 1820, f. |
| 4689. | II. EBENEZER TOWER, b. Aug. 5, 1822, f.   |
| 4690. | III. HELEN MARIA, b. Feb. 13, 1825, f.    |
| 4691. | IV. MARY FLINT, b. Nov. 23, 1827, f.      |
| 4692. | V. SARAH ANN, b. Dec. 3, 1829.            |

---

\* "Familiarly known in that region as 'Capt.' or 'Squire' Root, (having occupied both military and civil positions that entitled him to these New England prefixes); active in church and Sunday school matters, an affable, kind-hearted gentleman, who commanded the love and respect of all who knew him, his funeral attracted a concourse of mourners such as is seldom seen in a quiet village. Having lived to a good old age, and seen his three sons prosperous and respected, and one of them with a world-wide reputation, and nearly all of his five daughters happily settled in life, his memory will be green in the hearts of not only his children, and a large number of grandchildren, whose highest delight it was to 'go home to Willow Farm,' but to hundreds of others scattered over the broad land, who have enjoyed his hospitalities. His was the first death in the family since his marriage, nearly half a century ago. His exit from earth was calm and glorious as the setting of a summer sun, leaving behind it the radiance of a well-spent life."—*Song Messenger*.

## *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

4693. VI CYNTHIA ENSIGN, b. Feb. 24, 1833, f.

4694. VII. WILLIAM AZARIAH, b. June 3, 1835.

4695. VIII. FRANCES AMELIA, b. Feb. 28, 1838.

3652.

*Sheffield, Mass.*

ALBERT AZARIAH ROOT, son of Azariah (3082), grandson of Azariah, (2887), b. Aug. 24, 1792; m. Oct. 26, 1819, Cornelia Miriam Goodrich. He held the office of sheriff at Sheffield, Mass., where he lived. He d. Sept. 24, 1824.

### *Children:*

4696. I. GRAHAM AZARIAH, b. Aug. 1, 1820, f.

4697. II. CORNELIA GOODRICH, b. May 18, 1823; m. (1) Dec. 6, 1843, Robert F. Ensign, of Wolcottville, Ct.; m. (2) June 7, 1854, Dr. Horace D. Train, of Sheffield, Mass.

3654.

*Binghamton, N. Y.*

JARED MERRILL ROOT, son of Azariah (3082), grandson of Azariah (2887), b. July 26, 1805; m. (1) Oct. 2, 1834, Susan P. Glezen, who d. March 21, 1844. He m. (2) Nov. 16, 1846, Abby J. Pierce. He lived at Binghamton, N. Y., and was in the hat business. He was a prominent and useful member of the Presbyterian church. He d. April 9, 1855.

### *Child: (By first marriage.)*

4698. EDWARD A., b. March 7, 1842.

## LEONARD.

3655.

*Sheffield, Mass.*

CYNTHIA CATHERINE ROOT, dau. of Azariah (3082), granddau. of Azariah (2887), b. Feb. 12, 1812; m. Oct. 21, 1833, Horatio N. Leonard, and lived in Sheffield, Mass.

### *Child:*

CATHERINE C.\*

---

\* She went south to teach in 1849, was m. in 1859 to S. F. Haslett, and is living in Gates Co., N. C., about 19 miles from Suffolk. Although a loyal man, her husband found it expedient to join the Confederate army, entering the cavalry. He never fired a gun, but was himself shot through the shoulder, being severely wounded, and was thus released from the service. Mrs. Haslett suffered much from lawless marauders, and the place was robbed continually. During this distressing period, her eldest child, b. in 1861, a delicate child, wasted and d. in 1863, for want of proper food and medicine.



## Root Genealogical Records.

3656.

} *Staten Island.*  
} *Brooklyn, N. Y.*

WILLIAM SHEPARD ROOT, son of William (3083), grandson of Azariah (2887), b. Nov. 15, 1789, at East Nassau, N. Y.; m. Feb. 3, 1817, Maria, dau. of George and Eliza (Talbot) Metcalfe, b. Feb. 7, 1792. He was a clerk in a store in New York before marriage, and resided afterwards at Tompkinsville, Staten Island, where they were members of the Reformed church. He was an elder in that church for many years. He was a merchant, doing a very large business at the quarantine, and possessed much energy of character, manifesting great fortitude and perseverance amid reverses of fortune. After some years he removed his residence to Brooklyn, N. Y., engaging in the city weighing business in New York. He was connected with various benevolent operations in N. Y. city. He d. there Feb. 3, 1862, æ. 73.\*

### *Children:*

- 4699. I. GEORGE METCALFE, f.
- 4700. II. WILLIAM, f.
- 4701. III. ELIZABETH TALBOT, m. July 16, 1863, Geo. Metcalfe.†
- 4702. IV. JAMES PIERCE, f.

## BULL.

3657.

*N. Y. city, and Virginia*

MARY SHEPARD ROOT, dau. of William (3083), granddau. of Azariah (2887), b. Oct. 31, 1791; m. Aug. 22, 1814, Marcus Bull, and lived in Hartford, Ct., N. Y. city, Orange Court House, Va., and Lexington, Va. She was a member of the Protestant Episcopal church. He d. in N. Y., 185-. She d. April, 1868.

### *Children:*

- I. ELIZABETH COLT, b. Nov. 6, 1815; d. Dec. 22, 1815.
- II. MARY ELIZABETH, b. June 28, 1817; d. Sept. 28, 1865, æ 48.

---

\* The following is from the *Staten Islander*: "The deceased was a resident of our island some forty years prior to removing to Brooklyn, and was one of our most esteemed and influential citizens, engaging actively in numerous measures, subserving the public interest and welfare, both in secular and religious affairs. He enjoyed the proud reputation of having organized the first sabbath school on the island, to which cause he was ardently attached. He died as he had lived, a useful citizen and a Christian gentleman."

† Children: 1. *Geo. Richmond*, b. Feb. 4, 1865. 2. *Marie Talbot*, b. Dec. 16, 1867.

### *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

- III. MARCUS, b. Sept. 11, 1819; m. April 19, 1843, Sarah Dade, and settled in Virginia; d. Nov. 16, 1858, æ. 39.  
IV. HORACE, b. June 1, 1823; d. Feb. 25, 1854, unm'd, in California, æ. 30.  
V. LOUISA, b. Sept. 19, 1826; unm'd, lives in Virginia.  
VI. ELLEN, b. Nov. 6, 1828; d. Dec. 10, 1828.  
VII. ELLEN, b. Feb. 15, 1830; m. Oct. 19, 1858, Jas. L. Powers of Virginia.  
VIII. WILLIAM ROOT, b. April 1, 1833; d. Dec. 6, 1833.  
IX. WILLIAM ROOT, b. May 8, 1835; living in Richmond, Va. (1869).

#### BREWSTER.

3661.

*Goshen, Ct.*

LUCRETIA HANNAH ROOT, dau. of William (3083), granddau. of Azariah (2887), b. April 28, 1808, in Albany, N. Y.; m. Dec. 19, 1827, Nelson Brewster, Esq., a lawyer of Goshen, Ct., who d. Sept. 26, 1850.

##### *Children:*

- I. WILLIAM ROOT, b. July 29, 1828, in Goshen, Ct.; m. June 1, 1852, Julia V. Waldron. He was a colonel in the late war, in a N. Y. regiment, and acting brigadier-general, and distinguished for his skill, in conducting military movements, and his courage on various fields of battle. He d. Jan 13, 1870.  
II. EPHRAIM STARR, b. July 16, 1835; m. Jan. 20, 1859, Mary Wadhams; d. 1863, æ. 28. She m. again.

3662.

*Lima, N. Y.*

EDMUND ROOT, son of Winthrop (3084), grandson of Azariah (2887), m. — —. They lived at Lima, N. Y.

4703. One child who d.

#### DAVIS.

3668.

*East Nassau, N. Y.*

CYNTHIA MARIA ROOT, dau. of Jared (3086), granddau. of Azariah (2887), b. Oct. 25, 1799; m. Kenneth M. Davis of East Nassau.

##### *Child:*

JARED ROOT, m.

3686.

*York, N. Y.*

ISRAEL DICKINSON ROOT, son of Roswell (3090), grandson

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

of Eli (2888), b. Nov. 11, 1786, in Pittsfield, Mass.; m. Betsey Clark; d. March 25, 1853, æ. 66. He lived at Fowler-ville and York, and was county clerk, for three years, in Geneseo, Livingston Co., N. Y.

### *Children:*

- 4725. I. ISRAEL DICKINSON, unm'd; living at York.
- 4726. II. CHARLES, f.
- 4727. III. ELI, unm'd; lives at York.
- 4728. IV. BETSEY, m. Chas. Hubbard; lives in Mich.
- 4729. V. PARTHENA, m. Archibald Hubbard, and d.
- 4730. VI. HENRY, d. young.
- 4731. VII. HENRY, unm'd; lives in York.
- 4732. VIII. ROSWELL, b. March 30, 1830, f.
- 4733. IX. FRANCIS GRANGER, b. April 1, 1832, f.
- 4734. X. WILLIAM SEWARD, b. May 6, 1838; lives in Rochester,  
is one of the officers of the western house of refuge.

### 3687.

CHESTER ROOT, son of Roswell (3090), grandson of Eli (2888), b. Sept. 28, 1789, at Pittsfield, Mass.; m. Clarissa —. He is still living (1869) at York, Livingston Co., N. Y., with his son George. She d. June 28, 1862, æ. 70.

### *Children:*

- 4735. I. GEORGE, b. July 26, 1813; lives in York.
- 4736. II. OLIVER DICKINSON, b. Jan. 6, 1816; d. Aug. 16, 1845.
- 4737. III. CLARISSA PAMELIA, b. Jan. 1, 1819.
- 4738. IV. SARAH.

### 3694.

Capt. GEORGE WASHINGTON ROOT, son of Roswell (3090), grandson of Eli (2888), b. June 8, 1808, in Pittsfield, Mass., and was taken when an infant with his parents to York, Livingston Co., N. Y. He m. Eugenia Hurlbut of that place. They live on what was known as the Elder Goddard farm. He is a prominent and wealthy citizen in that county, has been supervisor of town, etc., and is much esteemed by the community in which he lives.

### *Children:*

- |       |                                   |       |              |
|-------|-----------------------------------|-------|--------------|
| 4739. | I. MARY, d. young.                | 4741. | III. MARTHA. |
| 4740. | II. DANIEL, b. April<br>29, 1837. | 4742. | IV. MARY.    |
|       |                                   | 4743. | V. JULIA.    |

## *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

3708.

*Buffalo, N. Y.*

JOSIAH SACKETT ROOT, son of Josiah (3093), grandson of Eli (2888), b. April 14, 1808, in Pittsfield, Mass.; m. Lucy Tarbox. They live in Buffalo, N. Y., and have no children.

3710.

*Buffalo, N. Y.*

FRANCIS HINSDALE ROOT, son of Josiah (3093), grandson of Eli (2888), b. May 30, 1815; m. Delia M. Spencer, dau. of Phineas and Sophronia (Elwell) Spencer. He has a large stove foundry, and is of the firm of Jewett & Root, Buffalo, N. Y.

### *Children:*

- 4760. I. CAROLINE W., b. 1839, f.; d.
- 4761. II. MARIA SOPHRONIA, b. 1849.
- 4762. III. ELLA AGNES, b. 1858.

LYON.

3717½.

*Burlington, Vt.*

ELIZABETH ROOT, dau. of Silas (3103), granddau. of Amos (2889), b. in Burlington, Vt.; m. George Lyon.

### *Children:*

- I. JAMES, lives in Burlington with his mother.
- II. EMEROY, m. and lives in Illinois.

3718.

*Angola, N. Y.*

AMOS ROOT, son of Elijah (3105), grandson of Amos (2889), b. Sept. 6, 1797, in Georgia, Vt.; m. (1) Clarissa Wright, settled in Erie Center, N. Y. He m. (2) Eliza Cash, wid. of ——. He is a very skillful master millwright, removed to Buffalo, and afterwards to Angola, Erie Co., N. Y.

### *Only Child: (By first marriage.)*

- 4775. CLARISSA, m. — Messer; \* d.

WINCHELL.

3720.

*Springfield, Mass.*

ORPHA ROOT, dau. of Elijah (3105), granddau. of Amos (2889), b. Nov. 14, 1802, in Georgia, Ct. After her father's

---

\* Children of Clarissa Messer: 1. *Amos Root.* 2. *George.*

## Root Genealogical Records.

death she went to live with her aunt Soper, and uncle Wm. Soper in Windsor, Ct. She m. Pliny Winchell. She d. Jan. 18, 1864, in Cleveland, Ohio.

### *Children:*

- I. EUNICE, m. Geo. Lemon; res. Logansport, Ind.
- II. ELIHU ELIJAH, m. an English lady, has been for some years captain of the East Indiaman, Samuel Russell, celebrated for its cargoes of teas direct from China. Residence on shore, Poquonock, Windsor Co., Ct.

## KINGSBURY.

3721.

*Fairfax, Vt.*

LOLA ROOT, dau. of Elijah (3105), granddau. of Amos (2889), b. Jan. 25, 1804, in Georgia, Vt.; m. Deacon Kingsbury, a farmer and mechanic in Fairfax, Vt., and a deacon in the Baptist church.

### *Children:*

- I. AMOS ROOT, m. Millie Buck, and now lives in Illinois.
- II. MARY, m. Isaac Story; lives in St. Albans, Vt.
- III. EVELINE, m. Hiram Safford; lives in Fairfax, Vt.
- IV. ALMARETTA, m. — Webster; d.
- V. MOHILVA, m.; lives in Fairfax.
- VI. ELIJAH ROOT, unm'd; living in Fairfax.

3722.

*Shelburne, Vt.*

Hon. ELIJAH ROOT, son of Elijah (3105), grandson of Amos (2889), b. May 2, 1807, in Georgia, Vt.; m. Dec. 11, 1831, Elizabeth P. White, eldest daughter of the Hon. Robert White of Shelburne, Vt. She was b. Nov. 18, 1810. Mr. R. has acquired eminence on account of his skill in building engines, boilers, and steamboats, having had the care of all the principal steamers on Lake Champlain for the last twenty-five years; he has also been U. S. local inspector of steamboat boilers and engines for over thirty years. He represented the town in the Vt. legislature for three years, has been justice of the peace, etc.

### *Only Child:*

4776. MARIA L., b. Oct. 27, 1832; m. Chas. L. Hart, Merchant Bank block, Burlington, Vt.\*

---

\* Son: Frederick Root, b. Sept. 16, 1852, in Union Village.



## *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

### GRIDLEY.

3736.

HANNAH ROOT, dau. of Elisha (3109), granddau. of Jonathan (2891), b. March 1, 1765, at Southington, Ct.; m. Sept. 9, 1787, Asahel, son of Joseph and Sarah (Woodruff) Gridley. He was b. May 22, 1764. She d. Feb. 22, 1794, æ. 28, and he m. (2) Oct. 10, 1796, Philathæa, wid. of Levi Hart.

### NEWELL.

3737.

LUCY ROOT, dau. of Elisha (3109), granddau. of Jonathan (2891), b. May, 1768, at Southington, Ct.; m. Dec. 4, 1787, Amos, son of Josiah and Mary (Upson) Newell. He was bap. in infancy, Dec. 5, 1762. She d. Jan. 6, 1806, æ. 37, and he m. Nov. 10, 1806, Rhoda Walkley.

3738.

{ Southington, Ct.  
{ New Haven, Ct.

JOEL ROOT, son of Elisha (3109), grandson of Jonathan (2891), b. Aug. 31, 1770; m. Eleanor Strong, dau. of Col. John Strong of Torrington, Ct. He carried on the mercantile business in Southington for several years, and after becoming widely known, rem. to New Haven, where he d.

#### *Children:*

- 4825. I. OLIVIA ANN, m. Samuel Badger, a lawyer of Phila.
- 4826. II. LUCY CURTIS, m. Jan. 28, 1808, Chas. Atwater of New Haven, b. Aug. 28, 1785.
- 4827. III. ELIZA MARIA, f.
- 4828. IV. ELLEN PARIS, m. Reuben Rice, a merchant of New Haven, Ct.
- 4829. V. JEANNETTE FRANCES, f.
- 4830. VI. CHARLOTTE ANTOINETTE, m. Wm. J. Forbes, a merchant of New Haven.
- 4831. VII. SUSAN AUGUSTA, m. Rev. Eleazar T. Fitch, professor of divinity, Yale College, New Haven, Ct.
- 4832. VIII. JULIA, b. 1807; d. Sept. 24, 1807, æ. 9 weeks.

3741.

REUBEN ROOT, son of Amos (3110), grandson of Jonathan (2891), b. April 23, 1770, at Southington, Ct.; m. Hannah George.

#### *Children:*

- 4833. I. AMOS, f.
- 4834. II. GEORGE, f.



## Root Genealogical Records.

3743.

*Homer, N. Y.*

CHAUNCEY ROOT, son of Amos (3110), grandson of Jonathan (2891), b. Nov. 7, 1774, at Southington, Ct.; m. Polly Newell, who was b. Feb. 28, 1781. He rem. from Connecticut to West Stockbridge, Mass., and from there to Homer, Cortland Co., N. Y. He d. Nov. 18, 1825, æ. 51. She d. Sept., 1837.

### *Children:*

- 4835. I. CHAUNCEY N., b. Jan. 5, 1800, f.
- 4836. II. OLIVER, b. Aug. 15, 1802, f.
- 4837. III. JULIA M., b. May 25, 1806; m. Linus Latin of Springfield, N. Y.
- 4838. IV. CROTIUS D., b. Dec. 21, 1809, f.; d. 1865, æ. 56.
- 4839. V. COLON, b. Sept. 26, 1811; m. and went to Virginia.
- 4840. VI. CLARISSA, b. Nov. 10, 1813; m. Thos. Mix of N. Y.
- 4841. VII. MARTHA ANN, b. Nov. 26, 1815; m. Russell Hubbard of Cortlandville, N. Y.
- 4842. VIII. CHARLES, b. April 13, 1821, f.

3749.

Captain NATHANIEL JUDD ROOT, son of Jonathan (3113), grandson of Jonathan (2891), b. 1785, in Southington, Ct.; m. Jan. 19, 1806, Sarah Dunham, daughter of Cornelius and Jemima (Andrews) Dunham, b. Aug. 24, 1783. He built a house in the eastern part of the town, where he res. until 1813, when he rem. one mile southwest of the village, at what is now called Plantsville, where he d. He became a captain of what was called, at the time, the state troops. He was a kind, noble-hearted man, generous to a fault, and made sad inroads, before his death, upon the large fortune left him by his father, and inherited from his grandfather. He d. Jan. 12, 1820, æ. 35.

### *Children:*

- 4842, '43. I, II. Twins, b. and d. 1807.
- 4844. III. ELIZABETH, b. 1808; m. April 29, 1829, Henry Lewis, son of Selah and Mary (Carter) Lewis. She d. Oct. 17, 1840, æ. 32.

3751.

*Southington, Ct.*

STEPHEN ROOT, son of James (3116), grandson of Stephen (2892), b. a. 1769, at Southington, Ct.; m. Roxy ——. She d. March 13, 1794, æ. 29.

## *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

### *Children :*

4845. I. SOPHIA, } b. Feb. 19, 1794; d. Feb. 20, 1794.  
4846. II. SABRINA, } b. Feb. 19, 1794; d. Feb. 24, 1794.

### UPSON.

3753.

KEZIAH ROOT, dau. of James (3116), granddau. of Stephen (2892), b. 1771, in Southington, Ct. ; m. May 8, 1794, Amos, son of Amos and Sarah (Woodruff) Upson. He d. April 17, 1813, æ. 48. She d. Feb. 13, 1859, æ. 88.

3758.

MARK ROOT, son of Timothy (3119), grandson of Timothy (2893), b. Nov. 19, 1764, in Farmington, Ct., where he lived west of the Meadow ; m. Oct. 1, 1786, Abi Woodruff. She d. at Black River, O., Aug. 16, 1841. He d. Feb. 22, 1834.

### *Children :*

4847. I. DELIA, b. July 16, 1788; d. June 20, 1808, æ. 19.  
4848. II. EDWARD, b. July 27, 1790, f.; d. March 13, 1850.  
4849. III. HENRY, b. July 27, 1792, f.; d. Sept. 7, 1853, æ. 61.  
4850. IV. ESTHER, b. May 4, 1794; d. Sept. 5, 1822, at Lenox.  
4851. V. ORESTES, b. Sept. 9, 1797, f.; d. Oct. 24, 1851, æ. 54.  
4852. VI. SAMUEL NEWELL, b. June 23, 1799; d. April 9, 1813.  
4853. VII. WILLIAM MARK, b. May 17, 1800, f.; d. May 25, 1841, æ. 41.  
4854. VIII. JULIA ANN, b. June 1, 1802, f.; d. Sept. 8, 1859, æ. 57.  
4855. IX. Son, b. May 10, 1804; d. May 10, 1804.  
4856. X. EMILY, b. March 18, 1805; m. Oct. 26, 1840, Wm. A. Thayer of Arcade, N. Y. He d. Feb. 14, 1867, at Buffalo, N. Y. She was missionary to the Indians in western New York. S. P.  
4857. XI. MARIA, b. Oct. 21, 1807, f.  
4858. XII. DELIA, b. Sept. 28, 1809, f.  
4859. XIII. SAMUEL, b. 1813; d. 1813.

3759.

*Catskill, N. Y.*

STEPHEN ROOT, son of Timothy (3119), grandson of Timothy (2893), b. Aug. 23, 1768, in Farmington, Ct. ; m. (1) a. 1791, Catherine Cowles ; m. (2) a. 1816, Harriet Blanchard.

### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

4866. I. ELIZA, b. 1792.  
4867. II. MARY, b. 1795; d. same year.

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

4868. III. MARY HOOKER, b. 1797.  
 4869. IV. TIMOTHY, b. 1799; d. young.  
 4870. V. CATHARINE COWLES, b. 1801, f.  
 4871. VI. TIMOTHY, b. 1803, f.  
 4872. VII. WILLIAM EZEKIEL, b. 1806, f.  
 4873. VIII. MARTHA JANE, b. 1808.  
 4874. IX. CLARAMOND COWLES, b. 1812, f.  
 (By second marriage.)  
 4875. X. AMELIA HANDY, b. 1817, f.  
 4876. XI. CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA, b. 1818, f.  
 4877. XII. ADALINE, b. 1820, f.  
 4878. XIII. HELEN, b. 1822, f.; d. 1850.  
 4879. XIV. HARRIET, b. 1824; d. 1828.  
 4880. XV. STEPHEN, b. 1826, f.

3762.

*Farmington, Ct.*

Major TIMOTHY HART ROOT, son of Timothy (3119), grandson of Timothy (2893), b. March 21, 1780; m. Feb. 16, 1812, Celestia, dau. of Capt. Elias Lewis of Farmington, Ct. They lived at Farmington. He d. Sept. 18, 1824, æ. 44. She d. March 10, 1862, æ. 71.

### *Children:*

4881. I. MARY LEWIS, b. Nov. 14, 1812, f.  
 4881½. II. SARAH, b. Nov. 26, 1814; d. Nov. 15, 1815.  
 4882. III. SAMUEL HENRY, b. Nov. 16, 1816, f.  
 4882½. IV. LUCY ANN, b. April 1, 1819; d. Dec. 15, 1819.  
 4882¾. V. GEORGE LEWIS, b. Nov. 6, 1820; d. Jan. 17, 1823.  
 4883. VI. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. March 15, 1823, f.

## GRIDLEY.

3772.

*Clinton and Corfu, N. Y.*

HARRIET ROOT, dau. of John (3122), granddau. of John (2896), b. Sept. 27, 1796, in Berlin, Ct.; m. Jan., 1829, Col. Sylvester, son of Abraham Gridley (his second wife). They rem. to Clinton, N. Y., where he d. July 29, 1845. She lives in Corfu, Genesee county, N. Y.

3773.

*Hanover, N. Y.*

JOHN ROOT, son of John (3122), grandson of John (2896), b. Sept. 28, 1800, in Berlin, Ct.; m. March 31, 1833, Mary E. Brown, at Bristol, Ct. She was b. July 4, 1814, at Reedsborough, Vt., and was dau. of David and Mary (Woodward)

## *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

Brown. In 1840 he rem. to Clinton, Oneida Co., N. Y., and from there to Hanover, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., where he now lives.

*Children:* (Born in Berlin, Ct.)

4883 $\frac{1}{2}$ . I. MARY HELEN, b. July 17, 1835; m. Oct., 1862, Ira M. Moore, Esq., a lawyer of Hamilton, N. Y.; res. Belvidere, Ill.

4844. II. JOHN HENRY, b. Feb. 3, 1838. (The sixth John in descent from John Sr. of Farmington. He is a lawyer in Buffalo, N. Y.)

4844 $\frac{1}{4}$ . III. HARRIET AMANDA, b. Aug. 27, 1841.

(Born at Hanover, N. Y.)

4844 $\frac{1}{2}$ . IV. LAURA EMMELINE, b. June 17, 1843.

4885. V. GEORGE WOODWARD, b. Aug. 12, 1845.

4886. VI. ADELAIDE, b. Sept. 5, 1848; d. Sept. 21, 1867, of consumption.

## CORNWALL—DAVIDSON.

3776.

*Cleveland, Ohio.*

MARY ROOT, dau. of John (3122), granddau. of John (2896), b. July 26, 1807, at Berlin, Ct.; m. (1) Oct. 12, 1825, Richard S. Cornwell of New Britain. He d., when she m. (2) William Davidson of Hartford. They live in Cleveland, Ohio.

## BARNES.

3777.

*Buffalo and Corfu, N. Y.*

AMANDA ROOT, dau. of John (3122), granddau. of John (2896), b. Nov. 6, 1809, in Berlin, Ct.; m. 1835, Morris O. Barnes, who rem. to Buffalo, N. Y., and lived there many years; afterwards res. in Corfu, Genesee Co., N. Y., where he d. Feb. 5, 1867, æ. 64.

*Children:*

Son.

Daughter, d.

3779.

ASAHEL ROOT, son of Asahel (3123), grandson of John (2896), b. Aug. 13, 1793, at Berlin, Ct.; m. June 7, 1821, Nancy Williams of Rocky Hill. He d. Aug. 7, 1833. She d.

*Son:*

4887. SILAS WILLIAMS, b. May 10, 1822; d. 1862, in Texas, æ. 40.

## Root Genealogical Records.

3780.

Berlin, Ct.

AMOS ROOT, son of Asahel (3123), grandson of John (2896), b. Nov. 14, 1795, in Berlin, Ct.; m. May, 1829, Orpha Stratton; d. 186-.

### Children:

4889. I. (Prob.) ASAHEL, m. March 20, 1849, Mary Markland of Cheshire, Ct.  
4890. II. AMBROSE, b. 1835; d. Nov. 14, 1848, in Berlin.  
4891. III. HENRY S., d. Dec. 28, 1849.  
Other children living in Meriden, Ct.

3781.

Berlin, Ct.

CYRUS ROOT, son of Asahel (3123), grandson of John (2896), b. Oct. 2, 1798, in Berlin, Ct.; m. Nov. 28, 1828, Delia Ann Stocking, and settled near the old home in Berlin, Ct. He is six feet and two inches in height.

### Children:

4894. I. LEANTINE, b. May 12, 1834; d. Jan. 11, 1853, æ. 19.  
4895. II. CYRUS, b. June 12, 1843.

3784.

Lubec, Me.

SAMUEL ROOT, son of Asahel (3123), grandson of John (2896), b. Feb. 15, 1807; m. 1835, Julia Ann Mowry of Lubec, Me. He d. while on a sea voyage, Nov. 7, 1845. She d. Feb. 3, 1866, in Boston, Mass.

### Children:

4896. I. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 7, 1836, at Lubec, Me.; lives in Boston.  
4897. II. WILLIAM F., b. March 15, 1839, at Lubec, Me.; lives in Boston, Mass.

3785.

Berlin, Ct.

TIMOTHY ROOT, son of Asahel (3123), grandson of John (2896), b. April 8, 1810; m. Feb. 18, 1844, Eliza Wilcox of Canton, Ct. He d. Jan. 10, 1864, of paralysis. He lived at Berlin, Ct., and was a consistent member of the church there.

### Children:

4898. I. TIMOTHY DWIGHT, b. Dec. 31, 1844.  
4899. II. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 12, 1847.  
4900. III. HANNAH, b. Feb. 6, 1850.  
4901. IV. ELIZA, b. June 17, 1852.  
4902. V. ANTOINETTE, b. Nov. 5, 1854.

## *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

3789.

*New Britain, Ct.*

HENRY ROOT, son of Seth (3125), grandson of Joseph (2904), b. 1797, in Farmington, Ct.; m. Feb. 25, 1816, Sarah Sage Hart, dau. of Bethel and Huldah Hart of New Britain. She was b. July, 1794. They lived in New Britain, Ct.

### *Children:*

- 4912. I. HENRY, d. æ. 2.
- 4913. II. MARY, b. Nov. 6, 1820; m. April 6, 1836, Silas Spencer, and lived in New Britain, Ct. He d. May 29, 1857, æ. 60.
- 4914. III. WILLIAM, b. 1822; d. June 12, 1833, æ. 11.
- 4915. IV. FREDERICK H., b. July 4, 1827, f.
- 4916. V. AMELIA, b. May 2, 1830; m. Nov. 21, 1851, Stephen Hubbard of Birmingham, Ct. He was in the twelfth regiment, Connecticut volunteers.

3790.

*Farmington, Ct.*

AMZI ROOT, son of Seth (3125), grandson of Joseph (2904), b. a. 1799, in Farmington, Ct.; m. (1) Aug. 10, 1821, Anna Jones, dau. of Benoni Jones of New Britain. She d. Feb. 14, 1849, æ. 54, being burned to death by clothes taking fire. He m. (2) wid. Julia Mun, née Goodhue. He lived in Farmington, and d. there 1863.

### *Children:*

- 4917. I. FRANCIS, m. Mary Thorp of Southington.
- 4918. II. HENRY, m. Jane Andrews.
- 4919. III. JANE, m. — — Eno of Tariffville.
- 4920. IV. ELIZA, m. — — in N. Y. city.
- 4921. V. RILEY, went west, and m. there.
- 4922. VI. CHARLES.

3802.

*New Britain, Ct.*

DENNIS ROOT, son of Joseph (3128), grandson of Joseph (2904), b. Dec. 3, 1805, at New Britain, Ct., where he lived. He m. Nov. 26, 1829, Marisa Recor, dau. of John and Lucy (Booth) Recor, b. Sept. 12, 1812. He d. Nov. 18, 1843, æ. 38, by falling under a cart wheel, and she m. (2) Jan. 30, 1853, Oswyn Stanley of Kensington, Ct.

### *Children:*

- 4930. I. ANGELINA, b. Jan. 10, 1832; m. Nov. 23, 1851, Henry Goodrich, son of Samuel. They live in New Britain.



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

4931. II. WALDO D., b. Nov. 11, 1833; m. Aug. 14, 1853, Orpha, dau. of Thos. Andrews. He d. Jan. 18, 1856, æ. 23.
4932. III. GEORGE, b. Nov. 10, 1835. He was in company A, Eighth regiment, Connecticut volunteers, in the late war.
4933. IV. DWIGHT, b. Jan. 23, 1839; m. Feb. 11, 1860, Laura A. Spencer, dau. of Silas and Mary (Root) Spencer. He lives in New Britain, Ct.

3814.

*Talmadge, Ohio*

JOHN C. ROOT, son of Ezekiel (3133), grandson of Ezekiel (2905), b. 1795, in Farmington, Ct.; m. Nov. 25, 1818, Lydia Hart, who was b. May 13, 1796. They removed to Ohio, where he d. Dec. 10, 1862, æ. 67. She is living (1865) in Talmadge, Ohio.

3815.

*Milledgeville, Ga.*

GEORGE ROOT, son of Ezekiel (3133), grandson of Ezekiel (2905), b. in Farmington, Ct. He removed to Milledgeville, Ga., when about twenty-two years. He was in mercantile business, and d. there.

### *Children:*

4945. I. Son, d.
4946. II. Daughter, m. and removed to Texas, where she d.

3831.

*Canaan, Ct.*

OZIAS ROOT, son of Reuben (3137), grandson of Joshua (2907), b. in North Canaan, Ct.; m. Dec. 3, 1820, Almira Oakley. He lives at South Canaan, Ct.

### *Children:*

- |                                                                           |                    |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------|
| 4950. I. HARLOWE.                                                         |                    |
| 4951. II. Emmeline, m. May 19, 1842, Daniel White of Sharon, Connecticut. |                    |
| 4952. III. SARAH.                                                         | 4955. VI. HARRIET. |
| 4953. IV. CYRUS.                                                          | 4956. VII. MILTON. |
| 4954. V. ALVA.                                                            |                    |

3882.

*Johnson, Ohio.*

JOHN ROOT, son of Reuben (3137), grandson of Joshua (2907), b. in North Canaan, Ct.; m. Olive [3925], dau. of Aaron Root. [See 3180.] He removed to Portage, Ohio. He lives in Johnson, Trumbull Co., Ohio.

## *Sixth Generation — Farmington Line.*

### McKINSTRY.

3908.

*Dixon, Ill.*

SALOME ROOT, dau. of Joshua (3161), granddau. of Phineas (2912), b. in Canaan, Ct.; m. John, son of Capt. John and Elizabeth (Knox) McKinstry, b. Aug. 5, 1777 (his first wife being Elizabeth Smith). He d. Sept. 3, 1846.

*Children:* (By second marriage.)

- I. JOHN, } both are living at Dixon, Ill., with whom their mother  
II. SLOAN, } resided in 1858.

3916.

*Canaan, Ct.*

THERON ROOT, son of Samuel (3178), grandson of William (2913), b. 1805; m. Caroline Cady. He lived at Canaan, Ct. She d. Oct. 8, 1834, æ. 20. He d. March 23, 1835, æ. 30, of consumption.

*Child:*

4975. Son, b. April, 1834; d. Oct. 3, 1834, æ. 5 mos.

3924.

*Lenox, Mass.*

JOHN ROOT, son of Aaron (3180), grandson of Enoch (2916), b. March 29, 1806, in Canaan, Ct.; m. Oct. 7, 1835, Jane Williams, in Stockbridge, Mass., where they resided until 1853, when they went to Lenox, Mass., where they now live (1863).

*Children:* (Born in Stockbridge.)

4990. I. DELANA HARRIET, b. Sept. 2, 1836.

4991. II. MARY JANE, b. Oct. 15, 1839.

4992. III. JOHN HENRY, b. Oct. 12, 1846.

### WICKHAM.

3929.

*Canaan, Ct.*

DELANA ROOT, dau. of Enoch (3184), granddau. of Enoch (2916), b. in Canaan, Ct.; m. Feb. 13, 1828, Lyman Wickham. She d. 1863.

*Children:*

I. SIDNEY.

II. CAROLINE.

III. MARY JANE.

3932.

*Canaan, Ct.*

ABEL ROOT, son of Enoch (3184), grandson of Enoch (2916), b. in South Canaan, Ct.; m. Laura White.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### Children:

4997. I. ENOCH. 4998. II. JUDSON. 4999. III. RUTH.

### CHASE.

3933.

*Canaan, Ct.*

MARY ANN ROOT, dau. of Enoch (3184), granddau. of Enoch (2916), b. 1815, in Canaan, Ct. She d. in 1851.

### Children:

I. SAMUEL. II. JANE. III. HENRY. IV. CHARLES.

3955.

*Berlin, Ct.*

REUBEN ROOT, son of Job (3197), grandson of Job (2918), b. Sept. 4, 1815, in Kensington, Ct.; m. April 27, 1840, Mary Jane, dau. of Solomon and Lucretia (Evans) Beckley, b. May 25, 1818. They live in Beckley quarter, in Berlin, Ct.

### Children:

5015. I. ALMIRA.

5017. III. EDWIN.

5016. II. JULIA.

3970.

NANCY ROOT, dau. of Stephen (3208), granddau. of Noah (2920), m. Abel Tryon of Middletown, Ct. She is spoken of by Deacon A. Andrews, in his work on New Britain.\*

3976.

*Plainville, Ct.*

STEPHEN ROOT, son of Stephen (3208), grandson of Noah (2920), m. Emmeline Powers of Middletown, Ct. They live in Plainville, Ct. He is a house painter by trade.

### Children:

5018. I. LEVIA, m. Sylvester Warner of Newington.

5019. II. CAROLINE.

5020. III. HENRY, d. æ. 25.

5021. IV. MARTHA, b. March 16, 1835; m. Aug. 11, 1853, Ferdinand Sage of Middletown.

---

\* She was in 1810 a member of Rev. Dr. Porter's Congregational church in Farmington, Ct. She lived in Berlin, Kensington and New Britain, her family having been broken up. Sister Tryon, as she was called, was of great service in the forming period of the Methodist society in New Britain, being remarkable for prayer, piety and zeal. With a warm heart and good conversational powers, she pressed her missionary labors with eminent success. There was a Mrs. Tryon in Berlin, a Methodist, called Mother Tryon, whose maiden name was Squire, and the two are sometimes confounded.

## *Sixth Generation—Farmington Line.*

5022. V. BERKLEY, m. Mary Blake of Haddam, Ct.  
5023. VI. JOHN ERWIN, lives in Meriden.  
5024. VII. MARY, b. Nov. 9, 1845; m. Chas. Parsons of Rocky Hill.  
5025. VIII. LEONARD, b. Dec., 1851; d. 1856, æ. 5.

### WILKINS.

4000.

*Warsaw, N. Y.*

MARY SOPHIA ROOT, dau. of Salmon (3220), granddau. of Levi (2724), b. in Cayuga village, N. Y.; m. Leonard Wilkins. He resides in Warsaw, Wyoming, Co., N. Y. She d. 1869.

#### *Children:*

- I. PHILA LOUISA, m. (1) Wheeler Fargo; m. (2) Sept. 16, 1869, Rev. Selah Merrill.  
II. ROMANZA LEONARD, m. Almira Stone; res. Leroy, N. Y.  
III. CHARLES HENRY, unm'd (1868).  
IV. FLORENCE LILLIAN.

4002.

GEORGE WASHINGTON ROOT, son of Salmon (3220), grandson of Levi (2724), b. in Cayuga, N. Y., Sept. 11, 1819; m. Dec. 30, 1839, Mary Ann Hollowell, b. Dec. 27, 1819.

#### *Children:*

5035. I. FRANCES ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 13, 1842; m. April 13, 1869, Humphrey Washington Snow of Buffalo, N. Y.  
5036. II. HENRY GEORGE, b. June 16, 1844; m. June 13, 1869, Sarah, dau. of Wm. and Eliza Edmonston of New York. She d. suddenly, July 17, 1869, æ. 28. He resides in N. Y. city, where he has a drug store in Bleecker street.  
5037. III. MARY EMELINE, b. July 16, 1850; d. Sept. 18, 1865.  
5038. IV. WILLIAM MARTIN, b. May 12, 1856.

4016.

*Medina, Ohio.*

SAMUEL HOMER ROOT, son of Samuel (3237), grandson of Enos (2927), b. April 6, 1810, in Waterbury, Ct.; m. Dec. 20, 1822, Louisa Hart. They live in Medina, Ohio.

#### *Children:*

5050. I. MARSHALL S., 1st Lieut. of Co. K, 103d Ohio Vols.  
5051. II. AMOS I.  
5052. III. JESSE H., was in the U. S. service.

## Root Genealogical Records.

5053. IV. HARRIET L.

5054. V. ELIZA J.

5055. VI. SARAH A.

5056. VII. MARTHA E.

4021.

ALBERT EDSON ROOT, son of Samuel (3237), grandson of Enos (2927), b. June 11, 1822, in Tallmadge, Ohio; m. (1) Milly Dodge; m. (2) Mrs. Helen —. He d. in the late war.

4024.

EDWARD ROOT, son of Chauncey (3240), grandson of Enos (2927), b. Oct. 27, 1816; m. (1) Fanny Peck; m. (2) Hannah Van Kirk.

*Children:*

5059. I. CHAUNCEY A.

5060. II. EDWARD N.

5061. III. CARRIE M.

BEACH—BALDWIN.

4027.

CHARLOTTE ANN ROOT, dau. of Enos P. (3242), granddau. of Enos (2927), b. 1817; m. (1) 1848, Theron W. Beach; m. (2) 1857, Rev. Burr B. Baldwin.

*Child:* (By first marriage.)

FANNY.

4028.

*Springville, Pa.*

ALBERT AUGUSTUS ROOT, son of Enos P. (3242), grandson of Enos (2927), b. 1819; m. (1) a. 1844, Eveline Hickox, who d. 1853. He m. (2) 1855, Helen Hickox. He lives in Springville, Pa.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

5063. I. LUCY.

5064. II. JAMES PRINDLE.

5065. III. CHARLES.

(By second marriage.)

5066. IV. JOHN.

4029.

*Woodbury, Ct.*

ANSON ALONZO ROOT, son of Enos P. (3242), grandson of Enos (2927), b. 1821; m. (1) May 21, 1845, Betsey Maria Peck, who d. 1848; m. (2) 1850, Betsey Ann Peck. He lives at Woodbury, Ct.

*Child:*

5069. FRANK PECK.

## *Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.*

### GIBSON.

4030.

MARY MARIA ROOT, dau. of Enos P. (3242), granddau. of Enos (2927), b. 1830; m. 1854, Willard P. Gibson.

*Child:*

GRACE.

### CRITTENDEN.

4033.

JANE ROOT, dau. of Enos P. (3242), granddau. of Enos (2927), b. 1838; m. 1860, Rev. Richard Crittenden.

*Child:*

MARY IRENE.

---

## SEVENTH GENERATION.

### FARMINGTON LINE.

4053.

*Boston, Mass.*



FREDERICK C. ROOT, son of Stephen (3270), grandson of Stephen (2940), b. July 28, 1809, in Enfield, Ct.; m. Rebecca Bridge, dau. of Jeremiah Bridge of Boston, Mass. He is a bookbinder, living in Boston, Mass.

*Children:*

5100. I. FREDERICK W., d. 5102. III. MARY FRANCES, d.  
5101. II. ELIZABETH W.

4055.

*Canandaigua, N. Y.*

CHAUNCEY ROOT, son of Stephen (3270), grandson of Stephen (2940), b. Aug. 28, 1813; m. March 14, 1833, Thankful L. Stevens, b. Feb. 27, 1812. He was a farmer, and lives in Canandaigua, N. Y.

*Children:*

5108. I. MARY J., b. Dec. 1, 1833; m. L. L. Sterling of Canandaigua, N. Y.



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

5109. II. SARAH E., b. Aug. 11, 1835; m. Daniel B. Lane of Milwaukie, Wis.  
 5110. III. FREDERICK M., b. July 6, 1838.  
 5111. IV. CYNTHIA CAROLINE, b. April 12, 1840; d. June 25, 1840.  
 5112. V. CHARLES W., b. Nov. 29, 1841, f.; d. May 14, 1868.  
 5113. VI. CYNTHIA C., b. Oct. 7, 1843.  
 5114. VII. HENRY F., b. May 6, 1845.  
 5115. VIII. HELEN L., b. Sept. 23, 1847; m. Nov. 26, 1868, Chas. T. Bates of Canandaigua.

### 4060.

*Boston, Mass.*

SAMUEL ROOT, son of Oliver (3275), grandson of Oliver (2942), m. — Crehore. He lives in Boston, Mass.

#### *Children:*

5126. I. OLIVER.      5127. II. WILLIAM.      5128. III. SAMUEL.

### 4063.

FRANKLIN ROOT, son of Samuel (3276), grandson of Oliver (2942), b. March 14, 1795; m. (1) May 1, 1817, Eveline Donnels. She d. He m. (2) April 6, 1834, Sarena Eunice Bartlett. She d. He m. (3) Oct. 22, 1845, Melinda Bartlett.

#### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

5130. I. JANE CHARLOTTE, b. Feb. 13, 1818, f.  
 5131. II. GEORGE GORDON BYRON, b. Feb. 12, 1827; d. Jan. 8, 1851, æ. 23.

#### *(By second marriage.)*

5132. III. FRANCES EVELINE, b. Jan. 3, 1839.

### 4064.

*Pittsfield, Mass.*

Dr. OLIVER SACKETT ROOT, son of Samuel (3276), grandson of Oliver (2942), b. July 1, 1799, at Pittsfield, Mass.; m. (1) Love Allen, who d.; m. (2) Harriet, dau. of Hon. Phineas Allen, senior editor of the *Pittsfield Sun*. She was b. 1800, and d. Oct. 19, 1858, æ. 58. He m. (3) Marie Magdelina Jury, Sept. 4, 1867. He is a practicing physician in Pittsfield.

#### *Children:*

5133. I. CHARLES DILLINGHAM, b. Nov. 25, 1835; d. Nov. 25, 1841.  
 5134. II. LOVE MARIA, b. Oct. 21, 1837; m. May 15, 1867, Dr. ALONZO B. PALMER.

## Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.

(By third marriage.)

5134½. III. CHARLES WHITALL, b. July 2, 1868.

4065.

*Albany, N. Y.*

JOSIAH GOODRICH ROOT, son of Samuel (3276), grandson of Oliver (2942), b. May 28, 1801, at Pittsfield, Mass.; m. Martha W. Meade. He rem. from Pittsfield to Albany, N. Y., where he is a wealthy merchant.\*

*Children:*

5135. I. SAMUEL GILBERT, b. June 26, 1826; m. Sarah Shipley of Schodack, N. Y.

5136. II. ANDREW JACKSON, b. Oct. 8, 1827; unm'd (1869).

5137. III. CHARLES FREDERICK, b. a. 1844; unm'd (1869).

5138. IV. SARAH M., m. Charles Douglass.

4071.

ASHLEY S. ROOT, son of Aaron (3277), grandson of Oliver (2942), b. Aug. 23, 1805; m. Oct., 1830, Harriet Jones, b. June 10, 1814.

*Children:*

5142. I. WARREN A., b. July 25, 1832; d. Aug. 11, 1852.

5143. II. ALVIRA, b. June 16, 1835; d. Oct. 14, 1848.

5144. III. HANNAH E., b. April 20, 1837; m. April 13, 1865, Edwin Case.

5145. IV. HARRIET E., b. Jan. 20, 1839; m. Oct. 11, 1859, Rodolphas Stranthan.

5146. V. JULIA A., b. April 2, 1841; m. July 14, 1868, Morgan Odell.

5147. VI. HENRY A., b. Oct. 22, 1842; is a physician, living in Toledo, Ohio.

5148. VII. FREDERICK A., b. Nov. 29, 1845; m. Feb., 1868, Elizabeth Becket.

5149. VIII. ISAAC, b. Sept. 17, 1847; m. March, 1869, Hattie Norton.

---

\* The Tivoli hosiery mills were established by Mr. R., in the year 1855. In the year 1860, by the admission to partnership of his sons, the firm name became J. G. Root & Sons. This business alliance continued until the year 1869, when Mr. Josiah Root retired from active business, and the firm name was changed to J. G. Root's Sons. Among the knitting mills of Cohoes, this institution stands third in order of establishment, and in its capacity, appointments, and appurtenances, ranks with the best in the United States. The firm operates eleven sets of machinery, and employs 250 hands, whose wages aggregate \$5,500 per month. All kinds of ladies', gents', and children's knit goods are made here. The annual product is 40,000 dozen of goods, and the yearly sales reach \$350,000.

## Root Genealogical Records.

4073½.

Grafton, Ohio.

OLIVER ROOT, son of Aaron (3277), grandson of Oliver (2942), b. July 20, 1817; m. (1) Harriet Jones. She d. S. P. He m. (2) Jan. 1867, Mrs. Rachel Ryan. He lives in Grafton.  
*Child:*

5150. FREDERICK OLIVER, b. March 12, 1868.

### CHILD S.

4082.

Pittsfield, Mass.

ELIZA HURD ROOT, dau. of James (3281), granddau. of Oliver (2942), b. Oct. 30, 1801, in Pittsfield, Mass.; m. Nov. 30, 1820, Levi Childs, b. March 11, 1798. They live in Pittsfield, Mass.

#### *Children:*

I. MARY ELIZABETH, b. June 19, 1822; m. John E. Merrill, b. May 21, 1820.

II. NANCY JULIETTE, m.

V. DELIA, m.

III. JAMES ROOT, m.

VI. CLARINDA, d.

IV. CHARLES CARROLL, m.

VII. EMILY, d.

### WADHAM.

4083.

HANNAH ASHLEY ROOT, dau. of James (3281), granddau. of Oliver (2942), b. Aug. 15, 1803; m. Dec., 1824, Franklin Wadham.

#### *Children:*

I. JAMES FRANKLIN, m.

V. ANN MARY, d.

II. CORNELIA, d.

VI. MARIA.

III. ORCELIA, m.

VII. PRECEPTY, m.

IV. ELIZABETH STOCKING, m.

### CHAPMAN.

4084.

LAVINIA STOCKING ROOT, dau. of James (3281), granddau. of Oliver (2942), b. April 19, 1808; m. May 28, 1828, Hiram Chapman.

#### *Children:*

I. ANN ELIZABETH, m.

II. HELEN MARIA, m.

### ROWLEY.

4086.

JANE ADELAIDE ROOT, dau. of Henry (3282), granddau. of

## *Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.*

Oliver (2942), b. May 4, 1811, in Pittsfield, Mass. ; m. April 25, 1831, Edward S. Rowley.

### *Children:*

- I. MARY EUGENIA, b. June 10, 1840; d. Feb. 17, 1841.
- II. MARY JANE, b. Sept. 15, 1842, m.

GREEN.

4087.

NANCY SOPHIA ROOT, dau. of Henry (3282), granddau. of Oliver (2942), b. May 13, 1812; m. July 21, 1832, Lemuel Green.

### *Children:*

- I. JANE ELIZA, b. Jan. 12, 1834, m.
- II. EMILY SOPHIA, b. Sept. 6, 1836; d. Sept. 28, 1867.

4088.

*Constantine, Mich.*

HENRY EDWIN ROOT, son of Henry (3282), grandson of Oliver (2942), b. Dec. 5, 1813; m. April 14, 1837, Lucinda Beckwith. He is the proprietor of the Mills hotel, Constantine.

### *Children:*

5155. I. HENRY LEVI, b. Feb. 4, 1840.
5156. II. CHARLES OLIVER, b. April 21, 1842.
5157. III. MARY L., b. Feb. 24, 1844; d. Sept. 28, 1858, æ. 14.
5158. IV. CLARISSA A., b. Sept. 14, 1846; m. Nov. 24, 1868, Dr. Wm. E. Jewett.
5159. V. AARON CLOUGH, b. Feb. 20, 1849.

WEST.

4089.

CLARISSA JOHNSON ROOT, dau. of Henry (3282), granddau. of Oliver (2942), b. Oct. 21, 1815; m. Feb. 17, 1836, John C. West. She d. March 20, 1842, æ. 26.

### *Child:*

- CHARLES EDWIN, b. Nov. 4, 1838; m.

CLOUGH.

4092.

LUCY MARIA ROOT, dau. of Henry (3282), granddau. of Oliver (2942), b. Oct. 13, 1821; m. April 28, 1845, Aaron Clough.

### *Child:*

- MARY ROOT, b. Oct. 28, 1846; d. Sept. 6, 1847.

HHH

457

## Root Genealogical Records.

4093.

OLIVER ROOT, son of Henry (3282), grandson of Oliver (2942), b. Feb. 8, 1824, in Pittsfield, Mass.; m. April 10, 1849, Louise Allen, b. May 4, 1819, in Pittsfield, Mass. He lives on the old homestead, the original deed of which is in the possession of the family. This deed was given 125 years ago, to Samuel Root Jr. of Westfield, father of Col. Oliver Root. Mr. Oliver Root is a good representative of the original Root stock, being six feet in height and weighing 215 pounds.

*Children:* (Born in Pittsfield, on the same spot where the two preceding generations were born.)

5160. I. JOHN ALLEN, b. Jan. 18, 1850.

5161. II. HENRY ALLEN, b. Nov. 26, 1852.

4120.

*Flint, Mich.*

JEREMIAH DENISON ROOT, son of Moses (3310), grandson of Moses (2954), b. in Williamson, N. Y. He m. Ann Corwin, was a farmer, and lived in Flint, Genesee Co., Mich., where he d. No children.

4121.

*Flint, Mich.*

CHARLES WHEELER ROOT, son of Moses (3310), grandson of Moses (2954), b. in Williamson, N. Y. He m. Paulina Nichols, was a farmer, and lived in Flint, Genesee Co., Mich., where he d.

*Children:*

5200. I. MARY ANN, d. young.

5201. II. CHARLES, m. and lives at Corunna, Mich.

5202. III. ELIZA, m. — Coquin, and lives in Flint, Mich.

4122.

*Farmington, N. Y.*

FREDERICK ALMON ROOT, son of Moses (3310), grandson of Moses (2954), b. in Williamson, N. Y.; m. Lestina Saulsbury. He was a farmer, residing in Farmington, Ontario Co., N. Y.

*Children:*

5203. I. WILLIAM W., lived near Eaton, Mich.

5204. II. HANNAH S., m. John Harrington, in Hillsdale Co., Mich.

5205. III. LAURA, m. John Whelper, of Jonesville, Mich.

## Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.

4123.

*Florence, Ky.*

DANIEL SEXTON ROOT, son of Moses (3310), grandson of Moses (2954), b. in Williamson, N. Y. ; m. Patty Ann Suitnam. He is a farmer, living in Florence, Boone Co., Ky.

*Children:*

5206. I. MARY ANN. 5207. II. ELIZA. 5208. III. LESTINA.

4124.

*Montcalm, Mich.*

ENOS LEWIS ROOT, son of Moses (3310), grandson of Moses (2954), b. in Williamson, N. Y. ; m. Jane Nichols, and is a farmer living in Montcalm Center, Montcalm Co., Mich. His children all died.

4125.

*Mendon, Mich.*

WILLIAM CHESEBROUGH ROOT, son of Moses (3310), grandson of Moses (2954), b. in Williamson, N. Y. ; m. Abigail Cook. He lives in Mendon, St. Joseph's Co., Mich.

*Children: (5)*

5212. I. ALMON, and others.

4127.

*Shortsville, N. Y.*

HENRY DYER ROOT, son of Moses (3310), grandson of Moses (2954), b. Dec. 2, 1822, in Williamson, N. Y. ; m. (1) Elizabeth Smith, wid. of John Knowles ; she d. ; m. (2) Lois Smith, sister of the first wife. He is in a saw mill ; is six feet one inch and a half in height, and lives at Shortsville, Ontario Co., N. Y.

*Children: (By first marriage.)*

5215. I. STEPHEN B., b. Jan. 31, 1847.

*(By second marriage.)*

5216. II. HARRY. 5220. VI. WILLIAM, d. young.

5217. III. ELIZABETH. 5221. VII. GEORGE.

5218. IV. IDA, d. young. 5222. VIII. ANNA BELLE.

5219. V. MARY.

4129.

*Center Lisle, N. Y.*

WILLIAM ROOT, son of Daniel (3311), grandson of Moses (2954), b. 1805, in Otsego Co., N. Y. ; m. Ann Burghardt. He lives at Center Lisle, Broome Co., N. Y.

*Children:*

5224. I. SUSAN.

5225. II. HIRAM, f.



## Root Genealogical Records.

- |                       |                     |
|-----------------------|---------------------|
| 5226. III. NANCY.     | 5229. VI. CLARISSA. |
| 5227. IV. ERASTUS, f. | 5230. VII. FRANK.   |
| 5228. V. CHARLES, f.  |                     |

4131.

*Center Lisle, N. Y.*

DANIEL ROOT, son of Daniel (3311), grandson of Moses (2954), b. 1808, in Otsego Co., N. Y.; m. Betsey Howland. They live in (Richford) Center Lisle, Broome Co., N. Y.

### *Children:*

- |                                                           |  |
|-----------------------------------------------------------|--|
| 5231. I. ELIZABETH, b. 1829; d. 1847, æ. 18.              |  |
| 5232. II. FREDERICK, b. 1830, f.                          |  |
| 5233. III. EMMA, b. 1832; m. 1855, Theodore Mayor.        |  |
| 5234. IV. MARY, b. 1834; m. 1866, Charles Glezen.         |  |
| 5235. V. JANE, b. 1837; m. 1855, Charles Glezen; d. 1862. |  |

4160.

*Rochester, N. Y.*

AUGUSTUS LORAN ROOT, son of Loran (3333), grandson of Isaac (2961), b. March 8, 1823; m. Lucy Ann Wetherell, dau. of Abel and Anna (Prior) Wetherell, b. April 2, 1816. He was in the army of the Union three years; was orderly sergeant. They live in Rochester, N. Y.

### *Children:*

- |                                                                        |  |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|
| 5250. I. ANNER AMELIA, b. Sept. 13, 1848.                              |  |
| 5251. II. CAROLINE AUGUSTA, b. Oct. 18, 1850; d. June 18, 1863, æ. 12. |  |
| 5252. III. ALBERT SEYMOUR, b. Jan. 2, 1853.                            |  |
| 5253. IV. SARAH JANE, b. Dec. 16, 1856; d. April 17, 1860, æ. 3.       |  |

4171.

HARRY ROOT, son of Zadock (3334), grandson of Isaac (2961), m. Henrietta Reeves.

### *Children:*

- |                 |                              |
|-----------------|------------------------------|
| 5254. I. LYMAN. | 5255. II. DELLA, and others. |
|-----------------|------------------------------|

4178.

*Wyoming, N. Y.*

DWIGHT ROOT, son of Zadock (3334), grandson of Isaac (2961), b. in Victor, N. Y.; m. Dorothy Johnson. He lives near Wyoming, Wyoming Co., N. Y.

### *Children:*

- |                 |                   |
|-----------------|-------------------|
| 5258. I. LYMAN. | 5259. II. STELLA. |
|-----------------|-------------------|

4221.

*West Andover, O.*

URIAH ALBINUS ROOT, son of Uri (3379), grandson of Joseph

## *Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.*

(2983), b. March 1, 1805, in Sandisfield, Mass.; m. Elizabeth King, in the town of Marshall, N. Y., and lives at West Andover, Ashtabula Co., O.

### *Children:*

- 5260. I. URIAH ORVILLE, f.
- 5261. II. MERCY E., m. W. W. Marks.
- 5262. III. HENRY D., b. April 2, 1835, f.

4225.

*Kinsman, Ohio.*

JOSEPH A. ROOT, son of Uri (3379), grandson of Joseph (2983), b. Aug. 11, 1813, in Augusta, N. Y. He lived for a while in Augusta, where he m. Sept. 2, 1835, Cornelia Ann Gager, dau. of Daniel and Phebe (Peck) Gager, b. Feb. 17, 1817, at Franklin, Ct. They live at Kinsman, Trumbull Co., Ohio.

### *Children:*

- 5264. I. MIRIAM JOSEPHINE, b. April 22, 1838; m. Sept. 28, 1858, William E. Preston.
- 5265. II. ALBERT PRATT, b. July 28, 1842.
- 5266. III. FAYETTE FERDINAND, b. Aug. 31, 1847.
- 5267. IV. HENRY WARD BEECHER, b. June 24, 1851.
- 5268. V. WILLIE JAY, b. Dec. 29, 1854.

4226.

*Deansville, N. Y.*

ANDRUS P. ROOT, son of Uri (3379), grandson of Joseph (2893), b. Nov. 7, 1815, at Augusta, N. Y.; m. Caroline Kimball. He lives at Deansville, Oneida Co., N. Y.

### *Children:*

- 5269. I. CHARLEMAGNE T.
- 5271. III. HERBERT J.
- 5270. II. JAMES W.
- 5272. IV. CARRIE F.

4227.

*Deansville, N. Y.*

ASAHEL ROOT, son of Uri (3379), grandson of Joseph (2983), b. July 6, 1817, in Augusta, N. Y.; m. — —, and lived in Deansville, Oneida Co., N. Y., and Marshall, Ohio. He d. June, 1863. She d. about 1858.

### *Children:*

- 5273. DELIA, and others.

4228.

*Pittsfield, Mass.*

JAMES WARREN ROOT, son of Uri (3379), grandson of

## Root Genealogical Records.

Joseph (2983), b. June 15, 1819, in Augusta, N. Y.; m. Celestia M. —. He lived in Pittsfield, Mass., for a few years, and d. in Vermont, 1857.

### Children:

5276. I. Son, b. Aug. 28, 1847.  
5277. II. ROMANTA C., b. Nov. 14, 1848.  
5278. III. URI, b. March 22, 1849.

4229.

New York.

Dr. HARMON K. ROOT, son of Uri (3379), grandson of Joseph (2983), b. April 6, 1822, in Augusta, N. Y.; m. July 10, 1848, Catherine Pettibone of Hartford, Ct. He d. April, 1858, in N. Y. city.

### Child:

5279. JEANNIE.

4232.

Seneca Falls, N. Y.

LAURENS M. ROOT, son of Joseph A. (3381), grandson of Joseph (2983), b. Sept. 4, 1816; m. Jan. 3, 1843, Cynthia M. Shepard of Blanford, Mass. He removed from Chester, Mass., to Seneca Falls, N. Y. He d. Nov. 26, 1864, æ. 48.

### Children:

- 5279½. I. WELLINGTON, b. Oct 25, 1843; d. April 7, 1844.  
5280. II. ADELAIDE A., b. Oct. 10, 1845; m. May 18, 1869, Nelson Hoag of Seneca Falls, N. Y.  
5280½. III. MARIA A., b. July 29, 1848, in Chester, Mass.; d. March 7, 1850.  
5281. IV. HENRY L., b. Dec. 17, 1852; d. April 14, 1857.  
5281½. V. JOSEPHINE, b. Dec. 10, 1855.  
5282. VI. LAURENS S., b. Sept. 4, 1861; d. Dec. 7, 1861.

4234.

Pittsfield, Mass.

WASHINGTON M. ROOT, son of Joseph A. (3381), grandson of Joseph (2983), b. a. 1820, in Otis, Mass.; m. May, 1846, Charlotte B. Hubbard of Chester, Mass. He lives in Pittsfield, Mass., and is largely engaged in the jewelry business. She d. March 19, 1869, æ. 42.

### Children:

5283. I. WELLINGTON S., b. May 3, 1848; m. Feb. 17, 1869, Elizabeth G. Rowland of Fairfield, Ct.  
5284. II. JOHN QUINCY, b. March 20, 1852.

## Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.

5285. III. CHARLES HUBBARD, b. Nov. 14, 1853.  
5286. IV. FREDERICK M., b. March 19, 1861.  
5286½. V. GEORGE A.

4237.

*Suffield, Mass.*

NOAH ROOT, son of Noah (3382), grandson of Zur (2985), m. Mary Clark. He lived at Suffield, Mass., and d. there. She lives at Westfield, Mass.

### *Children:*

5287. I. JAMES NOAH, b. June 2, 1828, f.  
5288. II. JOHN LEWIS, b. Oct., 1831; m. Louise Maria Mason.  
He lives in Westfield. S. P.

## LOOMIS.

4238.

*Suffield, Ct.*

SALLY MARIA ROOT, dau. of Noah (3382), granddau. of Zur (2985), b. Nov. 4, 1802; m. 1822, Aaron Loomis, b. Dec. 30, 1802.

### *Children:*

- I. AARON EDWIN, b. Jan. 21, 1823; m. Laura Filley, and lives in West Suffield.  
II. SALLY CORDELIA, b. Nov. 30, 1824; d. Dec. 12, 1825, æ. 1.  
III. ROLAND RENSSELAER, b. July 4, 1826; d. Oct. 9, 1828, æ. 2.  
IV. GEORGE WINTHROP, b. July 20, 1828; m. Frances Ann Birge.\*  
V. CORDELIA MARIA, b. Oct. 2, 1830; d. Feb. 23, 1834.  
VI. ALBERT F., b. Nov. 14, 1834; m. Laura Gillett.  
VII. ADDISON DUANE, b. June 10, 1838; d. May 25, 1839.  
VIII. SAURIN ELLIOTT, b. April 9, 1840; d. Aug. 25, 1841, æ. 1.  
IX. SAURIN ELLIOTT, b. June 11, 1842.  
X. EMMA, b. March 14, 1845; d. Jan. 12, 1846.  
XI. JOHN DEXTER, b. Jan. 18, 1847; m. Sally Rose. †

4239.

*West Suffield, Ct.*

SILAS ROOT, son of Noah (3382), grandson of Zur (2985), b. Feb. 18, 1809; m. Jan. 1, 1833, Rhoda Pomeroy, dau. of Isaac and Ann (King) Pomeroy. She was b. March 30, 1811. He lives in West Suffield, Ct.

---

\* Children: 1. *Anna*, d. 2. *Clara*. 3. *Fanny*.

† Child: *Rose Sheldon*.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### *Children:*

- 5288 $\frac{1}{4}$ . I. FRANCIS SILAS, d. young.  
 5288 $\frac{1}{2}$ . II. CORNELIUS, } d. young.  
 5288 $\frac{3}{4}$ . III. CORNELIA, } d. young.  
 5289. IV. SARAH, b. July 21, 1839; m. Horace Kent.  
 5290. V. FRANCIS CORNELIUS, b. 1842, in Suffield; m. by Rev.  
 J. Scott, May 23, 1866, to Martha O. Moore of  
 Springfield, Mass., b. 1846. She was dau. of Marvin  
 and Olive Moore.

4240.

*Suffield, Ct.*

LEWIS ROOT, son of Noah (3382), grandson of Zur (2985),  
 m. Betsey Wheaton.

### *Children:*

5291. I. GEORGE. 5292. II. ELIZABETH.

F O W L E R .

4273.

OLIVE ROOT, dau. of Gideon (3391), granddau. of Gideon  
 (2988), b. Nov. 9, 1790; m. Feb. 2, a. 1758, Edmund Fowler,  
 son of Deacon Samuel and Lydia (Mosely) Fowler. He d.  
 June, 1828. She d. July 16, 1868, æ. 77.

### *Children:*

- I. AURELIA, m. May, 1830, Chas. K., son of Charles Bingham of  
 Southwick, Mass.; res. Lynchburg, Va. He is treasurer of  
 the city, president of a bank, etc. S. P.  
 II. EDMUND (Dr.), m. Margaret ——. Res. 120, W. 44th St.,  
 N. Y.\*  
 III. FANNY, m. 1839, Albert Backus of Pittsfield.†  
 IV. LYDIA, m. Arthur F. Willmarth, Home Ins. Co., 135, Broad-  
 way, N. Y.‡  
 V. CHAUNCEY, m. Sarah Gleason of Enfield, Ct.; res. Carbondale,  
 Pennsylvania.§  
 VI. OLIVER, d. æ. 8.

\* Child: *George*, a medical student.

† Children: 1. *Frances Finette*, b. May 29, 1840; m. a. 1861, Arthur Marks  
 of Pittsfield; res. Chicago, Ill. 2. *Olive*, d. Sept. 12, 1849.

‡ Child: *Aurelia Bingham*, b. 1841; m. a. 1859, Arthur Taylor; res. n. Wash-  
 ington, D. C.

§ Children: 1. *Edmund Gerard*, m. Alabama lady; was in Confederate service.  
 2. *Annie*. 3. *Lizzie*. 4. *Fanny*. 5. *Chauncey*.

## Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.

VII. GEORGE W., m. Feb. 22, 1844, Olive Kimball.\*

VIII. WELLS CLINTON, m. a. 1848, Sarah Bishop of Pittsfield. She d. soon. He d. Sept., 1854.

### FORWARD.

4274.

*Southwick, Mass.*

FANNY ROOT, dau. of Gideon (3391), granddau. of Gideon (2988), b. July 15, 1793, in Southwick, Mass.; m. Sept. 2, 1812, Pliny, son of Joseph and Mary (Owen) Forward of Southwick, Mass., where they resided. He d. March 3, 1830. She lives in Southwick (1869).

#### *Children:*

- I. FRANCES KETURA, b. May 5, 1815; m. May 12, 1839, David Parsons Holton, M. D., of Westminster, Vt., b. June 18, 1812. Res. 124 W. 54th St., N. Y.†
- II. PLINY MARCELLUS, b. Aug. 18, 1817; m. May 28, 1863, wid. Mary (Fowler) Benjamin. S. P.
- III. MARY CECILIA, b. Oct. 31, 1819; m. Feb. 8, 1842, Hiram Harrison Vining, son of Samuel and Rhoda (Pettibone) Vining. He d. Oct. 14, 1858; she m. (2) June 4, 1861, Rev. Thos. Hancock Rood, b. Mar. 5, 1823, in London, Eng.‡
- IV. EUNICE LOVINIA, b. June 23, 1822; m. Oct. 31, 1846, Silas Bartholomew, son of Ira and Sophia (Clapp) Norton, b. Aug. 1, 1823. She d. Oct. 7, 1849, æ. 27. S. P.
- V. RHODA CELESTIA, b. Nov. 5, 1827; d. April 13, 1828.

4275.

*Southwick, Mass.*

OLIVER ROOT, son of Gideon (3391), grandson of Gideon (2988), b. Oct. 24, 1797; m. (æ. 25) Oct. 24, 1822, Ann Maria, dau. of Deacon Wilcox and Mary (Barritt) Judson of Salisbury, N. Y. Res. in Southwick, Mass., in the house built by his grandfather, and a few steps from the res. of his great-grandfather, John Root.

#### *Children:*

5320. I. CAROLINE AMELIA, b. Dec. 13, 1823, f.

---

\* Child: *Helen*, a grad. of Westfield Normal school; d. soon after.

† Children: 1. *D. Pliny Forward*, b. March 29, 1840; d. Sept. 27, 1849, æ. 9.  
2. *Charles Alexander*, b. Aug. 8, 1842; d. June 23, 1856, in Paris, France, æ. 13.  
3. *Fanny Miriam*, b. Oct. 23, 1852; d. May 20, 1859, in N. Y., æ. 6.

‡ Children: (By first marriage.) Two who d. at birth. 3. *Fanny Eloise Vining*, b. Jan. 1, 1849.



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

5321. II. LUCINDA MARIA, b. Jan. 12, 1825; m. George W., son of Jasper and — (Whipple) Rand of Westfield; d Oct. 29, 1853. S. P.
5322. III. JOHN WHITNEY, b. Jan. 5, 1829, f.
5323. IV. CATHERINE SOPHRONIA, b. June 17, 1831; d. May 4, 1834, æ. a. 3.
5324. V. WILLIAM DUANE, b. Oct. 2, 1833, f.
5325. VI. CHARLES JUDSON, b. Jan. 24, 1836, f.
5326. VII. EDWARD EVERETT, b. Aug. 21, 1838; m. Mira Bronson. S. P.
5327. VIII. GEORGE DECLIFFORD, b. July 16, 1841; d. Sept. 14, 1843, æ. 2.
5328. IX. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 7, 1846; d. March 22, 1859.

### L A F L I N — S T I L E S — L O O M I S.

4276.

HULDAH ROOT, dau. of Gideon (3391), granddau. of Gideon (2988), b. Jan. 19, 1805 or '6; m. (1) Feb., 1827, Lester, son of Major Herman and Clarissa (Rising) Laffin of Southwick, Mass. He was drowned in Sebago pond, June, 1828. She m. (2) 1832, Dorus, son of Dorus and Sarah (Barker) Stiles of Southwick, and he d. 1832. S. P. She m. (3) a. 1840, Allen, son of Heman and Lizzie (Allen) Loomis of Southwick, Mass. He was from Suffield, Ct., and d. a. 1864. She resides in Jacksonville, Ill., with her daughter.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

- I. CATHERINE SOPHRONIA, b. Feb., 1828; d. æ. 3.

(By third marriage.)

- II. HELEN FRANCES, m. Alpheus Dewey of Jacksonville, Ill.

4282.

*Bainbridge, Ohio.*

JEREMIAH ROOT, son of Jeremiah (3392), grandson of Gideon (2988), b. Nov. 1, 1795, in Washington, Mass., and rem. with his father to Bainbridge, Ohio; m. Jan. 28, 1823, Huldah Harmon, dau. of Ebenezer and Mary (Sheldon) Harmon.

*Children:*

5329. I. ARVILLA MARIA, b. Oct. 22, 1823.
5330. II. HENRY BARNES, b. July 7, 1825, f.
5331. III. CHARLES HARMON, b. Oct. 25, 1826, f.
5332. IV. MARY LUCRETIA, b. May 7, 1829.
5333. V. EMILIE M., b. Dec. 14, 1832.

## Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.

4284.

*Grange Co., Ohio.*

ROBERT ROOT, son of Jeremiah (3392), grandson of Gideon (2988), b. Dec. 12, 1799, in Chester, Mass.; m. Feb., 1822, Rhoda Henry. He resides in Grange county, Ohio.

### *Children:*

- 5338. I. NORMAN, b. Oct. 8, 1826, f.
- 5339. II. HARRIETTE, b. March 7, 1828.
- 5340. III. DELOSS, b. Sept. 9, 1831, f.
- 5341. IV. NELSON, b. June 17, 1834, f.
- 5342. V. LORETTE, b. Feb. 9, 1837.

## BURCHARD.

4286.

*Hamilton, N. Y.*

SOPHIA ROOT, dau. of Zalmon (3394), granddau. of Gideon (2988), b. prob. in Southwick, Mass.; m. Theodore Burchard of Hamilton, N. Y., a brother of Rev. Dr. Burchard of New York city. She d. 1850 or '51.

### *Children:*

- I. LYDIA ANN, m.
- II. SHELDON, prob. living in Springfield, Ill.
- III. SOPHIA, m. — Thayer, a merchant in Quincy, Ill., bef. 1865.
- IV. ROOT, m. Eliza, dau. of Dr. Greene of Hamilton, N. Y., where he d.

4317.

*Summit, Pa.*

HARRY OSCAR ROOT, son of Roger (3407), grandson of Roger (2990), b. Aug. 23, 1810; m. Nov., 1839, Eliza, dau. of Warren and Sally (Shattuck) Foote of Norfolk, who rem. to Erie Co., Pa.; b. June 3, 1810.

### *Children:*

- 5360. I. WARREN, b. Dec., 1840.
- 5361. II. GEORGE, b. 1842; d. June, 1844.
- 5362. III. P. ALLEN, b. May, 1849.
- 5363. IV. SARAH, b. Nov., 1850.

## JENNE.

4342.

*Lenox, Mass.*

AMELIA POLLY ROOT, dau. of Jesse (3418), granddau. of Reuben, (2996), b. Oct. 5, 1806, at Lenox, Mass.; m. Nov. 26, 1829, Siloam S. Jenne, in Lenox, where they now reside.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### *Children:*

- I. NANCY MARIA, b. Dec. 10, 1830; d. Nov. 6, 1834.
- II. MARY ANN, b. Aug. 25, 1833.
- III. WILLIAM McKENDREE, b. Jan. 14, 1837.
- IV. FRANCES AMELIA, b. June 27, 1846.

4343.

*Lenox, Mass.*

NATHANIEL COOK ROOT, son of Jesse (3418), grandson of Reuben (2996), b. Sept. 18, 1809, at Lenox, Mass.; m. Sept. 27, 1830, in Lenox, Dolly Wheeler. They reside there.

### *Children:*

- 5400. I. JOHN BADGER, b. June 7, 1833, f.
- 5401. II. NELSON HENRY, b. Jan. 12, 1840.
- 5402. III. FRANCES MARIA, b. May 19, 1841.
- 5403. IV. LUCY DOLLY, b. Dec. 26, 1846.
- 5404. V. JANE EMILY, b. Sept. 6, 1853.

G A Y L E.

4344.

*Lenox, Mass.*

NANCY MARIA ROOT, dau. of Jesse (3418), granddau. of Reuben (2996), b. Dec. 25, 1811, at Lenox, Mass.; m. Jan. 20, 1834, Thomas Gayle. He d. 1845; she d. Sept. 13, 1854.

### *Children:*

- I. HENRY HARMON, b. Oct. 14, 1834.
- II. NANCY MARIA, b. Jan. 12, 1839; d. Jan. 1842, æ. 3.

N E W T O N.

4345.

*Lenox, Mass.*

MARY ANN ROOT, dau. of Jesse (3418), granddau. of Reuben (2996), b. Oct. 19, 1814; m. Dec. 28, 1837, in Lenox, Isaac Newton. He d. June 3, 1851.

### *Children:*

- I. WILBUR FISK, b. March 2, 1837.
- II. ISAAC JESSE, b. June 22, 1844.
- III. HIRAM ADELBERT, b. May 21, 1849; d. Dec. 24, 1850, æ. 1.

4346.

*Lenox, Mass.*

HENRY JESSE ROOT, son of Jesse (3418), grandson of Reuben (2996), b. July 11, 1819, at Lenox, Mass.; m. Nov. 28, 1844, Harriet Emily Williams. He d. Oct. 5, 1868, æ. 49.

## *Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.*

### *Children:*

5405. I. HENRY JESSE, b. July 6, 1846; unm'd (1869).  
5406. II. EMILY THEODOSIA, b. Dec. 13, 1851; d. July 30, 1855.  
5407. III. EDWARD NATHANIEL, b. July 30, 1856.

4347.

*Lenox, Mass.*

RODNEY CALVIN ROOT, son of Calvin (3420), grandson of Reuben (2996), b. April 7, 1817, in Lenox, Mass.; m. Oct. 1, 1839, in Lenox, to Nancy Babcock. They reside in Lenox, Mass.

### *Children:*

5408. I. LEWIS RODNEY, b. July 4, 1840.  
5409. II. CALVIN HENRY, b. May 21, 1844.  
5410. III. SIDNEY SYLVESTER, b. Feb. 16, 1847.

KEITH.

4348.

*Lenox, Mass.*

SARAH EMILY ROOT, dau. of Calvin (3420), granddau. of Reuben (2996), b. Aug. 16, 1819, in Lenox, Mass., where she m. Dec. 13, 1837, Erastus Keith.

### *Children:*

- I. EMILY LOUISA, b. Oct. 27, 1838.  
II. ACHSAH ALBERTEENE, b. Nov. 19, 1842.  
III. ADALINE AUGUSTA, b. Dec. 17, 1843.  
IV. GEORGE DALLAS, b. March 2, 1845.  
V. MARY ELIZABETH, b. April 29, 1847.  
VI. CORIA ELLEN, b. Oct. 11, 1856.  
VII. SARAH AMELIA, b. Oct. 2, 1857.  
VIII. EDWARD ERASTUS, b. March 13, 1859.

4349.

*Lenox, Mass.*

ALBERT GALLATIN ROOT, son of Calvin (3420), grandson of Reuben (2996), b. Dec. 3, 1822, in Lenox, Mass., where he m. Nov. 28, 1844, Sarah Condron. He d. there Dec. 20, 1861.

### *Children:*

5411. I. CHRISTIANA SARAH, b. Aug. 23, 1846.  
5412. II. ALBERT COLLINS, b. April 3, 1848.  
5413. III. CHARLES HENRY, b. Nov. 25, 1851.

## Root Genealogical Records.

4350.

*Brazil, Ind.*

RENSELAER ROOT, son of Silas (3422), grandson of Moses (2997), b. 1803, in Otsego, Otsego Co., N. Y. In 1824 he left home for the west, and m. (1) a. 1828. Catherine Thompson of Trumbull Co., Ohio.; res. in Orangeville, Mercer Co., Pa., as distiller, miller, etc. His wife d. a. 1839, and he m. (2) Chloe Humphrey, and res. in Greenville, Pa., engaging in the coal business, and mercantile trade. He was the first man who supplied coal for the use of the steamers on Lake Erie, binding himself to defray all expenses if the plan proved a failure. He m. (3) Annie Humphrey. He rem. to Brazil, Ind., where he was erecting a blast furnace at the time of his death, in 1865, æ. 62.

*Children:* (By second marriage.)

- 5413½. I. RANDOLPH, res Brazil, Ind.; unni'd (1869).
- 5414. II. HUMPHREY, in hardware business at Akron, O.; unm'd (1869).
- 5414½. III. Daughter, d. young.

(By third marriage.)

- 5415. IV. ELLA, lives with her mother at Akron, Ohio.

4350½.

*Cleveland, Ohio.*

ELMORE ROOT, son of Silas (3422), grandson of Moses (2997), b. 1805, in Sherburn, N. Y. In 1827 he went to Orangeville, Mercer Co., Pa., where he m. Sally Ann Hall, and a. 1832 rem. to Cleveland, and engaged in ship-carpentering, and has res. there a. thirty years.

*Children:*

- 5415½. I. CHARLES, b. a. 1836, was book-keeper for Root, Whitlaw & Co., Cleveland; d. 1866, æ. a. 30.
- 5416. II. FAYETTE, was a private in the army of the Potomac, and was killed, æ. a. 20.
- 5416½. III. JOHN, is engaged in gardening in Cleveland, Ohio; m. — —. S. P.
- 5417. IV. Son. 5417½. V. Daughter.

4350¾.

*Cooperstown, N. Y.*

CHANDLER ROOT, son of Silas (3422), grandson of Moses (2997), b. 1807, in Cincinnati, Cortland Co., N. Y. In 1828 he rem. to Cooperstown, Otsego Co., N. Y., engaging in

## *Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.*

business for his uncle Elias Root; after four or five years he went into business as general produce dealer. He d. a. 1855, æ. 48. In 1833 he m. Mary Ann Waterman, dau. of Simeon Waterman of C.

### *Children :*

- 5418. I. ABBIE P., b. 1834, f.
- 5418½. II. ERASTUS CHANDLER, b. 1836, f.; d. a. 1864.
- 5419. III. MARY ALICE, b. 1840; m. Rev. Geo Bugbee, an Episcopal cleryman of Otsego, N. Y. (now of Chicago, Ill.).
- 5419½. IV. ELLA, b. 1842, f.
- 5420. V. EDELIA, b. 1848; m. Frank —.

4351.

*Cincinnati, N. Y.*

SILAS WATTLES ROOT, son of Silas (3422), grandson of Moses (2997), b. 1809, in Cincinnati, Cortland Co., N. Y. In 1830 he commenced the distilling business at Solon, Cortland Co., N. Y. In 1835 he m. Jane L. Punderford, dau. of Gen. Jas. Punderford of Cincinnati. In 1836 he rem. to Ohio, established the first ashery in that part of the country. He returned to Cooperstown, and was in business with his brother Chandler for many years, erecting the first three story house in the village. In 1862 he rem. to Cincinnati, where he is now engaged in farming.

### *Children :*

- 5421. I. DAYTON P., b. 1838, in Solon, f.
- 5421½. II. JAMES S., b. 1840, in Cooperstown, f.
- 5422. III. PARLEY D., b. 1842, in Cooperstown, f.
- 5422½. IV. CHARLOTTE E., b. 1844, in Cooperstown; unm'd.
- 5423. V. ELLA H., b. 1849, in Cooperstown.

4370.

*Guntersville, Ala.*

Rev. TIMOTHY ROOT, son of Timothy (3440), grandson of Timothy (3005), b. Nov. 29, 1802; m. Nov. 2, 1830, Lucy Jane Patton. He is a minister of the O. S. Presbyterian church, living at Guntersville, Ala. (1860).

### *Children :*

- 5435. I. ROBERT PATTON, b. Aug. 10, 1831, who m. — —, his wife d.
- 5436. II. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 9, 1834; d.



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

5437. III. LYDIA ANN, b. Aug. 20, 1836; m. Sept. 20, 1860,  
Theron H. Rice of Memphis, Tenn.  
5438. IV. WILLIAM ERASTUS, b. June 10, 1841; d.  
5439. V. THOMAS B. M., b. Feb. 29, 1844; d.

4371.

*Brattleboro, Vt.*

JOSEPH GILES ROOT, son of Timothy (3440), grandson of Timothy (3005), b. Dec. 2, 1804; m. July 11, 1837, Eslee A. Slate. He lives in Brattleboro, Vt., and is a cabinet-maker by trade.

### *Children:*

5440. I. FREDERICK E., b. Sept. 2, 1838; m. Nov. 29, 1860,  
Isidore Field; lives in Brattleboro.  
5441. II. CHARLES J., b. Sept. 17, 1842; lives in B.  
5442. III. E. ADDIE, b. April 20, 1844.

4373.

*Brattleboro, Vt.*

JARVIS ROOT, son of Timothy (3440), grandson of Timothy (3005), b. Oct. 3, 1809; m. April 3, 1838, Lucretia Dickenson, of Northfield, Mass., and lives in Brattleboro, Vt.

### *Children:*

5450. I. HENRY JARVIS, b. April 14, 1840; d. Aug. 19, 1855.  
5451. II. MARY L., b. Aug. 13, 1843.  
5452. III. JEANNETTE, b. June 13, 1851.

4392.

*Westfield, Mass.*

HORACE ROOT, son of Enoch (3470), grandson of Stephen (3013), b. a. 1807; m. 1830, Mary Bancroft, and had eight children.

### *Children:*

- |                     |                               |
|---------------------|-------------------------------|
| 5500. I. BUEL, d.   | 5502. III. Daughter, m. Vose. |
| 5501. II. HEMAN, d. | 5503. IV. Daughter, unmd.     |
| Others d. young.    |                               |

4410.

*Westfield, Mass.*

LYMAN ROOT, son of Edward (3473), grandson of Stephen (3013), b. in Westfield, Mass.; m. Ann Howes, and lives in Westfield.

### *Children:*

- |                   |                            |
|-------------------|----------------------------|
| 5530. I. MARY.    | 5533. IV. EMMA.            |
| 5531. II. ALICE.  | 5534. V. CHARLES.          |
| 5532. III. JAMES. | 5535-8. VI-IX. Children d. |

## *Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.*

4425.

*Hebron, N. Y.*

DANIEL C. ROOT, son of William (3479), grandson of Solomon (3014), b. in Hebron, N. Y. ; m. Ann Hanna. He d. in Hebron, N. Y. His wid. m. and lives near Watertown, N. Y.

### *Children :*

- |       |                                                                                  |       |               |
|-------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------|---------------|
| 5545. | I. WILLIAM, lives in East Rupert, Vt. He is an extensive dealer in merino sheep. |       |               |
| 5546. | II. DANIEL.                                                                      | 5548. | IV. LUCRETIA. |
| 5547. | III. MARY.                                                                       | 5549. | V. NANCY.     |

4426.

*Penn Yan, N. Y.*

WILLIAM ROOT, son of William (3479), grandson of Solomon (3014), b. 1799, in Hebron, N. Y. ; m. Harriet A. Smith. He lived at Hebron for 31 years, in Georgia nine years, and now resides in Penn Yan, N. Y., where he is a broker and agent. They are both members of the Presbyterian church.

### *Children :*

- |       |                               |             |  |
|-------|-------------------------------|-------------|--|
| 5550. | I. JOHN NORMAN, f.            |             |  |
| 5551. | II. FRANCES AMELIA, d. æ. 15. |             |  |
| 5552. | III. EDWARD EUGENE, }         | b. 1840, f. |  |
| 5553. | IV. ELLEN EUGENIA, }          | b. 1840, f. |  |

4427.

*Whitehall, N. Y.*

Dr. LEONARD ROOT, son of William (3479), grandson of Solomon (3014), b. a. 1803, in Hebron, N. Y. ; m. Caroline Dayton, dau. of Captain Jehiel Dayton of Granville, N. Y. He lived at Whitehall, N. Y., where he d. a. 1852, æ. 49. Mrs. R. lives at Whitehall.

### *Children :*

- |       |                                             |  |  |
|-------|---------------------------------------------|--|--|
| 5555. | I. SIDNEY, m. — House; lives in St. Louis.  |  |  |
| 5556. | II. HENRY, unm'd (1869).                    |  |  |
| 5557. | III. CARRIE, m. — Smith of Whitehall, N. Y. |  |  |
| 5558. | IV. MARY, unm'd (1869).                     |  |  |

4428.

*Penn Yan, N. Y.*

JOHN ROOT, son of William (3479), grandson of Solomon (3014), b. in Hebron, N. Y. ; m. Maria Watson. He d. at Penn Yan, in 1841, leaving a widow, S. P. She m. (2) David B. Prosser, Esq., a distinguished lawyer in Penn Yan, N. Y.

## Root Genealogical Records.

4496.

Prof. OREN ROOT, son of Elihu (3522), grandson of James (3026), b. Nov. 1, 1803; m. Nancy A. Buttrick. He is a professor in Hamilton College, Clinton, N. Y., where he grad.

### *Children:*

5600. I. OREN, b. May, 1838, f.  
5601. II. EDWARD WALSTEIN, b. July 4, 1841; has been assist. professor in Columbia College, N. Y., and is now professor of agricultural chemistry in Hamilton College, Clinton, N. Y., where he graduated; unm'd (1869).  
5602. III. ELIHU, b. Feb. 15, 1845; grad. at Hamilton College in 1864; received his degree of A. M. in 1867; grad. from the law department of the University of N. Y., in 1867; is now practicing in legal profession in N. Y.  
5603. IV. OLIVER POMEROY, b. Nov. 15, 1855; d. a. 1864.

4498.

*Vernon, N. Y.*

OLIVER POMEROY ROOT, son of Elihu (3522), grandson of James (3026), b. May, 1807; m. Philena, dau. of Luke Hitchcock. He lives at Vernon, N. Y. He is six feet two inches in hight, and weighs 220 pounds. No children.

4499.

*Utica, N. Y.*

Judge PHILANDER SHELDON ROOT, son of Elihu (3522), grandson of James (3026), b. Oct., 1809; m. Elizabeth Bloodgood. He has been county judge, and is now in partnership with his son Lynott B., in the profession of the law. Their office is in Utica. He lives at New Hartford, N. Y.

### *Children:*

5604. I. LOUISA B., f.  
5605. II. RUTH DAKIN, m. Rev. Charles Kimball.  
5606. III. LYNOTT BLOODGOOD, f.

4507.

*South Jackson, Mich.*

WILLIAM ROOT, son of Pliny (3556), grandson of Timothy (3034), b. Sept. 19, 1816; m. Sarah Palmer. He lives in Jackson county, South Jackson P. O.

### *Children:*

6607. I. ARTHUR B.                      5608. II. Daughter.

4509.

*Somerset, Mich.*

Dr. SIMEON PLINY ROOT, son of Pliny (3556), grandson of

## *Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.*

Timothy (3034), b. Feb. 24, 1826 ; m. April 7, 1852, Susan E. Haynes. He finished his literary studies at the University of Michigan ; attended his first course of medical lectures at the Ohio Medical College, and his last course at the Rush Medical College of Chicago, Ill., where he graduated in the winter of 1853 and '54. He has been in active practice as a physician and surgeon. He went into the army as surgeon of the Eighteenth Michigan volunteer infantry, was promoted to brigade surgeon in a short time, became division surgeon and medical director, and was a member of Gen. Gillmore's staff. He is well known in public affairs in his county and state, and was a delegate to the constitutional convention, from Hillsdale county. He is nearly six feet in height, and weighs 200 pounds.

### *Children :*

- 5609. I. EVA J., b. Aug. 6, 1853.
- 5610. II. CORA J., b. Nov. 21, 1857.
- 5611. III. ELMA L., b. Dec. 14, 1859.
- 5612. IV. STELLA B., Jan. 19, 1863.
- 5613. V. BERTRAM H., b. Dec. 12, 1866 ; d. March 16, 1867.
- 5614. VI. WINNIFRED A., b. Oct. 20, 1868.

### 4515.

Prof. CALVIN SUMNER ROOT, son of Calvin (3565), grandson of Joseph (3036), b. Nov. 7, 1813, in Greenwich, Mass. ; m. June 29, 1841, Jane D. Lownes of Petersburg, Va. He is a prof. of music in Baltimore, Md., where he settled in 1844.

### *Children : (Born in Richmond.)*

- 5615. I. GUERNSEY DENISON, b. April 7, 1842.
- 5616. II. EMMET BUCKLEY, b. Nov. 3, 1843.

### *(Born in Baltimore.)*

- 5617. III. CHARLES MORTON, b. Feb. 22, 1845.
- 5618. IV. WM. SUMNER PLUMMER, b. Aug. 30, 1846.
- 5619. V. LEWIS GREENE, b. Feb. 22, 1848.
- 5620. VI. LAURA JANE, b. May 9, 1851.

### 4522.

LEVI PARSONS ROOT, son of Calvin (3565), grandson of Joseph (3036), b. April 25, 1830 ; m. May 10, 1855, Lucinda Esty.

### *Children :*

- 5640. I. FANNY ELIZABETH.
- 5641. II. CLARA LUCINDA.

## Root Genealogical Records.

4524.

*Springfield, Mass.*

CHARLES S. ROOT, son of Luther (3566), grandson of Joseph (3036), b. March 6, 1820, in Greenwich, Mass.; m. Rowena S. Bassett, who was b. in Dover, Vt. They settled in Springfield, Mass. He d. Aug. 22, 1859.

### *Children:*

5642. I. AMY L., b. Oct., 1855; d. July 20, 1857.  
5643. II. CHARLES E., b. July, 24, 1858; d. young.

4525.

SYLVESTER FRANKLIN ROOT, son of Luther (3566), grandson of Joseph (3036), b. Oct. 28, 1828; m. May 1, 1855, Lydia M. Woods.

### *Children:*

5645. I. ELIZA. 5646. II. ALICE.

4526.

*Holyoke, Mass.*

JOHN RAYNOLDS ROOT, son of John (3567), grandson of Joseph (3036), b. Feb. 5, 1817; m. March 7, 1843, Maria Emily Tuttle. He was a master mechanic. He d. July 26, 1844, at South Hadley Falls, Mass.

### *Child:*

5649. JOHN RAYNOLDS, b. Feb. 19, 1845, at Holyoke; living at Chicopee, Mass.; m.

4528.

*Greenwich, Mass.*

JABEZ BACKUS ROOT, son of John (3567), grandson of Joseph (3036), b. Jan. 22, 1822; m. Ursula Maria Alden, dau. of Capt. Abel Alden of Greenwich, Mass., where they reside, living on the old homestead with Mrs. Lucy Root, the widow of Capt. John.

### *Children:*

5650. I. LUCY EVELINE, b. Nov. 4, 1848.  
5651. II. AMELIA MARIA, b. March 29, 1850.  
5652. III. CHARLES EDWIN, b. Oct. 21, 1851; d. May 8, 1869.  
5653. IV. ELLIOT HARVEY, b. Dec. 20, 1853.  
5654. V. JULIETTA FRANCIS, b. Oct. 15, 1855.  
5655. VI. MARY SCHAUFFLER, b. Sept. 20, 1857; d. June 5, 1863.  
5656. VII. HARRIET IOLA, b. March 26, 1859; d. June 7, 1863.

4529.

*Barre, Mass.*

Deacon THOMAS PITKIN ROOT, son of John (3567), grand-

## *Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.*

son of Joseph (3036), b. July 8, 1824; m. April 23, 1851, Seraph Marsh Haynes of Greenwich, Mass. He now lives in Barre, Mass. He is deacon of Congregational church, and superintendent of public schools.

### *Children:*

- 5657. I. FRANCIS PITKIN, b. Feb. 13, 1852.
- 5658. II. EDWARD JOSEPH, b. March 4, 1854.
- 5659. III. WILLIAM, d. young.
- 5660. IV. CHARLES SAMUEL, b. March 18, 1860.

4530.

*Wyandotte, Kan.*

Hon. JOSEPH POMEROY ROOT, son of John (3567), grandson of Joseph (3036), b. April 23, 1826; m. Sept. 10, 1851, Frances Eveline Alden, dau. of Capt. Abel and Eveline (Thompson) Alden of Greenwich, Mass., and sister of his brother Jabez's wife.\*

### *Children: (Born in New Hartford, Ct.)*

- 5661. I. CLARENCE MELVILLE, b. Aug. 1, 1852; d. April, 1857.
- 5662. II. ERNEST WOODVILLE, b. May 10, 1855.

### *(Born in Wyandotte, Kan.)*

- 5663. III. FRANK ORLANDO, b. Sept. 14, 1859.
- 5664. IV. JOSEPH P., b. March, 1862.
- 5665. V. JOHN WILLIAMS.

---

\* He graduated in 1850 from the Berkshire Medical College at Pittsfield, Mass., and settled in New Hartford, Ct., the next year. He was a member of the Connecticut state legislature in the year 1855, being elected on the whig ticket. In the spring of 1856 he went to Kansas with the New Haven colony, at first locating at Wabonsa, but immediately becoming actively interested in the *free state cause*, having been taken prisoner and robbed by Atchison and the border ruffians. He devoted most of the year 1856 to the free state cause, was in Lawrence when that place was sacked and burned in May; at Topeka on the 4th of July following, when the Topeka legislature was dispersed, at which time he was made a member of the free state central committee, and subsequently the chairman of the executive committee, this being the highest authority recognized by the party of those times. He was elected for two years to the territorial council from Wyandotte, where he settled with his family in the spring of 1857. He was elected the first lieutenant-governor of Kansas, and was acting governor a part of 1861. From this position he entered the army as surgeon, serving through the entire war with the army of the frontier. He is an active politician of the radical Republican school, a deacon of the Congregational church in Wyandotte, where he practices as a physician.



## Root Genealogical Records.

### SMITH.

4562.

*Fairhaven, Vt.*

ELVIRA ROOT, dau. of Solomon (3582), granddau. of Solomon (3048), b. Sept. 24, 1819, in Middlefield, Mass.; m. May 19, 1841, John Smith, son of Matthew and Betsey (Ward) Smith, b. March 18, 1816. They lived at Middlefield, at East Boston, Mass., and now reside at Fairhaven, Vt.

#### *Children:*

- I. JOHN HENRY, b. July 12, 1842; he served in the late war as orderly sergeant.
- II. SOPHIA, b. April 21, 1849.
- III. MARY, b. Oct. 20, 1851; d. in infancy.

4563.

*Middlefield, Mass.*

SOLOMON F. ROOT, son of Solomon (3582), grandson of Solomon (3048), b. a. 1821, in Middlefield, Mass., where he resides; m. Anna Smith.

#### *Child:*

5690. JAMES F.

4573.

*Crawford Co., Pa.*

DANIEL C. ROOT, son of Daniel (3590), grandson of Daniel (3049), b. April 20, 1827, in Crawford Co., Pa.; m. March 16, 1854, Sarah G. Stanford. They live in Crawford Co., Pa.

#### *Children:*

5700. I. ISABELLA A., b. Dec. 16, 1854.
5701. II. JEANNIE K., b. June 28, 1856; d. May 29, 1857.
5702. III. WILLIE E., b. Sept. 10, 1858.
5703. IV. FREDDIE E., b. Jan. 31, 1861.
5704. V. SARAH L., b. June 4, 1863.
5705. VI. PHILIP S., b. Aug. 9, 1867.

4580.

*Crawford Co., Pa.*

SYLVESTER B. ROOT, son of Sylvester (3592), grandson of Daniel (3049), b. Feb. 25, 1831, in Crawford Co., Pa., where he resides; m. Oct. 10, 1855, E. Fidelia Rockwell.

#### *Children:*

5716. I. REBECCA L., b. Aug. 18, 1858.
5717. II. BERNARD S., b. July 11, 1865.

## *Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.*

4581.

*Crawford Co., Pa.*

JUSTIN ROOT, son of Sylvester (3592), grandson of Daniel (3049), b. 1833, in Crawford Co., Pa., where he resides ; m. Jan. 10, 1861, Nancy A. Birchard.

### *Children :*

5718. I. LIZZIE A., b. April 14, 1865.  
5719. II. ANDREW A., b. Aug. 28, 1866.

4582.

MORTON ROOT, son of Sylvester (3592), grandson of Daniel (3049), b. April 19, 1835, in Crawford Co., Pa., where he resides ; m. April 18, 1860, M. Adaline Birchard. He served in 169th regiment, Pa. militia, in the late war.

### *Children :*

5722. I. CHARLIE A., b. Oct. 20, 1860.  
5723. II. CLYDE S., b. June 3, 1863 ; d. Feb. 2, 1864.  
5724. III. FRANK, b. April 30, 1867.

4583.

*Crawford Co., Pa.*

TIMOTHY T. ROOT, son of Sylvester (3592), grandson of Daniel (3049), b. Sept. 13, 1837, in Crawford Co., where he resides ; m. Jan. 1, 1868, Nancy A. Hart.

### *Child :*

5728. CLARENCE C, b June 3, 1869.

4587.

*Sandusky, Ohio.*

HON. JOSEPH MOSELEY ROOT, son of Edward (3598), grandson of Joseph (3056), b. Oct. 7, 1807, at Brutus, Cayuga Co., N. Y. He read law with Messrs. Hurlbut & Smith, at Auburn, and removed to Ohio in 1829. He was admitted to the bar in the following year. In 1835 he was m. to Mary S. Buckingham, dau. of John Buckingham, formerly of the Wyoming Valley, but afterwards of Ohio. In 1837 he was appointed prosecuting attorney of Huron Co. ; in 1840 was chosen to the state senate, and he served as representative in congress from 1845 to 1851. He was for a time chairman of the committee on the post office, and expenditures in the treasury department. He was a presidential elector in 1860, and a delegate to the loy-

*Root Genealogical Records.*

alist convention in 1866.\* He lives at Sandusky, Ohio. He is five feet, ten inches in height, being the shortest of his family. He is the eldest son of the eldest son in regular primogeniture, back to the first son of Thomas Root, a first settler in Westfield.

*Children:*

5750. I. SARAH, m. Charles Dyer, and went to Racine, Wis.  
5751. II. MARTHA. 5753. IV. ELIZABETH.  
5752. III. AMELIA. 5754. V. MARY J.

4588.

*Coldwater, Mich.*

Hon. ROLAND ROOT, son of Edward (3598), grandson of Joseph (3056), b. Dec. 25, 1813, in Skaneateles, N. Y. He rem. to Michigan in 1835, and settled in Coldwater when the country was almost a wilderness. He m. (1) May 9, 1837, Harriet N. Chapin, b. Aug. 2, 1814; she d. Feb. 8, 1839. He m. (2) Jan. 14, 1841, Irene Alden, dau. of Hon. Hiram Alden, M. D., b. June 26, 1822, in Warren, Erie Co., N. Y. He was twice elected to the state legislature, in 1850 and 1851. When the rebellion broke out he joined the first Mich. battery in 1861, and served as senior lieutenant two years. This battery was noted throughout the union as the famous Loomis battery.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

5755. I. HARRIET, b. Jan. 27, 1838; d. Jan. 27, 1838.

(By second marriage.)

5756. II. AURELIA MELITA, b. March 28, 1843.  
5757. III. MARTHA MATILDA, b. Nov. 23, 1844; m. June 30, 1869,  
Sherman Augustus Johnson.  
5758. IV. HARRIET CHAPIN, b. Jan. 20, 1847.

\* In Wheeler's *History of Congress*, we find the following: "He is a stout, well-made gentleman, above the medium height, with a very earnest manner, and a peculiar intonation of voice. Gifted with strong natural powers of mind, and a determination of purpose, proof, apparently, against all external influences, few men seem actuated by a sterner sense of right, or a more conscientious devotion to the requirements of public duty. His course as a member of the twenty-ninth congress was signalized by uniform and unrelenting opposition to the Mexican war. He is one of the number known as 'the immortal fourteen' who voted against the declaratory act of the 13th of May. In the struggle for the organization of the territories in congress, in the winter of 1848, Mr. R. bore a prominent part. On the 13th of Dec., 1848, he offered the following resolution: 'Resolved, that the committee on territories be instructed to report to this house, with as little delay as practicable, a bill or bills, providing a territorial government for each of the territories of New Mexico and California, and excluding slavery therefrom;' which was passed by a vote of 108 to 80."

## *Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.*

5759. V. EDWARD, b. Sep. 20, 1849; d. April 12, 1850.  
5760. VI. EDWARD ROWLAND, b. April 17, 1851.  
5761. VII. FLORA, b. Feb. 16, 1854.  
5762. VIII. JEANNIE FISK, b. Aug. 3, 1856.  
5763. IX. FREDERICK HAMILTON, b. March 16, 1860.  
5764. X. LIZZIE JESSIE, b. May 31, 1864.

4589.

*Coldwater, Mich.*

JOHN ROOT, son of Edward (3598), grandson of Joseph (3056), b. Aug. 18, 1823, in Skaneateles, Onondaga Co., N. Y.; m. Aug. 28, 1850, Adaline M. Parrish, in Coldwater, Mich., where they resided. He was in the army of the Cumberland. He d. March 23, 1866, æ. 42.

### *Children:*

5765. I. FRANK, b. Aug. 21, 1852; d. Oct. 31, 1854.  
5766. II. DELL, b. June 20, 1857.  
5767. III. PARRISH, b. May 23, 1861.

4599.

*South English, Iowa.*

JOSEPH HENRY ROOT, son of Henry (3598½), grandson of Joseph (3056), b. Jan. 24, 1824; m. May 17, 1855, Laura A. Hoyt, and settled in South English, Keokuk Co., Iowa.

### *Children:*

5773. I. EMMA, b. April, 1856.  
5774. II. ELMER, b. July 5, 1861.  
5775. III. Son, b. July, 1869.

4602.

*Skaneateles, N. Y.*

JAMES A. ROOT, son of Henry (3598½), grandson of Joseph (3056), b. May 20, 1828; m. Feb. 10, 1859, at Homer, N. Y., L. Olivia Cowles. He is a cultivator and dealer in nursery stock at Skaneateles, Onondaga Co., N. Y.

### *Children:*

5776. I. Infant, d. April 29, 1861, æ. 3 weeks.  
5777. II. MARY INA, b. May 31, 1863.  
5778. III. GRACE NELLY, b. July 5, 1865; d. Oct. 4, 1866.  
5779. IV. LYDIA FIDELIA, b. June 12, 1868.

4606.

*Westfield, Mass.*

LEWIS FOWLER ROOT, son of Silas (3602), grandson of Silas

## *Root Genealogical Records.*

(3059), b. Feb. 26, 1828 ; m. Dec. 22, 1857, Helen Brackenridge of Ware, Mass. Res. Westfield, Mass.

### *Child:*

5780. I. LUCY MINERVA, b. Dec. 13, 1862.

4620.

BIRD ROOT, son of Sylvester (3607), grandson of Aaron (3060); m. Amelia —, in Albany, N. Y.

### *Children:*

5800. I. JOSEPHINE. 5801. II. FRANK.

4625.

*New York.*

DENNIS F. ROOT, son of Milo (3609), grandson of Aaron (3060), m. Harriet Henry, and lives in New York.

### *Children:*

|                   |                    |
|-------------------|--------------------|
| 5806. I. MARY A.  | 5809. IV. CHARLES. |
| 5807. II. EMMA.   | 5810. V. FRANK.    |
| 5808. III. JULIA. | 5811. VI. WILLIAM. |

4627.

AARON ROOT, son of Milo (3609), grandson of Aaron (3060), m. Sarah —, of New Brunswick, N. J.

### *Children:*

5812. I. WILLIAM. 5813. II. CHAUNCEY.

WINANS.

4645.

*Avon Springs, N. Y.*

CYNTHIA C. ROOT, dau. of Edwin S. (3613), granddau. of Thaddeus (3061), b. Oct. 13, 1816, at Chili, N. Y.; m. Theodore Winans. They live at Avon Springs, N. Y.

### *Children:*

|                            |                             |
|----------------------------|-----------------------------|
| I. ALLEN.                  | VI. LEWIS, was in 4th heavy |
| II. JULIA, d. 1862.        | artillery, late war.        |
| III. IRA, Col. in the army | VII. HENRY.                 |
| during late war.           | VIII. HOMER,                |
| IV. EDWIN, d. in army at   | IX. EMILY.                  |
| Athens, Tenn.              | X. ANNA.                    |
| V. MARY.                   | XI. JOHN.                   |

4646.

*Chili, N. Y.*

FREEMAN E. ROOT, son of Edwin S. (3613), grandson of

## *Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.*

Thaddeus (3061), b. April 13, 1819, at Chili, N. Y.; m. Harriet N. Wooden, and lives in Chili, N. Y.

### *Children:*

5845. I. LOTTIE C. 5846. II. JEANNIE L.

4647.

*Chili, N. Y.*

GEORGE L. ROOT, son of Edwin S. (3613), grandson of Thaddeus (3061), b. July 13, 1822; m. Mary A. Gumendike. They live in Chili, N. Y.

### *Children:*

5847. I. MILTON B. 5848. II. HERBERT E.

BELL.

4648.

*Ogden, N. Y.*

CHARLOTTE E. ROOT, dau. of Edwin S. (3613), granddau. of Thaddeus (3061), b. Sept. 13, 1824, at Chili, N. Y.; m. John L. Bell; d. at Ogden, N. Y.

### *Children:*

- I. J. LANGDON, in 13th N. Y. regiment.
- II. CATHERINE R., in Quincy, Ill.
- III. CHARLES E., living in Ogden.
- IV. ALLIE E., “ “
- V. PERCES D., “ “

HUMISTON.

4649.

*Lima, N. Y.*

ALMIRA J. ROOT, dau. of Edwin S. (3613), granddau. of Thaddeus (3061), b. Aug. 16, 1826, at Chili, N. Y.; m. Clark M. Humiston. She d. in Lima.

### *Child:*

EDWIN C.

4650.

*DeKalb, Ill.*

EDWIN S. ROOT, son of Edwin S. (3613), grandson of Thaddeus (3061), b. Feb. 24, 1828, at Chili, N. Y.; m. Susan, dau. of Rev. James Fenner. He lives in KeKalb, Ill.

### *Children:*

- 5849. I. CARRIE.
- 5850. II. ALMIRA.
- 5851. III. CLARENCE M., b. 1855.



## Root Genealogical Records.

5852. IV. CYNTHIA.  
5853. V. WILLIAM F., b. 1861.  
5854. VI. EDWIN S., b. 1863.

### DAVIS.

4652.

*Quincy, Ill.*

PERCES C. ROOT, dau. of Edwin S. (3613), granddau. of Thaddeus (3061), b. March 26, 1834, at Chili, N. Y.; m. Hope S. Davis, a lawyer.

#### *Children:*

I. LOTTIE B.

II. CELIA.

III. PERCIE.

4654.

Capt. JAMES B. ROOT, son of Edwin S. (3613), grandson of Thaddeus (3061), b. March 16, 1838, at Chili, N. Y.; m. Jeannie Comstock. He was captain in Co. G, 21st regiment, N. Y. volunteers.

4666.

*Sheffield Lake, O.*

HENRY ROOT, son of Aaron (3626), grandson of Henry (3065), b. Nov. 7, 1830; m. Nov. 25, 1852, Fanny Jones.

#### *Children:*

5870. I. FANNY LUELLA, b. Dec. 25, 1854.

5871. II. ESTHER L., b. Oct. 5, 1856.

5872. III. HOWARD, b. Jan. 11, 1863.

4681.

*Albany, N. Y.*

ARTHUR HASWELL ROOT, son of Lyman (3633), grandson of Noadiah (3069), m. Elizabeth Gregory Wing of Albany, N. Y. He d. Dec. 27, 1864.

#### *Children:*

5890. I. MINNIE, d.

5892. III. LYMAN.

5891. II. ELIZABETH.

5893. IV. GEORGE.

### BOGART.

4682.

*Aurora, N. Y.*

JANE HASWELL ROOT, dau. of Lyman (3633), granddau. of Noadiah (3069), m. William H. Bogart. They lived at Aurora, Cayuga Lake, N. Y.

## Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.

### Children :

- |               |                    |
|---------------|--------------------|
| I. ELIZABETH. | IV. ANNIE LINCOLN. |
| II. MARGARET. | V. KATE HAMILTON.  |
| III. MINNIE.  |                    |

### BOYD.

4684.

*New York.*

SARAH ANN ROOT, dau. of Lyman (3633), granddau. of Noadiah (3069), m. John Scott Boyd of New York.

### Children :

- |                  |                   |
|------------------|-------------------|
| I. ROBERT LYMAN. | III. MARY SCOTT.  |
| II. JOHN SCOTT.  | IV. ALLAN STUART. |

### VAN BENTHUYSEN.

4685.

*Albany, N. Y.*

ELIZABETH ROOT, dau. of Lyman (3633), granddau. of Noadiah (3069), m. Chas. Van Benthuyesen, printer. They live in Albany, N. Y.

### Children :

- |                   |              |
|-------------------|--------------|
| I. CHARLES HENRY. | V. CLARENCE. |
| II. ARTHUR LYMAN. | VI. CARRIE.  |
| III. FLORENCE.    | VII. BESSIE. |
| IV. FRANK.        |              |

### AVERY.

4686.

*Tuscaloosa, Ala.*

JULIA C. ROOT, dau. of Lyman (3633), granddau. of Noadiah (3069), m. D. H. Avery of Tuscaloosa, Ala.

### Children :

- |                      |                   |
|----------------------|-------------------|
| I. CHARLES HUMPHREY. | II. EDWIN MORGAN. |
|----------------------|-------------------|

### WELD.

4687.

*Medina, N. Y.*

REBECCA CHESTER ROOT, dau. of Lyman (3633), granddau. of Noadiah (3069), m. John Ruggles Weld of Medina, N. Y., where they live.

### Children :

- |               |                        |
|---------------|------------------------|
| I. JULIA, d.  | IV. EMMELINE RATHBONE. |
| II. JESSIE.   | V. ANNA BOYD.          |
| III. RUGGLES. | VI. CHARLES CORNING.   |

## Root Genealogical Records.

4688.

Prof. GEORGE FREDERICK ROOT, son of Frederick F. (3651), grandson of Azariah (3082), b. Aug. 30, 1820; m. Aug. 28, 1845, Mary O. Woodman, in Charlestown, Mass. He has resided in N. Y., North Reading, Mass., and Chicago, Ill.\*

### Children:

- 5910. I. FREDERICK WOODMAN, b. June 13, 1846, in Boston.
- 5911. II. WILLIAM FLINT, b. Jan. 8, 1848; d. Dec. 21, 1848.
- 5912. III. CHARLES TOWNER, b. Nov. 9, 1849, in Charlestown, Massachusetts.
- 5913. IV. CLARA LOUISE, b. May 26, 1854, at Newton, Mass.
- 5914. V. HELEN CALL, b. April 30, 1856, at North Reading.
- 5915. VI. MARY OLIVE, b. June 1, 1861, at North Reading.

4689.

EBENEZER TOWNER ROOT, son of Frederick F. (3651), grandson of Azariah (3082), b. Aug. 5, 1822, in Sheffield, Mass.; m. April 30, 1855, Alvira R. Kimball, in Jersey City, N. J. He has resided at North Reading, Mass., New York city, and is of the firm of Root & Cady, Chicago, Ill. He is distinguished for his musical talents.

### Children:

- 5917. I. FRANK KIMBALL, b. June, 1856.
- 5918. II. WALTER RUSSELL, b. Dec., 1859.
- 5919. III. JESSIE FLINT, b. June 13, 1861.

A D A M S.

4690.

*Brunswick, Me.*

HELEN MARIA ROOT, dau. of Frederick F. (3651), grand-dau. of Azariah (3082), b. Feb. 13, 1825, in Sheffield, Mass.;

---

\* Mr. R. has won for himself a distinguished reputation for his musical ability as a singer, teacher and composer. His various collections of church music, including a great variety of pieces of his own composition, such as the *Sabbath Bell*, and the *Triumph*, have had a very extensive sale. His *Musical Curriculum*, as an instruction book for the piano, is the result of many years' experience in teaching, and is widely used among the profession. The patriotic music issued by the house of Root & Cady, of which he is the senior partner, created a profound impression during the late civil war. Hundreds of thousands of the *Battle Cry*, *Tramp*, *Tramp*, *Just before the Battle*, etc., were sold. 350,000 of the *Battle Cry of Freedom* alone were issued. This musical firm published and sold one hundred and seventy tons of music of their own composition within five years. Mr. R. and family are members of the New Jerusalem church.

## *Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.*

m. Dec. 30, 1851, Rev. George E. Adams, D. D., of Brunswick, Me., pastor of the Congregational church there.

### *Children:*

I. SARAH R.

II. MARY L.

### PECK.

4691.

*Litchfield, Ct.*

MARY FLINT ROOT, dau. of Frederick F. (3651), granddau. of Azariah (3082), b. Nov. 23, 1827, in North Reading, Mass.; m. Sept. 25, 1856, James B. Peck of Litchfield, Ct.

### *Child:*

MARY R.

### QUIMBY.

4693.

*New York.*

CYNTHIA E. ROOT, dau. of Frederick F. (3651), granddau. of Azariah (3082), b. Feb. 24, 1833, in North Reading, Mass.; m. Edward E. Quimby. They live in New York.

### *Children:*

I. FREDERICK M.

II. MARY F.

4696.

*Sheffield, Mass.*

GRAHAM AZARIAH ROOT, son of Albert A. (3652), grandson of Azariah (3082), b. Aug. 1, 1820; m. Dec. 24, 1847, Caroline Briggs. He has been in mercantile business in Sheffield, Mass., where he now resides. He is high sheriff of Berkshire county, Mass., and has won general esteem and respect. Mrs. C. B. Root d. 1861.

### *Children:*

5926. I. ALBERT BARNARD, b. Aug. 30, 1849.

5927. II. WILLIAM GRAHAM, b. Aug. 6, 1855.

4699.

*Staten Island.*

Col. GEORGE METCALFE ROOT, A. M. son of William S. (3656), grandson of William (3083), b. at Staten Island; m. Anna Van Duzer, dau. of Daniel E. and Eleanor (Vanderbilt) Van Duzer. He grad. at Columbia College, New York, in 1841, and studied law with Wm. Emerson, Esq., and was admitted as attorney and counselor at law. He has chiefly devoted his attention to civil engineering and surveying. Office

## Root Genealogical Records.

in New York. He has been president of the village of Edgewater, where he resides, cashier of the Staten Island Savings bank, justice of the peace, and held the rank of colonel in the state militia. He is a member of the Episcopal church, and has been superintendent of a sabbath school for many years.

*Children:* (Born on Staten Island.)

- 5934. I. TALBOT, b. March 1, 1849.
- 5935. II. GEORGE WINTHROP, b. Dec. 20, 1850.
- 5936. III. ELEANOR VANDERBILT, b. Sept. 15, 1852; d. Dec. 30, 1852.
- 5937. IV. ELLIOTT Aymar, b. July 15, 1854.
- 5938. V. Daughter, b. Oct. 17, 1855; d. Oct. 23, 1855.
- 5939. VI. PIERRE VANDERBILT, b. Aug. 15, 1857.
- 5940. VII. VALENTINE EVERIT, b. Oct. 4, 1863.

4700.

*Brooklyn, N. Y.*

WILLIAM ROOT, son of William S., (3656), grandson of William (3083), b. May 31, 1823; m. Dec. 13, 1848, Jeanne Eliza, dau. of Harlow and Hannah Fenn, b. Jan. 28, 1830. He is a city weigher in N. Y. Residence, Brooklyn, N. Y. Members of Protestant Episcopal church.

*Children:* (All born in Brooklyn but the sixth, who was b. in Jamaica, L. I.)

- 5941. I. WILLIAM FENN, b. Jan. 2, 1850.
- 5942. II. ANNIE, b. Oct. 10, 1851; d. June 10, 1852.
- 5943. III. FRANK METCALFE, b. Nov. 22, 1852.
- 5944. IV. CHARLES HERBERT, b. March 17, 1854; d. May 26, 1854.
- 5945. V. ALICE TALBOT, b. Nov. 8, 1856.
- 5946. VI. HARLOWE FENN, b. Dec. 24, 1858.
- 5947. VII. JEANNIE FLORENCE, b. Oct. 23, 1867; d. Aug. 25, 1868.

4702.

*Perry Center, N. Y.*

Rev. JAMES PIERCE ROOT, son of William S. (3656), grandson of William (3083), b. March 19, 1829, on Staten Island; m. Nov. 9, 1859, Eliza C. Marvin, dau. of Deacon Thomas and Dency (Tiffany) Marvin of Walton, Delaware Co., N. Y., b. Oct. 5, 1830.\*

---

\* He completed his studies for the ministry at Union Theological Seminary, N. Y., where he grad. in 1855; was licensed by the N. Y. and Brooklyn Association in the same year; engaged in missionary labor, and was ordained as a Congregational min-

## Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.

### Children:

5948. I. MARY METCALFE, b. Dec. 20, 1860.  
5949. II. DENCY T. MARVIN, b. March 28, 1862.  
5950. III. ELIZA CHARLY, b. Jan. '6, 1865.  
5951. IV. ANNE SHEPARD, b. March 17, 1868.

4726.

*Jersey City, N. J.*

CHARLES ROOT, son of Israel D. (3686), grandson of Roswell (3090), m. Mary Sheldon of York, N. Y. He lives in Jersey City, and is in the Custom House, New York.

### Children:

5960. I. SARAH. 5961. II. ELIZABETH. 5962. III. OLIVER.

4732.

*York, N. Y.*

ROSWELL ROOT, son of Israel D. (3686), grandson of Roswell (3090), b. March 30, 1830; m. Emily Reed. They live in York, Livingston Co., N. Y.

### Children:

5963. I. IDA. 5964. II. MARTHA. 5965. III. Boy. 5966. IV. Girl.

4733.

*Chicago, Ill.*

FRANCIS GRANGER ROOT, son of Israel D. (3686), grandson of Roswell (3090), b. April 1, 1832, in York, N. Y.; m. Amelia Dombiski. He lived in Chicago, Ill., where he was killed by a railroad train.

### Children:

5969. I. FRANCIS GRANGER. 5970. II. —.

4740.

*York, N. Y.*

DANIEL ROOT, son of George W. (3694), grandson of Daniel (3090), b. April 29, 1837, in York, N. Y.; m. Mary Spear. He lives on part of the old farm at York, Livingston Co., N. Y.

### Children:

5976. I. GEORGE WASHINGTON. 5977. II. NELLIE, d.  
5978. III. NELLIE, d. 1868.

---

ister at Plymouth church, Brooklyn, April 16, 1856, Rev. Henry Ward Beecher preaching the ordination sermon. He has preached at North Walton, N. Y., Providence (Elmwood church), R. I., and Perry Center, Wyoming Co., N. Y. He is tall, like the rest of his family.



## Root Genealogical Records.

### KEATING.

4760.

*Buffalo, N. Y.*

CAROLINE W. ROOT, dau. of Francis H. (3710), granddau. of Josiah (3093), b. 1839, at Buffalo, N. Y.; m. Robert Keating of Buffalo, N. Y. She d. in Buffalo, N. Y.

#### *Children:*

I. FRANCIS ROOT.

II. LANKFORD K.

III. ROBERT.

### WOODRUFF—NORTON.

4827.

*Troy, N. Y.*

ELIZA MARIA ROOT, dau. of Joel (3738), granddau. of Elisha (3109), b. in Southington, Ct.; m. (1) March 8, 1812, Samuel H. Woodruff, a lawyer of Southington, Ct., son of Samuel and Esther (Sloper) Woodruff; m. (2) Hon. Sylvester Norton of Southington, Ct., and afterwards a merchant of Troy, N. Y. She resides in Troy.

#### *Children: (By first marriage.)*

I. SAMUEL R.

II. SARAH S., who d., æ. 17.

III. WILLIAM FORBES, lost at sea, æ. 20.

IV. JAMES, lives in Quincy, Ill.

V. HENRY DWIGHT, a commissary in the army, brevet Col., now in Troy, N. Y.

VI. JOEL ROOT, a hospital steward in the surgeon general's office at Washington, during the war, and now civil engineer in Mo.

### BLISS.

4829.

*New York.*

JEANNETTE FRANCES ROOT, dau. of Joel (3738), granddau. of Elisha (3109), b. in Southington, Ct.; m. Rev. Seth Bliss, formerly secretary of the American Tract Society, New York, for many years.

#### *Children:*

I. WILLIAM ROOT, m. Elizabeth Fearing of Wareham, Mass.

II. FREDERICK E., was a captain in the army; now in New York.

III. ROBERT, } twins. m. Marie, dau. of Parker Handy. He is a

IV. GEORGE, } d. æ. 2 yrs. [merchant, Bliss & Allen, N. Y.

V. JEANNETTE R., m. Wm. H. Adams, broker of Wall street, New York. She d. in 1858.

## *Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.*

VI. CHARLES FANNING, d. 1861, in Allahabad, India, æ. 28.

VII. GEORGE, d. in infancy.

VIII. ELEAZAR FITCH, d. in Boston, 1842, æ. 5.

4833.

*Southington, Ct.*

AMOS ROOT, son of Reuben (3741), grandson of Amos (3110),  
m. Jane Wright.

*Son :*

6000. ALBERT.

4834.

*Waterbury, Ct.*

GEORGE ROOT, son of Reuben (3741), grandson of Amos  
(3110), m. (1) Susan Payne; m. (2) Temperance Bronson.  
He lives at Waterbury, Ct.

*Children :*

6001. I. REUBEN H., m. Laura Penfield.

6002. II. GEORGE W., m. Susan Deming.

6003. III. JANE A. 6004. IV. EDWARD T. 6005. V. HENRY B.

4835.

*Liberty, Mich.*

CHAUNCEY N. ROOT, son of Chauncey (3743), grandson of  
Amos (3110), b. Jan. 5, 1800; m. (1) Susan Hitchcock; m.  
(2) ——— Fowler, sister of the Prof. of phrenology. They lived  
in Lockport, and removed to Liberty, Jackson Co., Mich., near  
Adrian.

*Children :*

6006. I. JULIA.

6008. III. SUSAN.

6007. II. JANE.

6009. IV. GEORGE.

6010. V. DAVID N., d. Jan. 31, 1863, in hospital at Murfrees-  
boro; and others.

4836.

*Chicago, Ill.*

OLIVER ROOT, son of Chauncey (3743), grandson of Amos  
(3110), b. Aug. 15, 1802; m. Amelia Bennett. They lived at  
Lockport, N. Y., and removed to Chicago, Ill.

*Children :*

6013. I. LYMAN. 6014. II. PHILO. 6015. III. AURELIA.

4838.

*Lockport, N. Y.*

GROTIUS D. ROOT, son of Chauncey (3743), grandson of  
Amos (3110), b. Dec. 21, 1809; m. Laura A. Baker, b. Jan.

## Root Genealogical Records.

22, 1816. He d. 1865, æ. 56. His wid. lives at Lockport, N. Y. (1867.)

### Children :

- 6016. I. AUGUSTUS WAKEMAN, b. April 5, 1836.
- 6017. II. ALVIN ALONZO, b. Sept. 23, 1838.
- 6018. III. ALBERT HOWARD, b. Nov. 8, 1842.

4842.

Chicago, Ill.

CHARLES ROOT, son of Chauncey (3743), grandson of Amos (3110), b. April 13, 1821; m. Miranda Lusk, in Lockport, N. Y. They live in Chicago, Ill.

### Child :

- 6019. MARY.

4848.

Buffalo, N. Y.

EDWARD ROOT, son of Mark (3758), grandson of Timothy (3119), b. July 27, 1790, in Farmington, Ct.; m. Aug. 13, 1822, Mary Rowe of Farmington. He d. March 13, 1850, at Buffalo, N. Y., æ. 59.

### Children :

- 6025. I. HENRY LANGDON, b. June 1, 1823; d. March 3, 1858, at Loreto, Mexico, in U. S. army.
- 6026. II. EDWARD, b. Sept. 16, 1827, f.; d. Aug. 25, 1858.
- 6027. III. LUCINA, b. Nov. 4, 1829; d. Dec. 8, 1830, at Buffalo.
- 6028. IV. ADRIAN ROWE, b. May 6, 1832; Col. in 94th N. Y. reg't, afterwards brigadier general; unm'd.
- 6029. V. MARY ANTOINETTE, b. Dec. 8, 1835, f.

4849.

Buffalo, N. Y.

HENRY ROOT, son of Mark (3758), grandson of Timothy (3119), b. July 27, 1792; m. Oct. 12, 1825, Mary Gay, dau. of Erastus and Eunice (Treadwell) Gay of Farmington. (The mother was the dau. of governor John Treadwell, the last of the Puritan Governors of Ct.) He removed to Buffalo, N. Y., where he d. Sept. 7, 1853, æ. 61.

### Children :

- 6030. I. Son, d. Feb. 20, 1828.
- 6031. II. JANE ELIZA, b. Feb. 11, 1830; d. March, 11, 1832.
- 6032. III. CHARLES GAY, b. July 20, 1833, f.

4851.

Buffalo, N. Y.

ORESTES ROOT, son of Mark (3758), grandson of Timothy

## *Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.*

(3119), b. Sept. 9, 1797; m. Aug. 1, 1827, Julia Ann Dutton of Farmington, Ct. He was drowned at the wreck of the propeller Henry Clay, on Lake Erie, Oct. 24, 1851, æ. 54.

### *Children:*

- 6033. I. SAMUEL NEWELL, b. June 14, 1828; d. Oct. 8, 1828, at Buffalo.
- 6034. II. SAMUEL JOSEPH, b. Aug. 12, 1830, f.
- 6035. III. HENRY DUTTON, b. Feb. 14, 1833, f.
- 6036. IV. MARY ELVIRA, b. Feb. 10, 1835; d. Feb. 12, 1835, at Black River, Ohio.

4853.

*Harrisville, Ohio.*

WILLIAM MARK ROOT, son of Mark (3758), grandson of Timothy (3119), b. May 17, 1800; m. Sept. 21, 1829, Lucinda Bronson of Ct. He d. May 25, 1841, at Harrisville, O.

### *Children:*

- 6037. I. DELIA ANTOINETTE, b. Nov. 17, 1832, f.
- 6038. II. MARY JANE, b. Feb. 8, 1835; m. March 18, 1860, Geo. W. Anderson of Vermillion, Ohio. He d. May 15, 1862.
- 6039. III. GEORGE R., b. Nov. 4, 1836; d. July 20, 1838, æ. 1.
- 6040. IV. EDWIN H., b. June 20, 1838; d. Sept. 25, 1838.
- 6041. V. LUCINDA, b. Sept. 24, 1840; d. Oct. 4, 1840.

WILCOX.

4854.

*Huron, Ohio.*

JULIA ANN ROOT, dau. of Mark (3758), granddau of Timothy (3119), b. June 1, 1802, in Farmington, Ct.; m. Feb. 11, 1822, Franklin Wilcox of Huron, Erie Co., Ohio. She d. Sept. 8, 1859, æ. 57, at Huron, Ohio.

### *Children:*

- I. CHARLOTTE E., b. Oct. 20, 1823; m. Jan. 31, 1854, John B. Wilbor of Huron, Ohio.\*
- II. LUCIEN HENRY, b. June 30, 1830; m. Dec. 8, 1862, Zilpha J. Rugg.†
- III. ARTHUR TAPPAN, b. Dec. 28, 1834; m. June 12, 1861, Julia L. Morehouse. He is an officer in U. S. army, on duty on line of Pacific R. R. (1869).
- IV. EDGAR NORVALL, b. Aug. 11, 1837.

---

\* Child: *Lucien Arthur*, b. April 19, 1864.

† Children: I. *Maria B.*, b. Jan. 23, 1864. 2. *Bertha*, b. Jan. 23, 1866.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### MILLS.

4857.

*Galesburg, Mich.*

MARIA ROOT, dau. of Mark (3758), granddau. of Timothy (3119), b. Oct. 21, 1807, in Farmington, Ct.; m. June 2, 1830, Willard Mills of Mich., now living in Galesburg, Mich.

#### *Children:*

- I. EDWARD ASA, b. March 19, 1831, at Ann Arbor; d. Sept. 7, 1851, unm'd, in California.
- II. DELIA ANN, b. Nov. 30, 1832, at Richland; m. May 24, 1856, Russegee Lampkin of Charleston, Mich.\*
- III. LUCY MARIA, b. Dec. 18, 1834, at Ann Arbor; m. Dec. 24, 1853, Wm. Watts of Charleston, Mich.†
- IV. HENRIETTA, b. March 19, 1837; m. (1) July 4, 1853, Alfred A. Watts of Galesburg. He d. Jan. 15, 1854. She m. (2) March 3, 1859, Jos. E. Foster of Augusta, Mich.
- V. ELIHU, b. Dec. 9, 1839, at Waterloo; d. Sept. 2, 1841, at Richland.
- VI. SARAH JANE, b. April 13, 1842, at Galesburg; m. April 11, 1860, Chas. F. Hogle of Olivet, Mich.
- VII. CHARLOTTE CALLENDER, b. April 7, 1844, at Galesburg; m. June 10, 1868, Fayette Hogle of Olivet, Mich.
- VIII. EMILY ROOT, b. Oct. 15, 1845, at Olivet.
- IX. JULIA WILCOX, b. Sept. 3, 1847, at Galesburg; d. there Dec. 16, 1847.
- X. HARRIET JULIA, b. Nov. 23, 1848; m. Aug. 5, 1868, Oscar L. Millspaugh of Lawrence, Mich.
- XI. WILLARD FRANKLIN, b. Oct. 14, 1850, at Galesburg.
- XII. EDWARD ORESTES, b. Oct. 20, 1852, at Galesburg; d. there June 4, 1854.

### CRUTTENDEN.

4858.

*Buffalo, N. Y.*

DELIA ROOT, dau. of Mark (3758), granddau. of Timothy (3119), b. Sept. 28, 1809, in Farmington, Ct.; m. Feb. 27, 1834, Edward Cruttenden of Guilford, Ct. She lives in Buffalo, N. Y. He d. July 26, 1849, at Buffalo.

#### *Children:*

- I. ELLEN MARIA, b. Dec. 1, 1834; m. April 22, 1854, Henry C. Campbell of Buffalo. She d. Aug. 21, 1855, æ. 20.

---

\* Children: 1. *Clarence Adna*, b. Sept. 6, 1863; d. May 6, 1864. 2. *Lowell Mason*, b. May 6, 1866.

† Child: *Ferdinand Watts*, d. a few months old.

## *Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.*

- II. MARY ROOT, b. April 28, 1837; m. Oct. 24, 1855, Edward J. Chatfield, now of Cleveland, Ohio (1869).\*
- III. DELIA ANTOINETTE, b. May 4, 1839.
- IV. EMMA ROOT, b. Dec. 9, 1842; m. Jan. 27, 1868, Herbert Chapin of Saginaw, Mich.
- V. CHARLES TORREY, } b. Dec. 16, 1846.
- VI. EDWARD JAY, } b. Dec. 16, 1846; d. Dec. 18, 1846.
- VII. JANE LOUISA, b. July 18, 1849.

### COWLES.

4870.

*Catskill, N. Y.*

CATHERINE COWLES ROOT, dau. of Stephen (3759), grand-dau. of Timothy (3119), b. 1801; m. Lyman B. Cowles.

#### *Children:*

- |                     |              |
|---------------------|--------------|
| I. JOSEPH STEPHEN.  | III. LOUISA. |
| II. HELEN MARIA, d. | IV. HELEN.   |

4871.

*Catskill, N. Y.*

TIMOTHY ROOT, son of Stephen (3759), grandson of Timothy (3119), b. 1803; m. Adaline Lewis.

#### *Children:*

- |                                     |                    |
|-------------------------------------|--------------------|
| 6042. I. EDWARD.                    | 6045. IV. STEPHEN. |
| 6043. II. WILLIAM, d. May 25, 1864. | 6046. V. ELI.      |
|                                     | 6047. VI. ALBERT.  |
| 6044. III. DWIGHT.                  |                    |

4872.

*Catskill, N. Y.*

WILLIAM EZEKIEL ROOT, son of Stephen (3759), grandson of Timothy (3119), b. 1806; m. Harriet Leonard.

#### *Child:*

6048. WILLIAM ALONZO.

### PRESTON—COWLES.

4874.

*Catskill, N. Y.*

CLARAMOND COWLES ROOT, dau. of Stephen (3759), grand-dau. of Timothy (3119), b. 1812; m. (1) Lewis Preston; m. (2) Lewis D. Cowles.

*Child:* (By first marriage.)

AGNES HELEN.

---

\* Child: *Edward Cruttenden*, b. Oct. 8, 1861.



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

### A B E E L.

4875.

*Catskill, N. Y.*

AMELIA HANDY ROOT, dau. of Stephen (3759), granddau. of Timothy (3119), b. 1817; m. Garret Abeel.

#### *Children:*

I. CHARLOTTE, d.

II. CHARLOTTE AMELIA.

### S A W Y E R.

4876.

CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA ROOT, dau. of Stephen (3759) granddau. of Timothy (3119), b. 1818; m. John L. Sawyer.

#### *Children:*

I. GRACE, d.

III. HELEN, d. Nov. 5, 1862.

II. FRANK, d. Nov. 7, 1862.

IV. JOHN.

### P R I E S T.

4877.

ADALINE ROOT, dau. of Stephen (3759), granddau. of Timothy (3119), b. 1820; m. Frank Priest.

#### *Children:*

I. ANNA LORETTE.

II. ALBERT.

### H O W L E Y.

4878.

HELEN ROOT, dau. of Stephen (3759), granddau. of Timothy (3119), b. 1822; m. Albert D. Howley.

#### *Child:*

BLANCHE.

4880.

*Catskill, N. Y.*

STEPHEN ROOT, son of Stephen (3759), grandson of Timothy (3119), b. 1826; m. (1) Hannah Shaler; m. (2) Sabra Hinman.

#### *Child: (By second marriage.)*

6050. EDWARD.

### C O W L E S.

4881.

*Farmington, Ct.*

MARY LEWIS ROOT, dau. of Timothy H. (3762), granddau. of Timothy (3119), b. Nov. 14, 1812, at Farmington, Ct.; m. Sept. 9, 1835, Francis Winthrop Cowles, son of Col. Martin and Harriet (Butler) Cowles. He was b. Nov. 13, 1810. He is a farmer, living in Farmington, Ct.

## *Seventh Generation — Farmington Line.*

### *Children:*

- |                       |                |
|-----------------------|----------------|
| I. ALICE CELESTIA.    | IV. MARY ROOT. |
| II. LOUISA CATHERINE. | V. MARTIN.     |
| III. GRACE FESSENDEN. |                |

4882.

SAMUEL HENRY ROOT, son of Timothy H. (3762), grandson of Timothy (3119), b. Nov. 16, 1816, in Farmington, Ct.; m. Sept. 28, 1848, Catherine A. Winship. Mr. Jesse Root, in his memorial, states that "the heirs of Major T. H. Root now occupy the same spot in Farmington where their English ancestors settled down over 200 years ago. It is just north of Gen. Solomon Cowles, on the west side of the street."

### *Children:*

6053. I. MARY LEWIS, b. April 5, 1851.  
6054. II. TIMOTHY WINSHIP, b. June 13, 1853.  
6055. III. LEWIS CATLIN, b. Sept. 22, 1858.  
6056. IV. CATHERINE BOARDMAN, b. Sept. 17, 1861.

4883.

*Geneva, N. Y.*

GEORGE WILLIAM ROOT, son of Timothy H. (3762), grandson of Timothy (3119), b. March 15, 1823, at Farmington, Ct., on the old Root homestead; m. Oct. 6, 1852, Eliza Tracy Langdon, eldest dau. of Amos Wadsworth and Adaline (Tracy) Langdon of Geneva, N. Y. She was b. Aug. 26, 1830. They lived at Phelps, N. Y., and rem. to Geneva.

### *Child:*

6058. AMON LANGDON, b. May 1, 1855, at Phelps, N. Y.

4915.

*Meriden, Ct.*

FREDERICK H. ROOT, son of Henry (3789), grandson of Seth (3125), b. July 4, 1827; m. (1) Almira Stewart, who d.; m. (2) Jan. 29, 1857, Emma R. Wells of Hartford, who d.; m. (3) Jeannie Kingsbury. They live at Meriden, Ct.

### *Child: (By second marriage.)*

6060. WILBER WELLS, b. Feb. 14, 1858, at Meriden.

*Root Genealogical Records.*

EIGHTH GENERATION.

FARMINGTON LINE.

5112.

*Canandaigua, N. Y.*



HARLES W. ROOT, son of Chauncey (4055) grandson of Stephen (3270), b. Nov. 29, 1841; m. Sept. 28, 1864, Sarah E. Gates of Canandaigua, where he lived. He d. May 14, 1868.

*Child:*

6175. NELLIE E., b. Sept. 11, 1865.

GREGORY.

5130.

JANE CHARLOTTE ROOT, dau. of Franklin (4063), granddau. of Samuel (3276), b. Feb. 13, 1818; m. Oct. 21, 1840, Joseph Gregory.

*Children:*

I. WILLIAM COLEMAN, b. Sept. 3, 1841; m. Feb. 22, 1865, Fanny Kimball.

II. EDWIN GUSTAVUS, b. March 3, 1844; d. Jan. 28, 1849, æ. 4.

III. KATE ROOT, b. Sept 2, 1853.

FULLER.

5132.

FRANCES EVELINE ROOT, dau. of Franklin (4063), granddau. of Samuel (3276), b. Jan. 3, 1839; m. March 31, 1858, John B. Fuller.

*Children:*

I. EUGENE FREDERICK, b. Nov. 16, 1859.

II. JOHN FRANKLIN, b. March 18, 1864.

5225.

*Center Lisle, N. Y.*

HIRAM ROOT, son of William (4129), grandson of Daniel (3311), m. Catherine Phillips.

*Children:*

6225. I. HENRY.

6226. II. ADELIA.

## *Eighth Generation — Farmington Line.*

5227.

*Illinois.*

ERASTUS ROOT, son of William (4129), grandson of Daniel (3311), m. Jeannie House. They live in Illinois. No children.

5228.

*Center Lisle, N. Y.*

CHARLES ROOT, son of William (4129), grandson of Daniel (3311), m. Adelia Baker.

6228. One child.

5232.

*Center Lisle, N. Y.*

FREDERICK ROOT, son of Daniel (4131), grandson of Daniel (3311), b. 1830; m. (1) 1854, Marian Watson, who d.; m. (2) Jemima Personidas.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

6230. I. —, d. young.

6232. III. JEANNIE.

6231. II. —, d. young.

(By second marriage.)

6233. IV. FLORA.

6234. V. CHARLES.

5260.

*Kentucky.*

URIAH ORVILLE ROOT, son of Uriah A. (4221), grandson of Uri (3379), m. —. He lives in Kentucky.

*Child:*

6250. Daughter.

5262.

*New York.*

Dr. HENRY D. ROOT, son of Uriah A. (4221), grandson of Uri (3379), b. April 2, 1835; m. Ellen M. Cap, and lives in New York.

*Child:*

6251. JEANNIE ELIZABETH.

5287.

JAMES NOAH ROOT, son of Noah (4237), grandson of Noah (3382), b. June 2, 1828; m. Jan. 14, 1859, Martha Cordelia Cooley, b. May 13, 1834. She was dau. of Julius and Minerva (Campbell) Cooley.

*Child:*

6260. LOUISE MASON, b. April 23, 1860.

TAYLOR.

5320.

CAROLINE AMELIA ROOT, dau. of Oliver (4275), granddau.

## Root Genealogical Records.

of Gideon (3391), b. Dec. 13, 1823, in Southwick, Mass. ;  
m. Martin Taylor.

### *Children:*

I. MARIA GEORGIETTE, d. æ. 14.      II. LUCINDA LILIAN.

5322.

JOHN WHITNEY ROOT, son of Oliver (4275), grandson of  
Gideon (3391), b. Jan. 5, 1829, in Southwick, Mass. ; m (1)  
Mary, dau. of Oliver and Catherine (Landon) Utley of South-  
wick, Mass. She d. He m. (2) Lizzie — of Maine.

### *Child:* (By first marriage.)

6300. CAROLINE, d. æ. 7.

5324.

WILLIAM DUANE ROOT, son of Oliver (4275), grandson of  
Gideon (3391), b. Oct. 2, 1833, in Southwick, Mass. ; m.  
Alabama Tatum of Alabama, near Montgomery.

### *Children:*

6301. I. GEORGE

6303. III. OLIVER.

6302. II. JESSE.

6304. IV. WHITNEY.

5325.

CHARLES JUDSON ROOT, son of Oliver (4275), grandson of  
Gideon (3391), b. Jan. 24, 1836, in Southwick, Mass. ; m.  
Catherine, dau. of Carmi and Amanda (Doane) Shurtliff.

### *Children:*

6305. I. FREDERICK.

6306. II. Infant, d. æ. 1.

5330.

*Mantua, Ohio.*

HENRY BARNES ROOT, son of Jeremiah (4282), grandson of  
Jeremiah (3392), b. July 7, 1825 ; m. Sept. 29, 1847, A. E.  
Kent. They reside in Mantua, Portage Co., Ohio.

### *Children:*

6307. I. Son.

6308. II. Son.

6309. III. Daughter.

5331.

*Aurora, Ohio.*

CHARLES HARMON ROOT, son of Jeremiah (4282), grandson  
of Jeremiah (3392), b. Oct. 25, 1826 ; m. Nov. 22, 1850,  
Elizabeth Parsons. They now res. in Aurora, Portage Co., O.

### *Children:*

6312, '3. Two daughters.

5338.

*Bainbridge, Ohio.*

NORMAN ROOT, son of Robert (4284), grandson of Jere-

## *Eighth Generation — Farmington Line.*

miah (3392), b. Oct. 8, 1826 ; m. Jan., 1848, Nancy Miller. They reside in Bainbridge, Grange Co., Ohio.

### *Children:*

6315-18. Three sons and one daughter.

5340.

DELOSS ROOT, son of Robert (4284), grandson of Jeremiah (3392), b. Sept. 9, 1831 ; m. Sept. 1, 1853, Eliza Barton.

### *Children:*

6320, '21. Two sons

5341.

*Bainbridge, Ohio.*

NELSON ROOT, son of Robert (4284), grandson of Jeremiah (3392), b. Jan. 17, 1834 ; m. Jan., 1856, Amarylla Collins. They reside in Bainbridge, Grange Co., Ohio.

### *Children:*

6323, '24. Two daughters.

5400.

*Lenox, Mass.*

JOHN BADGER ROOT, son of Nathaniel C. (4343), grandson of Jesse (3418), b. June 7, 1833, at Lenox, Mass. ; m. Jan. 1, 1855, Almira Brooks of Lenox, Mass.

### *Children:*

6335. I. JOHN NELSON, b. Jan. 1, 1857.

6336. II. EMMA JANE, b. Dec. 23, 1859.

6337. III. ANNIE DOLLY, b. Aug. 22, 1862.

## STOWELL.

5418.

*Cooperstown, N. Y.*

ABBIE P. ROOT, dau. of Chandler (4350 $\frac{1}{2}$ ), granddau. of Silas (3422), b. 1834, in Cooperstown, N. Y. ; m. Albert Stowell, son of James Stowell of Cooperstown.

### *Children:*

I ALBERT.

II. IDA.

5418 $\frac{1}{2}$ .

*Cooperstown, N. Y.*

Lieut. ERASTUS CHANDLER ROOT, son of Chandler (4350 $\frac{1}{2}$ ), grandson of Silas (3422), b. 1836, at Cooperstown, N. Y. He studied medicine with Dr. Horace Lathrop of Cooperstown, fitted himself acceptably for the practice of medicine, and entered the army of the Union as a private in the heavy artillery. He was promoted to first lieutenant, and afterwards to a com-



## Root Genealogical Records.

missioned officer in the regular army. After three years' service he was stationed at St. Louis, and d. a. 1864, on his way home.

### ROBINSON.

4519½.

Dundee, N. Y.

ELLA ROOT, dau. of Chandler (4350½), granddau. of Silas (3422), b. 1842; m. Thomas Robinson, a graduate of the Normal School at Albany, and now principal of the Dundee Normal School of Dundee, Yates Co., N. Y.; also editor and proprietor of the Penn Yan Express.

#### *Children:*

I. ABBIE.

II. FANNIE.

III. Infant dau.

5421.

Cleveland, Ohio.

DAYTON P. ROOT, son of Silas W. (4351), grandson of Silas (3422), b. 1838, in Solon, N. Y. In 1859 he engaged in the brewing business, remaining a short time; rem. to Pa., where he was in marble trade and dealer in coal lands; rem. to Ohio and W. Virginia, being principally in coal business; voted against secession of Va. He m. in 1867, Cora A. Gale, dau. of C. A. Gale of Bellair; res. Cleveland, O.; coal trade.

#### *Child:*

6400. BLANCHE.

5421½.

Cincinnati, N. Y.

JAMES S. ROOT, son of Silas W. (4351), grandson of Silas (3422), b. 1840, in Cooperstown, N. Y. In 1861 he engaged in the grocery business for a. two years, when he became a hop grower and farmer. He m. in 1866, Hattie M. Kingman, dau. of John Kingman of Cincinnati, where he res. S. P.

5422.

Mecklenburg, N. Y.

Rev. PARLEY D. ROOT, son of Silas W. (4351), grandson of Silas (3422), b. 1842, in Cooperstown, N. Y. When 14 years old he entered the office of the Freeman's Journal, as an apprentice in the printing business, serving five years, when he entered school, studying at Cooperstown, afterwards at the Cincinnati Academy, and Madison University. He was approved by the Baptist church in Cincinnati Aug. 11, 1866, as a candidate for the ministry. In Sept. he became pastor of the Baptist

## *Eighth Generation — Farmington Line.*

church in Solon, Cortland Co., while studying theology under Rev. Dr. Taylor of New York. He was ordained at Solon, Dec. 18, 1867. In June, 1868, he became pastor of the Baptist church at Mecklenburg, Schuyler Co., N. Y. He m. Feb. 1868, Lucia A. Pierce, dau. of Wm. Pierce.

### *Child:*

6405. CORA BELLE.

5550.

*Little Prairie Ronde, Mich.*

JOHN NORMAN ROOT, son of William (4426), grandson of William (3479). He was educated at Hamilton College for a profession, but chose the life of a farmer; m. Nancy Hamilton, and resides at Little Prairie Ronde, Mich. He was under Gen. Sherman in the raid upon Georgia and the Carolinas.

5552.

*Kansas City, Mo.*

Maj. EDWARD EUGENE ROOT, son of William (4426), grandson of William (3479), b. 1840, in Penn Yan, N. Y. He entered the 33d N. Y. reg't as 1st lieut., and served in the late war four years; was promoted to captain, brevetted major, and was wounded in the battle of Fredericksburg. He was mustered out of the service, and is now residing with his wife at Kansas City, Mo.

## SIMMONS.

5553.

*Berlin, Wis.*

ELLEN EUGENIA ROOT, dau. of William (4426), granddau. of William (3479), b. 1840, at Penn Yan, N. Y. She m. Charles E. Simmons. They now live at Berlin, Wis.

One Child.

5556.

Dr. HENRY ROOT, son of Leonard (4427), grandson of William (3479), b. in Whitehall, N. Y. He was a graduate of Williams College, Mass., studied medicine, and was appointed surgeon in the late war, under Gen. Sheridan, and was among the first of our troops that entered Charleston; unm'd., 1869.

5600.

*Columbia, Mo.*

Prof. OREN ROOT Jr., son of Oren (4496), grandson of Elihu (3522), b. May 1838. He graduated at Hamilton Col-

## Root Genealogical Records.

lege, N. Y., where he was tutor, and is now a professor in the University of Missouri at Columbia. He m. (1) Anna J. Higgins of Waterford, who d. He m. (2) Ida Gordon of Columbia, Mo.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

6450. I. EDWIN BUTTRICK, b. 1863.

(By second marriage.)

6451. II. ALICE, b. 1868.

S H E R R I L L.

5604.

LOUISA B. ROOT, dau. of Philander S. (4499), granddau. of Elihu (3522), m. Rev. Samuel Sherrill.

*Child:*

RUTH.

5606.

*Utica, N. Y.*

LYNOTT BLOODGOOD ROOT, son of Philander S. (4499), grandson of Elihu (3522). He is a graduate of Hamilton College, Clinton, N. Y., has been admitted at the bar, and is in partnership with his father, Judge P. S. Root, in the legal profession; office in Utica; res. New Hartford, N. Y.; m. Anna Robbins of Whitesboro, N. Y.

6455. Child.

6026.

*Buffalo, N. Y.*

EDWARD ROOT, son of Edward (4848), grandson of Mark (3758), b. Sept. 16, 1827; m. (1) Dec. 19, 1848, Ellen R. F. Parker of Elyria, Ohio. She d. He m. (2) Sept. 23, 1854, Kate L. Griffin of Buffalo, N. Y. She d. March, 1857, at Buffalo. He d. Aug. 25, 1858, at Buffalo.

*Child:* (By first marriage.)

6800. EDWARD, b. Jan. 1, 1856; d. June 6, 1862, æ. 6.

T I D B A L L.

6029.

*Buffalo, N. Y.*

MARY ANTOINETTE ROOT, dau. of Edward (4848), granddau. of Mark (3758), b. Dec. 8, 1835; m. Feb. 23, 1854, Capt. J. S. Tidball of the U. S. army. She resides in Buffalo.

*Children:*

I. MARY ANTOINETTE, b. May 27, 1856.

II. EDWARD ROOT, b. Nov. 4, 1863.

## *Eighth Generation — Farmington Line.*

6032.

*Buffalo, N. Y.*

CHARLES GAY ROOT, son of Henry (4849), grandson of Mark (3758), b. July 20, 1833; m. Sept. 4, 1856, Sarah Gardner Walker, dau. of Sam'l G. and Waty (Eldred) Walker of Buffalo, N. Y. She was b. April 24, 1835. They rem. to Louisville, Ky., in 1859, where she d. March 8, 1860. He m. (2) Dec. 14, 1864, Amia Schermerhorn, and is in the Merchant's Despatch office in Buffalo, N. Y.

*Children:* (By first marriage.)

6811. I. HENRY WALKER, b. Aug. 24, 1857, at Buffalo.

6812. II. SARAH, b. Feb. 10, 1860, at Louisville, Ky. She d. at Erie, Pa., Jan. 1, 1861.

6034.

*Sherman, N. Y.*

SAMUEL JOSEPH ROOT, son of Orestes (4851), grandson of Mark (3758), b. Aug. 12, 1830; m. Dec. 24, 1855, Betsey Ann Dutton of Sherman, N. Y.

*Children:*

6815. I. WILLIAM EUGENE, b. Sept. 26, 1856.

6816. II. IDA JULIA, b. March 2, 1858.

6817. III. WALTER, b. Dec. 29, 1867.

6035.

*Cleveland, Ohio.*

HENRY DUTTON ROOT, son of Orestes (4851), grandson of Mark (3758), b. Feb. 14, 1833; m. April 8, 1855, Jeannette A. Fuller of Cleveland, Ohio.

*Children:*

6821. I. HENRY ERNEST, b. Oct. 7, 1856.

6822. II. WESLEY ORESTES, b. March 4, 1858.

6823. III. WINNEY, b. July 27, 1859; d. Aug. 18, 1859.

6824. IV. NETTIE, b. April 21, 1866.

McCONNELLY.

6037.

*Vermillion, Ohio.*

DELIA ANTOINETTE ROOT, dau. of William Mark (4853), granddau. of Mark (3758), b. Nov. 17, 1832; m. Dec. 25, 1855, Dr. Frank C. McConnelly. They are now living in Vermillion, Ohio.

*Child:*

GEORGE B., b. May 9, 1862.

## Root Genealogical Records.

### SUPPLEMENTARY DOCUMENTS.

#### FARMINGTON LINE.

*Exact Copy of The last Will and Testament of John Roote Senr.*

[See No. 2800.]

**I** JOHN ROOTE senr of the town of Farmington upon Conecticott in New-england being thorough the mercy of God, well Composed in minde and of sound memory, But great in age, weak in body and uncertain of the time of my departure, doe dispose of my outward estate in the manner following.

1<sup>st</sup> I doe order and give to my beloved wife Mary Root a Constant Comfortable mayntenance, to be duely pay'd to her by my executor during her widowhood and Twenty pound, halfe of it to be payd in household goods, and half of it in other currant pay of the Country to be properly her owne, to be used and given by her as she shall see meete, to or among her naturall children. But in Case she shall marry againe, I doe give and bequeath to her besides the twenty pound forementioned, Twenty pounds more to be properly her owne and then the forementioned Constant Mayntenance from my Executor to cease or be withdrawn. Moreover I doe sollemly charge my sons Joseph and Caleb, as long as the care of theire mother shall be incumbent on them, to carry very dutifull and tenderly towards her, and see from time to time that she want nothing for her Comfortable support and I hope that the overseers of this my Will will have an eye to this Care.

2<sup>d</sup> To each of my sons which are allready married I give twenty shillings.

3<sup>d</sup> To each of my grand children I give five shillings.

4<sup>th</sup> To my daughter Mary the wife of Isack Brunson I give fifteen pounce, halfe to he payd in household goods, the other halfe in current pay of the country.

5<sup>th</sup> I doe confirme to my son Steven Roote the twenty acres of land in the meadowe of Farmington which I engaged upon his marriage with his wife that now is ten acres of which he hath already in possession, the other ten to be delivered to him upon the decease of his mother Mary Roote.

6. To my son Joseph I give both my loomes, with all the implements belonging to them.

7. To my son Joseph and Caleb Root my Just debts and the forementioned legacies being first duely payd, I doe give and bequeath the remaynder of my Estate houses, lands, cattell and other moveables by equall proportion to be by them inherited, possessed, improved, and dissposed as theire owne proper goods, and in case either of them shall see cause in time to sell his part of the forementioned houseing or lands, my will is that proffer be first made to the other, and next to others of the bretheren, and name and that neither of them shall sel to a stranger except upon refusale in the maner forementioned. the Execution of this my last Will and Testament I doe joyntly leave to my two sons, Joseph and Caleb Root, requesting Mr Hooker and Capt<sup>n</sup> Stanley to lend their counsell and oversight as need may require, in Confirmation of the premises I have subscribed my hand.

JOHN ROOTE Senr R his marke.

In presence of *Samuel Hooker,*  
*Thomas Hooker.*

April 22<sup>d</sup> 1684.

Mr Thos. Hooker made oath in Court to the above written instrument October 2, 1684 as attests  
*Sam<sup>ll</sup> Talcott.*

Mr Sam<sup>ll</sup> Hooker made oath to the above written, in the County Court of Hartford, Sept. 4<sup>th</sup> 1684 as attests  
*Samuel Tallcott.*



## Supplementary Documents.

### *Will of Widow Frances Kilbourn,*

Mother of the wife of John Roote Senr. of Farmington, Ct. Copied from the record in the Secretary of State's office, Hartford, Ct. [See 2800.]

The last will and testament of Francis Killburn of Wethersfield the 13<sup>th</sup> Nov. 1650. Imps In lieu of 40 shillings shee borrowed of Richard Laww she have given unto my daughter Margeritt the wife of Richard Laww, my ould cloth gowne and to my grandchild Jonathan Law five shillings :

Item I give to my daughter Lydia, the wife of Robert Haward five pounds as the full of her portion I promised upon marriage with my daughter to bee paid within a yeare or two after my decease. I give to my daughter Mary the wife of John Roote five pounds as the full of her portion I promised upon marriage with my daughter to bee paid within a yeare or two after my decease :

Item to my daughter Ffrancis the wife of Thomas Ufforde ten pounds in full of her portion promised in marriage with my daughter within two years after my decease :

Item. I give all the rest of my apparrele to my three daughters to be divided amongst them, Lydia, Mary and Ffrancis.

Item. to my sonne John I give three sheets, and the rest of my Linnen to my three daughters, equally to be divided to Lydia, Mary, and Ffrancis : And I make my sonne John my whole and sole executor. The witnesses that this is the last will of Ffrancis Kilbourne is Samuel Smith and Natha. Dickerson and Elizabeth the wife of Samuel Smith. The Courte upon the first Thursday in June, 1651, receiving proof that this was the last will and Testament of the widdow Kilburne deceased they doe approve thereof and confirme John Kilburne Administrator. Inventory £349 : 08 : 04.

### *Will of Samuel Root Jr., of Westfield, Mass.*

[See No. 2820.]

IN ye name of God, amen.—Whereas I Samuel Root Jur of Westfield in ye county of Hampshire in ye Massachusetts province in New England being weake of body but of perfect and sound understanding I say I make and constitute this my last will and Testament in manner and form following

Imprimis, I committ my Soul into ye hand of God my Savior who made and Redeemed in full hope thro his grace of eternal acceptance and my body to a decent burial in faith of an happy Resurrection unto Eternal Life thro Christ my Savior. And as for y't portion of ye Good things of this Life that God hath Blest me w'h my will is as follows Imps I give unto beloved wife Sarah Root my present house barn and homestead in my present possession or that may hereafter fall unto me in reversion for her to enjoy During ye term of her naturall Life after w'h my will is that it shall fall unto ye ministry y't shall succeed in this particular church now at this present in being in Westfield forever successively, and further I give unto her my beloved wife all my moveables none being excepted. I bequeath unto my brother John and to his heirs forever my great lot over ye Great River.

Itm. I bequeath unto my brother Joseph Root and his heirs for Ever my six acres Loot in ye fort Meadow. Itm I give to my sister Wright [3 acres] over ye Great River but if she intends to sell it I order yt shee shall sell it either to my brother John Root or Joseph Root If they shall incline to buy it and further I will her to give to John Davies out of the 3 acres 40 shillings now living at New Coventry. Itm as for my 4 acres lying as wee goe to Pochassack and ye three acre Loot in ye plaine and ye 3 acres in ye hundred acres valued worth 30<sup>lb</sup> my will is yt my two brothers John and Joseph Root take it into their hands and Enjoy it as their own Equally on this condition that my brother John pay 15<sup>lb</sup> to my brother Timothy



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

Root and my brother Joseph pay 6<sup>lb</sup> to my sister Mary Meacham and six pound to my sister Thankful Root and enjoy it as their own for Ever : And that my Brother John is to pay to Timothy at ye End of Two years and one halfe after my decease ye 15<sup>th</sup>

And ye Well performance of this my last will I make and constitute my beloved wife Sarah Root my sole Executx hereof and to pay my debts and gather in what is due to me from any one and in case I should any issue born to me after my Decease that then this my estate thus Disposed of shall not so goe but my will to be vide and my Estate goe according as ye Law Determines only I give my wife ten pounds more and above ye thirds y<sup>t</sup> ye Law allows her but If I should have my Issue born to me and ye same should not live to enjoy it that then ye Disposal here by this will should stand : I also desire my Kinsman John Root of Westfield to assist my wife and be an overseer in order to ye better Execution hereof For ye conformation of this my will I Do hereunto put my hand and seal this 5<sup>th</sup> day of December in ye Eleventh year of ye Reign of our Lady Anne by ye Grace of God of Great Brittain France and Ireland Queen Defender of ye faith and of our Lord 1712

Signed Sealed and Delivered

SAMLL ROOT [Seal.]

in presence of

*John Barand*  
*Stephen Kellogg*  
*John Shepard*



## PART II.

### DIVISION III.

#### MISCELLANEOUS ROOTS WHOSE CONNECTION WITH THE FAMILY TREE HAS NOT BEEN TRACED.

7000

**R**ALPH ROOTE, of Boston, Mass., b. in England in 1585; came over in the Abigail, in 1635. A list of certain of the Founders of New England, in the Rolls Office, Chancery Lane, London, has upon the vellum wrapper the following inscription:

“The Register of the names  
of all ye Passinger[s] wch  
Passed from ye Port of  
London for an whole  
yeare ending at  
Xmas, 1635.”

This was found with some other *Bookes of Entrie* among the old documents. In this list, under the date of 17<sup>th</sup> Junij, 1635. Theis underwritten names are to be transported to New England imbarqued, in the Abigall, Robert Hackwell Mr p<sup>r</sup> cert. from the Ministers and Justices of Peace of their conformitie, being no subtedy men. They have taken the oaths of Alleg. and Supremacy being all Husbandmen.

Ralph Wallis aged 40

Ralph Roote, “ 50

Also among the list of Children and Servants in the same vessel the name of Mary Roote, aged 15, is placed under the latter, but she was probably a daughter of Ralph above. This last list (of Children and Servants) is certified by the minister of Stepney parish, as to their conformity to the Church of England. From notices in Drake's *History of Boston*, we find that in 1638 Ralphe Route had his lot bounded on Muddy River (afterwards Brookline). His house and garden were near the Common. On the 17<sup>th</sup> of Oct. 1649, Ralph Roote and his daughter Sara, she being under age, petitioned the General Courte and the House of Deputies “for power to confirme a bargaine and sale of a house and land in Reading estated upon the said Sarah by Edward Whitfield, wch land we ha sould to Thom. Taylor of Watertowne,” wch bargaine and sale was confirmed. His wife Ann joined the Boston church in 1639. The early records of Boston mention also the death of Mary wife of Ralphe

## Root Genealogical Records.

Root (probably a second wife), 15th 9 mo. [Nov.] 1655. In 1660, he gave to his daughter Sarah and her husband James Balston, his house, orchard and garden, to secure the maintenance of himself for the residue of his life. He d. Feb. 1666, æ. 81; a few days before his death giving to the daughter and son-in-law aforesaid his remaining estate, "considering he had binn Long weake and had experience of the Love, care and charge of his sonne and Daughter Balston, excepting ten shillings to his daughter Jeanne Buttell, and five shillings to his Daughter at Linn." The Estate was valued at £ 21 : 19. 6.

### Children :

7001. I. MARY, b. in England a. 1620; probably the daughter living at Lynn at time of father's death.  
7002. II. JEANNE, m. — Buttell.  
7003. III. SARAH, m. James Balston, and lived at Brookline.

### 7004.

ROBERT ROOT. Among the list of "Inhabitants admitted at the towne of Nieu-Port [Newport, R. I.] since the 20<sup>th</sup> of the 3<sup>d</sup>, 1638" is the name of Robert Root. There is no more concerning him in the Rhode Island Records; perhaps he went to Boston, where Robt. Root had a lot of land in Brookline in 1651.

### 7005.

SIMON ROOT. From *New York Colonial Documents*, vol. I. p. 594. Extract from a certain letter written from the South River of New-Netherland, by Adriaen Van Tienhoven to M<sup>r</sup> Petrus Stuyvesant, Director-General of New-Netherland, dated Fort Bevers-reede, 9th of Nov. 1648. To the valiant M<sup>r</sup> Peter Stuyvesant, &c. . . . . I, the undersigned Symon Root, most humbly request due indemnity for incurred losses and damages; first, for the opposition the Swedes offered to my building at Wigquakoing (now Wicacoa, in Philadelphia), in the year 1647; inasmuch as the throwing down the Honble Company's arms, and the destruction of the building erected by Commissary Andries Hudde, rendered it sufficiently apparent, that further occupation there would be prevented by them." In like manner, in the year 1649, Lt. Swan Schoete, &c. . . . . Done in Fort Bevers rede, the 16th July 1651 was signed S. R. the mark of Symon Root, &c., &c.

### 7006.

HENRY ROOT. *Suffolk Records* (Glover Memorial) Vol. 21, p. 66, April 18, 1667: Testimony of the promise of John Glover of Boston, to give his daughter "his housing and land."

Witnesses: HENRY ROOT,  
WILLIAM HAMILTON,  
ANDREW LITTLEJOHN,  
RICHARD HARDEN.

### 7013.

Brooklyn, N. Y.

GEORGE ROOTE, son of Joseph (who was an electro-gilder in London, Eng.), grandson of Nathaniel (who lived and died in London), b. in London. He served an apprenticeship as a silversmith, which occupation he has followed both in England and America. He came to this country about 1849; m. Mary Smeeton of Leicester, England; has lived in Hoboken, Providence and Brooklyn.

### Child:

7021. JESSIE, b. Aug. 7, 1857, in Hoboken, N. J.

## Miscellaneous Roots.

7022.

— ROOT.

*Children :*

- 7023. I. OLIVER, f. lived in Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.
- 7024. II. ELIAS, lived in Orleans Co., N. Y. (Son Jesse.)
- 7025. III. WILLIAM, lived in Rushford, Alleghany Co., N. Y.; m. (1) —  
m. (2) widow Steward. S. P.
- 7026. IV. JOSEPH, had a number of children.

7023.

*Franklinville, N. Y.*

OLIVER ROOT. He lived in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.

*Children :*

- 7027. I. TENTE ANN, m. John Scott, Cattaraugus Co.
- 7028. II. OLIVER, b. March 16, 1793, f.

7028.

*Franklinville, N. Y.*

OLIVER ROOT, son of Oliver (7023), grandson of — —, b. March 16, 1793; m. Zulema Merrill, who was b. Feb. 2, 1794. He lives in Franklinville, N. Y.

*Children :*

- 7030. I. TENTE ANN, b. April 14, 1815; m. Sylvester Kenyon. (8 children.)
- 7031. II. PAMELIA, b. Dec. 18, 1816, f.
- 7032. III. OLIVER, b. Feb. 5, 1818, f.
- 7033. IV. NOAH M., b. Nov. 16, 1820, f.
- 7034. V. JOSEPH, b. July 15, 1822, f.
- 7035. VI. ISAAC, b. Feb. 24, 1824; d. unm'd.
- 7036. VII. ZULEMA, b. Jan. 3, 1826, f.
- 7037. VIII. GEORGE W., b. Nov. 8, 1828; d. young.
- 7038. IX. WARREN S., b. Feb. 12, 1830, f.
- 7039. X. CYRUS, b. March 20, 1832, f.
- 7040. XI. CLARINDA, b. Sept. 6, 1835, f.
- 7041. XII. NEWTON M., b. Sept. 23, 1842; d. young.

JONES—CHASE.

7031.

*Olean, N. Y.*

PARMELA ROOT, dau. of Oliver (7028), granddau. of Oliver (7023), b. Dec. 18, 1816, in Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.; m. (1) Frederick Jones, who d.; m. (2) Reuben Chase. She lived in Franklinville, and on her 2d marriage rem. to Olean.

*Children: (By first marriage.)*

- |            |                 |            |
|------------|-----------------|------------|
| I. LYDIA.  | III. ELIZABETH. | V. NEWTON. |
| II. HELEN. | IV. DANIEL.     | VI. SILAS. |

7032.

*Oakfield, N. Y.*

OLIVER ROOT, son of Oliver (7028), grandson of Oliver (7023), b. Feb. 5, 1818; m. Nov. 3, 1841, Sarah Sprague. Has lived at Batavia, and now resides in Caryville, town of Oakfield, Genesee Co., N. Y. He is a farmer, and they are both members of the Baptist church in Batavia.

*Children :*

- 7050. I. CHARLES WESLEY, b. March 25, 1843, f.
- 7051. II. GEORGE HENRY, b. Sept. 10, 1845; d. Dec. 10, 1845.
- 7052. III. WILLIAM, b. March 9, 1849; d. March 9, 1849.

## Root Genealogical Records.

7052½. IV. JAMES EMORY, b. April 9, 1851; d. Nov. 14, 1858.

7053. V. LILLIE ELIZA, b. April 3, 1859; d. 1861.

7054. VI. ELMORE ELSWORTH, b. Feb. 7, 1861.

7055. VII. OTIS, b. July 22, 1863.

7056. VIII. FRANCIS OLIVER, b. Feb. 14, 1865.

### 7033.

*Franklinville, N. Y.*

NOAH M. ROOT, son of Oliver (7028), grandson of Oliver (7023); b. Nov. 16, 1820, in Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.; m. Betsey Barrow. He lives at Franklinville, Cattaraugus county, N. Y., where he is a farmer.

#### *Children:*

7057. I. LORAN.

7058. II. HULDAH.

7059. III. SABRA.

### 7034.

*Maccocota, Iowa.*

JOSEPH ROOT, son of Oliver (7028), grandson of Oliver (7023), b. July 15, 1822, in Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.; m. Maria Doty. He lives in Maccocota, Jackson county, Iowa.

#### *Child:*

7060. MARIA, b. a. 1861.

### DOTY.

### 7036.

*Michigan.*

ZULEMA ROOT, dau. of Oliver (7028), granddau. of Oliver (7023), b. Jan. 3, 1826, in Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.; m. Ira Doty. They lived in Erie and Cattaraugus counties, N. Y., and then removed to Michigan.

#### *Children:*

I. MARJA.

II. WARREN, and others.

### 7038.

*Franklinville, N. Y.*

WARREN S. ROOT, son of Oliver (7028), grandson of Oliver (7023), b. Feb. 12, 1830; m. Sarah Adams. They live in Franklinville, N. Y.

#### *Children:*

7062. I. WILLIAM.

7063. II. Daughter.

### 7039.

*Riceville, Pa.*

CYRUS ROOT, son of Oliver (7028), grandson of Oliver (7023), b. March 20, 1832; m. Mary Harrison. He lives in Riceville, Crawford county, Pa.

#### *Children:*

7065. I. MELINDA.

7066. II. Son.

### HARRISON.

### 7040.

*Franklinville, N. Y.*

CLARINDA ROOT, dau. of Oliver (7028), granddau. of Oliver (7023), b. Sept. 6, 1835; m. Mark Harrison. They live in Franklinville, N. Y.

#### *Child.*

### 7050.

*Shirley, Iowa.*

CHARLES WESLEY ROOT, son of Oliver (7032), grandson of Oliver (7028), b. March 25, 1843. He was four years in the service of the United States in the recent war, and, as orderly under Gen. Reynolds, distinguished himself on several

## *Miscellaneous Roots.*

occasions for his cool bravery under circumstances of great danger. He was finally taken prisoner, and was held for some months in the hands of the enemy. He m. April, 1868, Maria Cooper. He lives at Shirley, McLean county, Iowa.  
7069. Child, d.

### 7075.

*Woodville, Ohio.*

CALEB ROOT (2161?), son of Hiram of Milan, Ohio; m. Feb. 23, 1857, Martha Jane Nichols, dau. of Enoch and Catherine (Horton) Nichols, b. Aug. 11, 1838.

*Children:* (Born in Troy, Wood Co., O. They live in Woodville, O.)

- 7076. I. KATE PARTHENIA, b. Nov. 24, 1857.
- 7077. II. HIRAM NICHOLS, b. Aug. 6, 1859; d. Feb. 13, 1860.
- 7078. III. ETTIE ELOISE, b. April 11, 1861.
- 7079. IV. MATTIE MAY, b. April 22, 1864; d. July 25, 1864.
- 7080. V. MARY MAUDE, b. April 22, 1864; d. July 25, 1865.

## *Connecticut Roll of Honor in the late War.*

- 7085. Lieut. EDWARD ROOT, in the Twentieth regiment Connecticut volunteers; killed in front of Atlanta.
- 7086. Capt. S. J. ROOT was in a New Haven Co.
- 7087. Capt. E. B. ROOT, Co. D, representing West Hartford.
- 7088. HENRY H. ROOT, d. in service; Seventh regiment infantry.
- 7089. SYLVANUS E. ROOT, d. in service; Fourteenth regiment infantry.
- 7090. CYRUS ROOT, d. in service; Twenty-Fifth regiment infantry.

### 7100.

*Painesville, Ohio.*

PHINEAS ROOT, son of —, grandson of —, b. 1804, in Bennington, Vt. At the age of ten he removed to Schenectady, N. Y., and lived there until he was twenty-four. He then removed to Painesville, Lake county, Ohio, where he m. Rebecca Deuell. The family descended from him all have blue eyes and light hair. He d. in 1854, æ. 50. She d. Oct. 25, 1855.

*Children:*

- 7138. I. MARY MARIA, d. 1849, at Franklin Mills, Portage county, Ohio.
- 7139. II. JEREMIAH, b. 1832, f.
- 7140. III. CORNELIA, b. 1836; m. 1853, Jas. Chapman; they res. in Painesville.
- 7141. IV. JOSEPHINE, m. 1854, John Janes; d. 1863, in Kalamazoo, Mich.
- 7142. V. WILLIAM PHINEAS, b. 1844, f.
- 7143. VI. GEORGE W., b. a. 1846.
- 7144. VII. EVELINE, m. Levi Shann, and res. in Somerville, Somerset Co., N. J.

### 7139.

*Tecumseh, Mich.*

JEREMIAH ROOT, son of Phineas (7100), grandson of —, b. 1832, in Painesville, Ohio; m. Sept., 1854, Anna Maria Tear, b. 1832. He is book-keeper in the Globe flouring mills, Tecumseh, Mich.

*Children:*

- 7145. I. JEANNIE.
- 7146. II. MATTHEW L.
- 7147. III. HENRY BARTON.



## *Root Genealogical Records.*

**7142.**

*Bay City, Mich.*

WILLIAM PHINEAS ROOT, son of Phineas (7100), b. 1844. He was a private in Co. D, Seventh Ohio infantry, and was wounded in the raid at Dumfries, Va., Dec. 28, 1863; m. Eliza Shepard, and lives in Bay City, Mich.

*Child:*

7150. WILLIAM.

**7143.**

*Painesville, Ohio.*

GEORGE W. ROOT, son of Phineas (7100), b. a. 1846; m. July, 1868, Rosetta Holly.

*Child:*

7155. REBECCA ANN.



## PART II.

### DIVISION IV.

### Bailey Family.

7160.

*Bethlehem, N. Y.*

**L**UCY ROOT, dau. of Jacob (450), granddau. of Jacob (384), b. April 18, 1756, in Glastenbury, Ct. She m. Jan. 13, 1773, Ephraim Bailey. He was about 15 years her senior, b. Nov. 11, 1741. They settled in Albany Co., N. Y. Their married life was congenial and happy, though their dispositions were widely different, her husband being naturally quiet and easy, attending to his affairs with few words, while she did not take life so easily, being of a *nervo-sanguine* temperament. She was of medium stature, with fair skin, blue eyes, and bright red hair, quick in her movements, possessing great energy, extraordinary muscular development and physical strength. It is said that she could with ease lift a barrel of flour from the ground into a wagon. Her husband kept a hotel, and in his absence one day a straggling vagabond made his appearance, and, using offensive language, was ordered out. Refusing to comply with the demand, Mrs. Bailey seized him very unceremoniously and tossed him over the half-door into the street, down which the panic-stricken fellow fled without delay. Mr. Bailey was a devoted Christian, attending strictly to religious duty for fifteen years prior even to his conversion, calling his children around the family altar every day. She for several years before her death entirely lost her sight, and died of old age rather than disease. Their family inherited excellent constitutions, the majority of them living to old age, and four of the children are yet alive. The combined ages of the eleven children who reached manhood is 689 years, average 62 each. Their descendants numbered 12 children, 51 grandchildren, 143 great-grandchildren, and 36 great-great-grandchildren, in all 242. He d. Sept. 11, 1828, æ. 86. She d. July 7, 1845, æ. 89.

*Children of Lucy and Ephraim :*

- I. SOLOMON, b. April 11, 1774, f.; d. March 16, 1839.
- II. AMOS, b. March 3, 1776; m. Jan. 5, 1814, Betsey Wright, b. Oct. 29, 1790. He d. Feb. 25, 1852. She d. June 18, 1844.
- III. RHODA, b. May 29, 1778; m. (1) Oct. 4, 1795, Joseph Furman, b. Jan. 1, 1775. He d. April 14, 1807. She m. (2) Jacob C. Jewett, and d. June 10, 1825.
- IV. SARAH, b. Sept. 12, 1780; m. Oct. 4, 1808, Wm. Cooper, b. March 2, 1773. He d. Sept. 3, 1855, æ. 82. She is living (1869), æ. 89, at Utica, N. Y.
- V. REUBEN, b. March 1, 1783; m. a. 1802, Cornelia Flansburgh. He d. Sept. 24, 1846. She d. May 8, 1857.
- VI. JAMES, b. Feb. 5, 1785; m. June 12, 1816, Betsey Van Vliet, b. Nov. 12, 1796. He d. July 28, 1851.

## Root Genealogical Records.

- VII. EDMUND, b. Nov. 19, 1787; m. (1) Betsey Gibbons; m. (2) Mary B. Bigelow. Living in Wisconsin.
- VIII. ASA, b. June 15, 1790; d. Dec. 10, 1820, æ. 30.
- IX. SMITH, b. July 17, 1792; d. June 12, 1793.
- X. ELIZABETH, b. July 27, 1794; m. (1) Nov. 25, 1813, John J. Mull, b. Jan. 31, 1794. He d. Oct. 19, 1818. She m. (2) Dec. 22, 1822, Wilhelmus Westervelt, b. April 20, 1797; living in Albany county, N. Y.
- XI. EPHRAIM, b. Nov. 10, 1796; d. Aug. 19, 1825.
- XII. JOHN, b. May 7, 1803; living in Albany Co., N. Y.

*Bethlehem, N. Y.*

Dr. SOLOMON BAILEY, son of Ephraim and Lucy, b. April 11, 1774, in Chatham Columbia county, N. Y. He was an honest, industrious boy, and having a great desire to obtain an education, labored hard during the day, and studied at night by the light of a pine knot fire. He was more proficient in his studies than most boys of his age and opportunities. His earnings were carefully treasured and handed to his father to aid in liquidating the debt upon the homestead. Having a mechanical taste, he learned the carpenter's trade and pursued it diligently for several years until his health failed, and his attending physician (Dr. Reynolds) advised him to study medicine under his tuition, which he did, finishing his studies with Drs. Low and McClelland, two eminent physicians of Albany. Dr. Bailey obtained his degree of M. D. in 1809, and began his professional life in Schodack, Rensselaer Co., N. Y. He m. Feb. 11, 1812, Miss Joanna Babcock. She was b. Feb. 8, 1789. Shortly after he removed to Bethlehem, near Albany, where he practiced twenty years more, meeting with eminent success and making many warm friends. He then purchased a farm some four miles distant, near the extreme limits of the Catskill mountains. He still continued to practice, but devoted much time to agricultural pursuits, and to the advancement of common school education. He particularly excelled in mathematics, and it was not uncommon for teachers in his vicinity to seek his aid in this branch. Of the nine children, seven are living, and, like their ancestors, have longevity stamped upon their persons. They are extremely muscular, without any tendency to corpulency, weighing from 200 to 225 pounds each, and measuring from five feet nine inches to five feet ten and a half inches in height. Dr. B. is represented in the profession by two sons, Drs. Wm. H. and James S. Bailey, both now practicing in Albany, N. Y. He d. March 16, 1839, æ. a. 65.

### *Children :*

- I. HENRY, b. Dec. 1, 1812, f.
- II. ALMIRA, b. May 20, 1814, f.
- III. SELINA, b. Aug. 22, 1818, f.
- IV. GILBERT, b. Feb. 6, 1820; d. May 28, 1835, æ. 15.
- V. ALFRED, b. Nov. 3, 1823, } d. July 14, 1834.
- VI. EMILY, b. Nov. 3, 1823, } She is unm'd, is a graduate of N. Y. State Normal School, and is preceptress in Tuscaloosa, Tuskegee, and Oak Bowery Female Colleges, Alabama.
- VII. WILLIAM HOWARD, b. Dec. 28, 1825, f.
- VIII. ELIZABETH HELEN, b. Oct. 26, 1827, f. ..
- IX. JAMES SPENCER, b. Feb. 25, 1830, f.

*Bethlehem, N. Y.*

HENRY BAILEY, son of Solomon, grandson of Ephraim, b. Dec. 1, 1812; m. Oct. 20, 1836, Hannah Mosher, b. April 28, 1816. He is a farmer, living in Bethlehem, Albany county, N. Y.

## Bailey Family.

### Children ;

- I. JOHN MOSHER, b. Aug. 24, 1838 ; m. Dell Hooker. Lawyer, Albany, N. Y.
- II. ALMIRA, b. March 24, 1843 ; d. Feb. 15, 1851, æ. 7.
- III. PHEBE ANNA, b. Jan. 15, 1845.

### LYON — SMITH.

ALMIRA BAILEY, dau. of Solomon, granddau. of Ephraim, b. May 20, 1814 ; m. (1) Feb. 11, 1844, Alvin B. Lyon, b. Feb. 20, 1815. He was a coach maker. He d. Dec. 12, 1853, æ. 38. She m. (2) Platt A. Smith, b. Aug. 11, 1811, d. June 27, 1867.

### Children :

- I. SARAH E., b. Nov. 11, 1844.
- II. EMMA A., b. June 24, 1849 ; d. Sept. 21, 1850.

### THOMAS.

#### *Cusseta, Ala.*

SELINA BAILEY, dau. of Solomon, granddau. of Ephraim, b. Aug. 22, 1818 ; m. June 2, 1848, Dr. David Soulé Thomas of Alabama. He practices in the medical profession in Cusseta, Chambers Co., Alabama. She resembles very much her grandmother Lucy Bailey.

### Children :

- I. CATHERINE R., b. March 30, 1849 ; d. Aug. 9, 1850.
- II. WILLIAM BAILEY, b. Sept. 16, 1850 ; graduate of Georgia State University, Athens, Ga., before he was 18 years of age. Student of law.
- III. EMMA J., b. Jan. 24, 1852 ; d. July 27, 1859, æ. 7.
- IV. GILMER, b. Nov. 20, 1853 ; d. Aug. 23, 1858, æ. 4.

#### *Albany, N. Y.*

Dr. WILLIAM HOWARD BAILEY, son of Solomon, grandson of Ephraim, b. Dec. 28, 1825 ; m. (1) Oct. 17, 1855, Sarah Jane Peck, b. April 10, 1834, who d. Jan. 24, 1860 ; m. (2) Feb. 18, 1862, Ann Eliza Peck, sister of first wife, b. Feb. 6, 1836. He is a man of high mental culture and fine personal appearance, and has an extensive medical practice in the city of Albany. He is secretary of the Medical Society of the State of New York.

### Children :

- I. ANNIE P., b. Jan. 18, 1857.
- II. MARY ELLIE, b. March 15, 1859.

### BENEDICT.

ELIZABETH HELEN BAILEY, dau. of Solomon, granddau. of Ephraim, b. Oct. 26, 1827 ; m. Sept. 9, 1850, Gould Benedict.

### Son :

WILLIAM HOWARD, now student in Hamilton College.

#### *Albany, N. Y.*

Dr. JAMES SPENCER BAILEY, son of Solomon, grandson of Ephraim, b. Feb. 25, 1830. He was only nine at the death of his father, being the youngest of nine children. At the age of fourteen he commenced to act for himself, studied medicine and graduated at the Albany Medical College. In 1853 he removed to Alabama, practicing medicine with his brother-in-law, Dr. D. S. Thomas. He m. March 11, 1853, Fanny Jane Keith of Augusta, Ga. He practiced six years in Cusseta, Ala., removed to Mobile, and then to Hempstead, Austin county, Texas, at the junction of the Texas Central and Washington County railroad. Locating without friends

## Root Genealogical Records.

amid the strong prejudices of the southern people in view of his northern birth, he succeeded by close attention to business in obtaining a lucrative practice of nearly \$9000 specie per annum. His ride embraced a circuit of twenty-five miles, and it was not uncommon for him to travel from sixty to seventy-five miles per day during the sickly season, obtaining little sleep except when riding in his carriage. Possessed of a remarkable constitution and great powers of endurance, Dr. B. never contracted any of the malarious diseases incident to the climate, though exposed to the rays of a torrid sun, to the humid night atmosphere, and to numerous yellow fever epidemics. The state of his adoption seceding, Dr. B. enlisted as a private in the Sixteenth Texas volunteer infantry, refusing to accept a commission as surgeon and brigade surgeon, but always did surgeon's duty, calling forth the warm praise of Gen. Magruder for the faithful performance of his duties at the battles of Galveston and Sabine Pass, Texas. After the war Dr. B. came north to visit his aged mother, and by the persuasion of friends concluded to return to his native city and engage in his profession. The medical department of Soule University, at its annual commencement, March 10, 1869, conferred the honorary degree of Doctor of Medicine upon him.

### *Children :*

- I. ESTELLA K., b. Jan. 17, 1856, in Cusseta, Ala.
- II. THEODORE P., b. Nov. 13, 1857, in Cusseta, Ala.
- III. GEORGE IRVING, b. Dec. 24, 1861, at Hempstead, Texas.
- IV. CORINNE, b. May 31, 1864, at Hempstead, Texas.

### OMISSIONS AND ERRATA.

- No. 365. Hezekiah Root d. June 4, 1766. His wife d. Jan. 2, 1759.  
No. 416. Eleazar Root d. May 20, 1803, æ. 87.  
No. 673. Read Abner b. July 1, 1774, instead of 1794.  
No. 933. Granddau. of John, 452, instead of 542. I. Jesse Barlow m. Eliza, instead of Elim.  
No. 936. 1530. Harvey, b. 1809, instead of 1808.  
No. 3034. Read Dorothy Shumway, nee Wyman, instead of Dorothy Hyde.  
No. 3661. William Root Brewster d. Dec. 13, 1869.





# INDICES.

## No. I.

### INDEX OF CHRISTIAN NAMES OF THE ROOTS.

The numbers do not refer to the pages, but to the individuals in the order in which the names are recorded in this book. Look first for the number on the left hand of the family records for the birth and parentage, and if the letter f. is found there, afterwards for the same number as it occurs in the next generation, over the top of the family, for the marriage and names of children.

♂ indicates male; ♀ female.

AARON, 418, 637, 721, 951, 1260, 1991 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 2884, 2917, 3018, 3060, 3180, 3277, 3300, 3424, 3626, 3920, 4627. Aaron C., 5159. Aaron F., 2309. Abbie E., 1308. Abbie P., 5418. Abel, 592, 610, 885, 950, 1595, 3131, 3932. Abia, 84. Abia P., 4535. Abiel, 655. Abigail, 367, 376, 377, 432, 446, 469, 512, 603, 663, 669, 778, 797, 798, 1093, 1116, 1154, 1201, 1930, 2814, 2848, 2903, 3096, 3172, 3192, 3305, 3713, 4501. Abigail A., 3787. Abigail F., 2582. Abigail L., 4279. Abigail P., 1774. Abijah, 481, 644. Abner, 678, 1121, 1131, 3058, 3092. Abraham, 2934. Achsa V., 1656. Ada, 2226 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Ada L., 305. Adah, 612. Adaline, 3706, 4432, 4877. Adaline F., 2213. Addison, 1047, 4375. Addison L., 2431. Adelaide, 4886. Adelaide A., 5280. Adelbert F., 1978. Adelia, 6226. Adell, 2319. Adonijah, 30, 83, 185. Adora, 2066. Adrian A., 4546. Adrian R., 6028. Alanson, 150. Alanson K., 262. Albert, 314, 1267, 1446, 1933, 4205, 6000, 6047. Albert Augustus, 4028. Albert Azariah, 3652. Albert Brainard, 5926. Albert Bartlett, 314, 315. Albert C., 5412. Albert E., 4021. Albert G., 4418. Albert Gallatin, 4349. Albert H., 1674, 2581, 2585. Albert Howard, 6018. Albert O., 1972 $\frac{3}{4}$ . Albert P., 5265. Albert S., 5252. Albert T., 1708. Alexander, 3621. Alexander P., 4612. Alfred, 1291, 1897, 2625. Alice, 277 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 2301, 3050, 4670, 5531, 5646, 6451. Alice L., 2687. Alice M., 1732. Alice T., 5945. Allen, 803 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 1328. Alma, 3768. Almary, 4516. Almeron P., 1991 $\frac{3}{4}$ . Almira, 2153. Almira, 1059, 1193, 1238, 1467, 1539, 1791, 2152, 2202, 3769, 4175. Almira J., 4649. Almiral, 1234. Almon, 5212. Alonzo D., 4547. Altana, 4103. Alva, 4954. Alvin A., 6017. Alvira, 5143. Alwilda, 1655. Amanda, 159, 540, 748, 1789, 1983, 2054, 2151, 3777, 3979. Amarette P., 1528. Amarilla, 4177. Amasa D., 2206. Ambrose, 4890. Amelia, 65, 530, 739, 768, 2149, 4403, 4916, 5752. Amelia E., 2521. Amelia H., 4875. Amelia M., 5651. Amelia P., 4342. Amelia S., 2659. Ammira, 528. Amon, 1167, 3971, 3972. Amon L., 6058. Amos, 43, 122, 212, 599, 801 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 931, 934, 947, 951, 1405 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 1521 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 1541, 2889, 3098, 3110, 3143, 3317, 3415, 3558, 3718, 3780, 4833. Amos B., 2689. Amos I., 5051. Amy, 928, 954, 1178, 3555. Amy E., 1605. Amy L., 5642. Amy N., 3767. Amzi, 3790. Amzi C., 1755. Andrew, 190, 1593, 3271. Andrew A., 5719. Andrew J., 4659. Andrew Jackson, 5136. Andrews B., 1414. Andrus P., 4226. Angeline, 1313, 4451. Angelina A., 1812. Angelina, 4930. Ann, Chart No. I. (F) (O) (R), 375, 465, 976, 3316, 4128, 4245. Ann E., 4576. Ann Eliza, 1660. Anna, 69, 80, 642, 728, 933, 1099, 1192, 1213, 1272, 2063, 2204, 2562, 2617, 2877, 2991, 3002, 3045, 3067, 3075, 3398, 3414, 3599 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 3715, 3846, 4480. Anna B., 5222. Anna E., 2636. Anna G., 1084. Anna H., 4363. Anna L., 301. Anna P., 1066. Anne, 818, 2972, 3015. Anne S., 5951. Anner A., 5250. Annette, 2158. Annie, 5942. Annie D., 6337. Ansel, 1273. Anson, 638, 833, 1044, 1431, 1919, 3949, 3951. Anson A., 4029. Anson E., 4395. Anson W., 1054. Antoinette, 1081, 4902. Apollos, 1132. Arabella J., 2405. Arad, 1094. Aristarchus S., 1472, 2223. Artemas, 1158. Artemisia, 3574. Arthur, 1524 $\frac{3}{4}$ , 2227, 3815. Arthur B., 5607. Arthur Edward, 2516. Arthur Erastus, 2479. Arthur H., 4681. Arvilla M., 5329. Asa, 187, 924, 1522, 2316, 2911, 3153, 3332. Asahel, 557, 595, 801, 1152, 2915, 3123, 3218, 3779, 3977, 4227, 4889. Asabel W., 2514. Asenath, 534, 764, 3042, 3430, 4596. Ashbell, 3064, 3740. Ashley, 972, 3106. Ashley S., 4071. Ashur, 3491. Atla, 4215. Augusta, 225, 962, 1615, 4362. Augustine, 1820. Augustus, 973, 1525, 1630, 4476. Augustus F., 2512. Augustus L., 4160. Augustus W., 6016. Aurelia, 3600 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 6015. Aurelia M., 2268. Aurelia Melita, 5756. Aurelia S., 4590. Aurelius C., 4233. Aurilla, 1525 $\frac{1}{4}$ . Aurora S., 1493. Austin, 1502. Austin E., 2307. Austin H., 1824, 1829. Avis, 4159. Azariah, 325, 2887, 3082, 3091, 3300. Azubah, 821, 3101, 3581.



## Indices.

**B**ARNABAS W., 226. Barsley, 83½. Barnes, 4283. Belva, 1519½. Benajah, 28. Benajah G., 64, 161. Benjamin, Introduction to Part I (B), 379, 445, 454, 509, 586, 808, 884, 898, 937, 1407½, 1506, 1542, 3243, 3320. Benjamin A., 2139. Benjamin E., 4019. Benjamin M., 4485. Benjamin S., 911. Bennett F., 781, 1331. Berkley, 5022. Bernard S., 5717. Bernice, 3508. Bertha, 2251. Bertha G., 2622. Bertie, 2375. Bethia, 6, 15, 18, 3304. Bethaina F., 751. Bertram H., 5613. Betsey, 142, 153, 771, 810, 1170, 1204, 1252, 3043, 3380, 3477, 3919, 4390, 4728. Betsey E., 1591. Betsey M., 1005. Betsey Maria, 253. Betty, 125, 328. Beulah, 38, 126. Bille, 805½. Bird, 4620. Bishop, 1076. Blanche, 4470, 6400. Bohan, 3367. Bolivar, 2147. Bowen, 1257. Brainard, 3637. Bridgeman C., 2025. Brown, 4597. Bucl, 5500. Butler, 4328.

**C**ALEB, 485, 664, 2808, 2836, 2908, 3140, 7075. Calista L., 2212. Calvin, 1554, 2160, 3420, 3565. Calvin B., 1988. Calvin H., 5409. Calvin S., 4515. Candace, 3735. Caroline, 156, 652, 755, 1366, 1921, 3707, 3938, 4023, 4057, 4080, 4254, 4459, 5019, 6300. Caroline A., 1061, 4231. Caroline Amanda, 2005. Caroline Amelia, 5320. Caroline Augusta, 5251. Caroline E., 1320, 3930, 4003. Caroline N., 4316. Caroline P., 1965. Caroline W., 4760. Carrie, 2377, 5557, 5849. Carrie A., 2320. Carrie Augusta, 2463. Carrie B., 2635. Carrie F., 5272. Carrie M., 5061. Carrie S., 1309. Cata A., 2700. Catherine, 1798, 1831, 1836, 2859, 4253. Catherine B., 6056. Catherine C., 4870. Catherine E., 3512. Catherine M., 4630. Catherine S., 5323. [See Kate.] Celestia P., 1979. Celinda, 1416. Cephas, 1133. Chandler, 4350½. Charity, 944. Charlemagne T., 5269. Charles, 763, 959, 971, 1186, 1188, 1311, 1614, 1700, 1703, 1772, 1784, 1886, 1926, 2024, 2062, 2129, 2155, 2157, 2419, 2594, 2616, 3372, 3577, 3611, 3944, 4025, 4079, 4151, 4325, 4441, 4457, 4464, 4609, 4631, 4671, 4726, 4842, 4922, 5065, 5201, 5228, 5415½, 5534, 5809, 6234. Charles A., 1028. Charles D., 1304, 1634. Charles Dillingham, 5133. Charles E., 2416, 5643. Charles Ernest, 2351. Charles Edward, 1740. Charles Edwin, 5652. Charles F., 1028, 4420. Charles Frederick, 5137. Charles G., 6032. Charles H., 293, 1555. Charles Harmon, 5331. Charles Henry, 2461, 2680, 4001, 5413. Charles Herbert, 5944. Charles Hubbard, 5285. Charles J., 5441. Charles Joseph, 2356. Charles Judson, 5325. Charles Marvin, 2098. Charles Morton, 5617. Charles O., 4462, 5156. Charles P., 308. Charles S., 4524. Charles Samuel, 5660. Charles Selden, 4568. Charles T., 5912. Charles W., 5112. Charles Wesley, 7050. Charles Wheeler, 4121. Charles Whittall, 5134½. Charley, 2647. Charlie A., 5722. Charlotte, 3085, 3619, 4207, 4352½. Charlotte Ann, 4027. Charlotte Augusta, 4876. Charlotte Antoinette, 4830. Charlotte C., 2407. Charlotte D., 3669. Charlotte E., 4648, 5422½. Charlotte M., 2222½. Charlotte S., 2588. Chauncey, 1875, 3240, 3743, 3757, 4055, 5813. Chauncey A., 5059. Chauncey B., 2580. Chauncey L., 1471. Chauncey N., 4835. Cheney, 941. Chester, 1098, 3572, 3636, 3686, 4326. Chester B., 1030. Chester H., 2096. Chester M., 4519. Chloe, 1235, 1247, 1255, 1980½, 3183, 3509. Christiana, 1817. Christiana S., 5411. Christopher, Introduction, Part II, Div. i (X). Clara, 1393, 1705, 3485. Clara E., 2669. Clara Louise, 5913. Clara Lucinda, 5641. Clara M., 300. Clarence A., 1301. Clarence B., 2500. Clarence G., 5728. Clarence M., 5851. Clarence Melville, 5661. Clarimon S., 2255. Clarimond C., 4874. Clarinda, 7040. Clarissa, 939, 1356, 3292, 3394½, 3638, 3950, 4289, 4341, 4414, 4595, 4775, 4840, 5229. Clarissa A., 4622, 4633, 5158. Clarissa J., 4080. Clarissa M., 1520. Clarissa P., 4737. Clark, 3383. Claudius B., 1057. Climena, 1038. Clyde S., 5723. Collins, 4208. Colon, 4839. Colonel, 121. Cora, 2251½, 2593. Cora Belle, 6405. Cora H., 2283. Cora J., 5610. Cordelia, 2093, 2214, 3936, 4438. Cordelia S., 1980. Cornelia, 239, 3935, 4433, 5288¾, 7140. Cornelia F., 2056. Cornelia G., 4697. Cornelius, 5288¾. Corydon W., 1980. Coziah, 471. Crittenden, 4209. Curtiss, 137, 3739. Cynthia, 1023, 1473, 1750, 3563, 3817, 5852. Cynthia A., 1667. Cynthia Ann, 1018. Cynthia C., 4645, 5113. Cynthia Caroline, 5111. Cynthia Catherine, 3655. Cynthia Cordelia, 2223½. Cynthia Elizabeth, 2216. Cynthia Ensign, 4693. Cynthia M., 3668. Cyrus, 623, 1661, 3781, 4429, 4632, 4895, 4953, 7039, 7090. Cyrus S., 1000. C. W., † 4591.

**D**AN, 611, 613, 955, 3840. Dan S., 1607, 2323. Daniel, 383, 447, 580, 618, 796, 875, 940½, 1360, 1407¼, 1409, 1465, 1495, 2864, 2922, 3041, 3076, 3311, 3405, 3421, 3590, 3610, 4131, 4351¼, 4740, 5546. Daniel B., 2167. Daniel C., 4425, 4573. Daniel S., 4123. Daniel Temple, 2097. Daniel Tenney, 317. Daniel W., 752. Darius, 729. Darwin, 1598. David, 22, 54, 87, 128, 134, 457, 594, 640, 641, 791, 1046, 1270, 1392, 1435, 1717, 1760, 2865, 2068, 3118, 3130, 3145, 4360. David A., 1062. David L., 1534. David M., 1769. David N., 6010. Dayton P., 5421. Deborah, 55, 759. Decevigians S., 2630½. Delana, 3929. Delana H., 4990. Delia, 1275, 1564, 1998, 4164, 4847, 4858, 5273. Delia A., 6037. Delia E., 1577. Dell, 5766. Della, 5255. Deloss, 4355, 5340. Dency T. M., 5949. Dennis, 3802. Dennis F., 4625. Desire, 842, 3054, 3057, 3104, 3598¾. Dewitt N., 2243. Dexter, 2477. Diadamia, 1160. Diantha, 1519. Dimmis, 538. Dinah, 3160, 3168. Dorcas, 26, 598, 676, 1853, 2951. Dorothy, 420, 533, 2955, 3259, 3411, 3559. Dorris, 4401. Dorus, 4396, 4402. Dudley, 952, 1612. Dwight, 1565, 1781, 4178, 4933, 6044. Dwight H., 2509. Dwight J., 1967. Dyer S., 1442.

**E**. B., † 7087. E. Addie, 5442. Ebenezer, 439, 448, 555, 587, 589, 787, 1358, 2958, 2959, 2960. Ebenezer T., 4689. Ebzah, 2929. Eber, 1432, 2162. Edelia, 5420. Edith E., 998. Edmund, 4333. Edward, 306, 876, 1190, 1469, 1849, 1928, 1945, 1999, 2584, 2621, 3473, 3598, 3946, 4022, 4024, 4056, 4413, 4495, 4592, 4668, 4848, 5759, 6026, 6042, 6050, 6800,

# Indices.

7085. Edward A., 4698. Edward B., 1547. Edward C., 294. Edward Eugene, 5552. Edward Everett, 2510, 5326. Edward F., 1006. Edward H., 2421, 2587. Edward Horton, 2682. Edward J., 5658. Edward K., 2028. Edward L., 1305, 1323. Edward N., 5060. Edward Nathaniel, 5407. Edward North, 302. Edward P., 2078, 2552. Edward R., 5760. Edward S., 2715. Edward T., 6004. Edward Tallmadge, 2505. Edward Temple, 2520. Edward Theodore, 2690. Edward Walstein, 5601. Edward Warren, 1819. Edward Wolsey, 2502. Edwin, 957, 1264, 1391, 1508, 1715, 2075, 5017. Edwin B., 6450. Edwin E., 2070. Edwin H., 6042. Edwin P., 2629. Edwin S., 4650, 5854. Edwin Sheldon, 3613. Elam, 3726. Eleanor, 525, 2055, 2475, 3000, 3001, 3350. Eleanor H., 1805. Eleanor V., 5936. Eleazar, 401, 416, 495, 516, 772, 1151, 1330, 2102. Eletha, 211, 731, 1117, 1253, 3087, 3594, 4165. Eletha B., 3671. Eletha D., 4571. Eli, 815, 2888, 3088, 3672, 3690, 3729, 4727, 6046. Eli E., 3653. Eliakim, 431, 558, 801 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 1405 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 3595, 4504. Eliakim F., 1382. Eliakim W., 4574. Elias, 412, 517, 576, 656, 817, 1162, 1184, 1441, 1510, 1520, 3241, 3425, 4358, 7024. Elihu, 524, 542, 756, 1102, 1321, 1782, 3006, 3522, 4502, 5602. Elihu B., 1036. Elijah, 482, 645, 672, 704, 805 $\frac{3}{4}$ , 883, 1091, 2253, 3030, 3105, 3155, 3722, 3734, 4481. Elijah H., 1364. Elinor, 458, 1720. Elisha, 520, 646, 666, 723, 816, 1095, 1097, 1254, 1764, 1768, 1987, 2861, 3109, 3384, 3618, 3733, 4246, 4248, 4656. Elisha K., 1280. Eliza, 240, 780, 1276, 1336, 1501, 1589, 1795, 1992 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 3600, 3909, 4102, 4161, 4247, 4321, 4435, 4669, 4866, 4901, 4920, 5202, 5207, 5645. Eliza Ann, 1049, 1583, 1828. Eliza Anne, 1901, 1902. Eliza Carpenter, 2462. Eliza Charly, 3660, 5950. Eliza G., 4632. Eliza H., 4082. Eliza J., 5054. Eliza Jane, 1726, 2138. Eliza L., 1846. Eliza M., 4827. Eliza R., 4017. Elizabeth, 52, 68, 133, 157, 270, 372, 483, 544, 708, 783, 891, 923, 960, 1026, 1183, 1211, 1289, 1295, 1314, 1340, 1355, 1718, 1758, 1767, 1770, 1929, 2205, 2210, 2252, 2821, 2832, 2838, 2863, 2874, 2923, 2931, 3009, 3021, 3078, 3108, 3182, 3195, 3206, 3238, 3494, 3562, 3569, 3717 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 4222, 4468, 4475, 4570, 4603 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 4608, 4685, 4844, 4899, 5217, 5231, 5292, 5753, 5891, 5961. Elizabeth A., 2668. Elizabeth J., 4607. Elizabeth J., 1877. Elizabeth L., 1058, 4631. Elizabeth R., 4304. Elizabeth Sergeant, 1401. Elizabeth Shepard, 3659. Elizabeth T., 4701. Elizabeth W., 5101. [See *Lazarie*.] Elizur, 838, 1451. Ella, 5415, 5419 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Ella A., 2314. Ella Agnes, 4762. Ella C., 2586. Ella H., 5423. Ella L., 1302. Ella M., 2227 $\frac{1}{4}$ . Ellen, 1134, 2027. Ellen A., 2554. Ellen D., 2222 $\frac{3}{4}$ . Ellen Elizabeth, 2022. Ellen Eugenia, 5553. Ellen Maria, 1866. Ellen Miriam, 2257. Ellen P., 4828. Ellen S., 4544. Ellen Y., 307. Elliot H., 5653. Elliott A., 5937. Elma L., 5611. Elmer, 5774. Elmir C., 2142. Elmore, 4350 $\frac{1}{4}$ . Elmore E., 7054. Elmina, 2311, 4351 $\frac{1}{4}$ . Elnora, 2068. Elvira, 1919, 2244 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 4562. Emeline [see *Emmeline*]. Emerett, 1932. Emilie M., 5333. Emily, 1209, 1621, 1896, 1953, 2094, 3704, 4856. Emily A., 1312. Emily J., 2072. Emily M., 1746, 2243. Emily S., 1385. Emily T., 5406. Emma, 1299, 1714, 2171, 4673, 5233, 5533, 5773, 5807. Emma A., 2232. Emma E., 277. Emma J., 2069, 6336. Emmeline, 237, 1282, 1602, 2242, 4050, 4213, 4567, 4951. Emmeline E., 1003. Emmeline L., 2221. Emmeline M., 1990. Emmet B., 5616. Enoch, 2916, 3181, 3184, 3341, 3470, 3906, 3931, 4997. Enos, 2927, 3060. Enos L., 4124. Enos P., 3262. Ephraim, 438, 468, 552, 634, 782, 788, 1268, 1375, 1390, 1724. Erasmus D., 2051, 2662. Erastus, 614, 839, 1017, 1107, 1581, 1613, 1619, 3442, 3928, 4126, 4152, 4172, 4477, 5227. Erastus Chandler, 5418 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Erastus Clark, 4500. Erastus M., 2258. Erastus N., 4518. Erastus P., 1076. Erastus S., 1396. Erastus Sergeant, 2684. Ernest W., 5662. Erwin, 2079, 2225 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 2630 $\frac{3}{4}$ . Estelle E., 2427. Esther, 103, 151, 319, 373, 415, 427, 474, 732, 2228, 3121, 3193, 3703, 4850. Esther L., 5871. Ethal, 841. Ettie E., 7078. Eugene W., 1316. Eugenia, 2225 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Eunice, 37, 85, 144, 479, 491, 526, 738, 802 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 812, 926, 1098 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 2894, 2944, 2984, 3947. Eunice A., 1973 $\frac{3}{4}$ . Eunice C., 2136. Eunice S., 1279. Eva B., 2705. Eva J., 5609. Evelina E., 1590. Eveline, 7144. Eveline E., 2310. Evelyn, 2029. E. Volney, 1444. Experience, 403, 435, 2858, 3027, 3094, 3693. Ezekiel, 585, 886, 1474, 2902, 2905, 2989, 3133, 3197, 4305. Ezra, 574, 3388, 4251.

**F**ANNY, 1751, 3591, 3701, 3816, 4274, 4287. Fanny A., 2403. Fanny E., 5640. Fanny L., 5870. Fanny M., 2640. Fayette, 5416. Fayette F., 5266. Felix, 2901. Feronia, 4469. Fidelia, 1274, 4600. Filer A., 1596. Flavia, 3554. Flavia M., 4230. Flora, 5761, 6233. Flora E., 2620. Florilla, 2222. Florence M., 207. Frances, 1525 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 1797, 3630, 4163. Frances A., 4695, 5551. Frances E., 2353. Frances Elizabeth, 5035. Frances Eveline, 5132. Frances E., 2626. Frances M., 5402. Francis, 1125, 1825, 1946, 4624, 4917. Francis B., 2081. Francis C., 5290. Francis F., 2141. Francis G., 4733, 5969. Francis H., 3710. Francis M., 263. Francis O., 7056. Francis P., 5657. Francis S., 5288 $\frac{1}{4}$ . Frank, 1297, 1616, 4466, 4658, 5230, 5724, 5765, 5801, 5810. Frank A., 2716. Frank D., 2667. Frank K., 5917. Frank M., 5943. Frank O., 5663. Frank P., 2583. Frank Peck, 5069. Frank T., 311. Frankie, 2376. Franklin, 1012, 1283, 1447, 4063. Franklin H., 1741. Franklin W., 260. Freddie E., 5703. Freddie O., 2630 $\frac{1}{4}$ . Frederick, 187 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 2115, 2628, 4075, 5232, 6305. Frederick A., 2057, 2144, 4073, 5148. Frederick Almon, 4122. Frederick Augustine, 2590. Frederick B., 2631. Frederick C., 4053, 6305. Frederick E., 5440. Frederick F., 3651. Frederick H., 4915. Frederick Hamilton, 5763. Frederick M., 5110, 5286. Frederick O., 5150. Frederick P., 1592. Frederick S., 1522 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Frederick Stanley, 1971. Frederick W., 5100. Frederick Woodman, 5910. Freedom, 4331. Freeman E., 4646.

**G**ABRIEL, 794. Gad, 3016, 3483. Gad B., 1895. Garrett, 186. George, 329, 1126, 1335, 1524 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 1566, 1587, 1766, 1785, 1806, 1892, 2030, 2061, 2251 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 2306, 2424, 2429, 3605, 3728, 3774, 3775, 3815, 3939, 4473, 4634, 4735, 4834, 4932, 5221, 5291, 5361, 5893, 6009, 6301. George A., 5286 $\frac{1}{2}$ . George Alden, 2099. George Alonzo, 256. George B., 1034. George

## Indices.

Brooks, 2681. George B. R., 3404, 4306. George C., 2130. George De Clifford, 5327. George F., 4688. George G., 1388. George G. B., 5131. George H., 276. George Henry, 7051. George J., 252, 3940. George K., 2693. George L., 4647. George Lewis, 4882 $\frac{3}{4}$ . George Littlefield, 1499. George Metcalfe, 4699. George R., 6039. George Relyea, 2663. George S., 4604. George W., 3189, 6002, 7037, 7143. George Washington, 1397, 3514, 3694, 4002, 5976. George Wells, 2127. George William, 4883. George Williams, 1398. George Winthrop, 5935. George Woodward, 4885. Georgiana, 1663. Gertrude, 2225 $\frac{3}{4}$ . Gertrude J., 299. Gideon, 21, 23, 31, 2988, 3391. Gilbert, 2064. Grace, 2995, 3489, 3635. Grace N., 5778. Graham A., 4696. Grotius D., 4838. Guernsey D., 5615. Guernsey Y., 259. Gurdon, 3409. Gustavus, 1074. G. L.,† 7081.

**H**ANNAH, 358, 374, 394, 398, 413, 424, 453, 462, 490, 496, 505, 537, 553, 582, 622, 625, 631, 775, 819, 1172, 1470, 2623, 2813, 2831, 2855, 2906, 2938, 2970, 3039, 3165, 3186, 3194, 3280, 3408, 3736, 3756, 3783, 3796, 4211, 4900. Hannah A., 4083. Hannah B., 1001. Hanaab E., 4015, 5144. Haanah J., 1747. Hannah M., 1631. Hannah Maria, 1033. Hannah Moxley, 2116 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Hannah S., 5204. Hannah W., 3129. Harley, 1235. Harley O., 1970. Harlowe, 4950. Harlowe F., 5946. Harmon K., 4229. Harmony, 4579. Harriet [see also *Hattie*], 757, 1079, 1342, 1417, 1584, 1827, 2156, 2478, 2644, 3623, 3772, 3927, 4393, 4437, 4657, 4676, 4879, 4955, 5755. Harriet A., 1343. Harriet Amanda, 4884 $\frac{1}{4}$ . Harriet C., 1969. Harriet Chapin, 5758. Harriet E., 5145. Harriet G., 1523 $\frac{3}{8}$ . Harriet I., 5656. Harriet L., 2073, 4235, 5053. Harriet M., 1053, 1324. Harriet Maria, 2357. Harriet Sophronia, 2519. Harriet Stratton, 2480. Harriette, 5339. Harrison, 754, 1014, 1558, 4467. Harrison F., 1802. Harrison S., 1443. Harry, 2115, 4171. Harry O., 4316. Harvey, 184, 1251, 1530, 3250, 3568, 3584. Hattie E., 2245. Hattie L., 2639. Helen, 1604, 2131, 2317, 4878. Helen A., 1857. Helen Augusta, 2322. Helen C., 5914. Helen L., 5115. Helen M., 273, 1063, 1306, 2422. Helen Maria, 2408, 4690. Helena, 2207. Heman, 3474, 5501. Henrietta, 2067, 2476. Henry, Chart No. 1 (E), Introduction, Pt. II, Div. I (Z), 942, 1108, 1334, 1582, 1765, 1780, 1881, 1995, 2076, 2281, 2412, 3065, 3284, 3598 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 3789, 4059, 4167, 4272, 4340, 4479, 4599, 4666, 4730, 4731, 4849, 4912, 4918, 5020, 5216, 5556, 6225, 7006. Henry A., 2415, 4545, 5147. Henry Allen, 5161. Henry B., 4610, 6005. Henry Barnes, 5330. Henry Barton, 7147. Henry D., 5262. Henry Dexter, 1800. Henry Dutton, 6035. Henry Dwight, 1868. Henry Dyer, 4127. Henry Edwin, 4088. Henry Elam, 2555. Henry Ernest, 6821. Henry F., 5114. Henry Francis, 1818. Henry G., 3942. Henry George, 5036. Henry Green, 1771. Henry H., 2481, 7088. Henry Jarvis, 5450. Henry Jesse, 4346, 5405. Henry L., 5155, 5281. Henry Langdon, 6025. Henry Lyman, 2065, 2080. Henry R., 1035. Henry Rowe, 1807. Henry S., 1524, 4891. Henry T., 2128. Henry V., 1389. Henry Walker, 6811. Henry W. Beecher, 5267. Herbert A., 2589. Herbert E., 5848. Herbert J., 5271. Herbert T., 2352. Herbert W., 2556. Hervey, 4593. Hewitt, 2872, 3031. Hewit R., 4503. Hezekiah, 355, 365, 369, 388, 409, 419, 499, 521, 700, 1169, 1277. Hinsdale S., 1964. Hiram, 1082, 1216, 1434, 1468, 1757, 2161, 3818, 3845, 3923, 5225. Hiram C., 3905. Hiram F., 1775. Hiram G., 2688. Hiram N., 7077. Homer A., 282. Hope, 364. Horace, 1433, 1891, 3813, 4074, 4364, 4392, 4465. Horace G., 2386. Horace M., 250. Horace T., 2698 $\frac{1}{4}$ . Horatio, 1075, 1327. Horatio A., 2658. Howard, 5872. Howard E., 2649. Howard P., 295. Howell, 649. Huldah, 514, 690, 692, 1407 $\frac{3}{4}$ , 1620, 3216, 3258, 3390, 4276, 4277, 7058. Huldah A., 2135. Huldah E., 4026. Humphrey, 5414. Humphrey G., 1521. H. Van Rensselaer, 4417.

**I**DA, 2209, 5218, 5963. Ida B., 2263. Ida J., 6816. Ida L., 1731. Independence, 3597. Ira, 635, 890, 1043, 1153, 1249, 1466, 2390, 3144, 3331, 3786. Ira L., 2254. Irene, 3102, 3941, 4361. Isaac, 61, 548, 2961, 3198, 4153, 5149, 7035. Isabel, 2151 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 2155. Isabella, 3487. Isabella A., 5700. Isabella J., 2406. Isabella M., 2551. Isaiah, 177. Israel, 602, 929, 946, 1518 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 2860, 2969. Israel D., 3686, 4725. Ithamar P., 1045.

**J**ABEZ B., 4528. Jacob, 356, 384, 450. Jacob A., 254. Jacob S., 1532. Jairah, 1083. James, 689, 940, 1206, 1377, 1948, 1996, 2871, 3026, 3116, 3163, 3281, 3289, 3426, 3505, 3732, 4058, 4154, 4216, 4487, 4603, 5532. James A., 1713, 4081, 4602. James B., 792, 4654. James C., 1074. James Clinton, 1709. James Couch, 1230. James Edgar, 2633. James Edward, 1957. James Emory, 7052 $\frac{1}{2}$ . James F., 5690. James Francis, 2501. James H., 2654. James L., 1887. James Lingam, 1816. James McEwen, 1813. James Monroe, 1545, 2267. James Moxley, 2134. James N., 2144, 5270. James Noah, 5287. James O., 1399. James Pierce, 4702. James Prindle, 5064. James S., 2517, 5421 $\frac{1}{2}$ . James T., 2682. James W., 1029. James Warren, 4228. Jane, Chart I. (M), 1578, 1867, 2152, 2164, 2218, 3625, 3629, 4033, 4158, 4635, 4919, 5235, 6007. Jane A., 6003. Jane Adelaide, 4086. Jane C., 2595. Jane Charlotte, 5130. Jane E., 1675, 1927, 2414. Jane Eliza, 4460, 6031. Jane Emily, 5404. Jane H., 4682. Jane L., 318. Jane Nancy, 1540. Jane North, 303. Jane S., 2219. Jared, 2946, 3086. Jared A., 4372. Jared L., 3670. Jared M., 3654. Jarvis, 1157, 4373. Jason, 1518, 1702. Jay B., 2264. Jeanne, 7002. Jeannette, 4085, 5452. Jeannette F., 4829. Jeannie, 1973 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 2226 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 5279, 6232, 7145. Jeannie E., 6251. Jeannie F., 5947. Jeannie Fisk, 5762. Jeannie K., 5701. Jeannie L., 5846. Jehial, 840. Jehial W., 1736. Jemima, 423, 470, 504, 811, 3037. Jeremiah, 803 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 1150, 3392, 4282, 7139. Jeremiah D., 1876. Jeremiah Denison, 4120. Jerusha, 36, 100, 604, 805 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 901, 1503, 1515, 3066, 3921. Jerusha W., 4531. Jesse, 25, 62, 556, 790, 1410, 3418, 3778, 6302, 7024. Jesse A., 1384. Jesse H., 5052. Jessie, 2247, 7021. Jessie F., 5919. Jethro B., 1015. Joane, Chart I (S). Joanna, 50, 63, 382, 466, 2909, 3159, 3337. Job, 2918, 3197. Joel, 647, 706, 920, 930, 1163, 1171,



## Indices.

1219, 1265, 2973, 3199, 3738, 3961. Joel E., 1599. Joel H., 1959. Joel L., 1546. John, Chart 1 (D) (P), 7, 11, 16, 44, 81, 130, 131, 187 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 272. Introduction, Part II, Div. I (T), 328, 353, 361, 404, 452, 500, 545, 600, 639, 734, 761, 766, 802, 887, 922, 1156, 1269, 1400 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 1504, 1517 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 1524 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 1567, 1586, 1622, 1719, 1833, 1834, 2163, 2318, 2624, 2800, 2801, 2811, 2819, 2828, 2862, 2866, 2966, 3003, 3022, 3028, 3035, 3122, 3245, 3291, 3406, 3427, 3507, 3567, 3716, 3773, 3812, 3924, 4351 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 4412, 4428, 4474, 4589, 5066, 5416 $\frac{1}{2}$ . John A., 1535. John Adams, 4094. John Allen, 5160. John B., 1032, 1992. John Badger, 5400. John Bancroft, 3604. John Brown, 2630 $\frac{1}{4}$ . John Burgoyne, 3402. John C., 3814. John C. H., 2638. John E., 5023. John G., 4607, 7082. John H., 1293. John Hamlin, 1944. John Harper, 2651. John Henry, 4884, 4992. John J., 1888. John L., 1666. John Lewis, 5288. John Milton, 1237. John Morris, 1973. John Mortimer, 1523. John Nelson, 6335. John Norman, 5550. John P., 3689, 4301. John Pomeroy, 4069. John Q., 4236. John Quincy, 5284. John R., 753. John Randall, 2217. John Reynolds, 4526. John S., 2133. John T., 2135 $\frac{1}{2}$ . John Whitney, 5322. John Williams, 5665. Jonah, 478, 648. Jonas, 124. Jonathan, 10, 354, 391, 484, 489, 561, 563, 660, 674, 742, 1290, 2845, 2891, 2947, 2978, 3113, 3200, 3340, 3375, 4200. Jonathan L., 1839. Joseph, 17, 39, 40, 101, 120, 351, 359, 393, 405, 426, 488, 506, 531, 559, 628, 670, 688, 743, 747, 1022, 1115, 1505, 1573, 1807 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 2807, 2824, 2834, 2882, 2904, 2928, 2983, 3036, 3056, 3128, 3205, 3249, 3603, 7026, 7034. Joseph A., 1672, 2304, 3381, 4225. Joseph F., 1286, 2385. Joseph G., 4371. Joseph H., 140. Joseph Henry, 1804, 1810, 4599. Joseph Hubbard, 1801. Joseph L., 1307. Joseph M., 4587. Joseph P., 5664. Joseph Pomeroy, 4530. Joseph Porter, 1011. Joseph S., 4517. Joseph W., 278. Joseph Warren, 1865. Josephine, 1670, 2002, 2020, 2077, 5281 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 5800, 7141. Josephine E., 2143. Josephine R., 2660. Joshua, 2, 583, 895, 2815, 2853, 2907, 3161, 3299, 3833. Josiah, 4, 5, 14, 51, 502, 567, 630, 711, 831, 1640, 1430, 1494, 3093. Josiah B., 4078. Josiah G., 4065. Josiah S., 3708. Judah, 722. Judson, 4998. Judson A., 148. Julia, 275, 535, 1281, 1792, 1878, 1885, 3588, 3700, 4062, 4674, 4743, 4832, 5016, 5808, 6006. Julia A., 1922, 5146. Julia Ann, 1051, 1380, 3648, 4626, 4854. Julia C., 4686. Julia Corning, 2698. Julia M., 1347, 4837. Julia R., 4534. Julianne, 958. Julietta F., 5654. Juliette, 2095, 4319. Julius, 1917, 1952. Justin, 3099, 3593, 3719, 4581. Justus, 42, 127, 888, 1491.

**K**ATE, 2009. Kate P., 7076. Katie E., 2426. [See *Catherine*]. Keziah, 836, 1197, 3169, 3753. King, 624. Kingsbury, 2090. King William, 3492.

**L**AFAYETTE F., 1972. Lambert W., 1266. Laura, 210, 653, 1203, 1838, 2003, 3596, 3622, 3975, 4560, 4565, 5205. Laura Amelia, 4549. Laura Ann, 4515. Laura B., 1811. Laura E., 4884 $\frac{1}{4}$ . Laura J., 5620. Laura S., 1073. Laurens M., 4232. Laurens S., 5282. Laurette, 1080. Lavinia, 4329. Lawton, 1010. Leantine, 4894. Lemon, 3913. Lemuel, 572, 802 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 1408 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Leonora P., 1986. Leonard, 3727, 4427, 5025. Leonard B., 1523 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Leroy J., 2270. Lester, 3387, 4564. Lestina, 508. Levi, 464, 619, 992, 1258, 1947, 2024, 3221, 4334. Levi C., 1002. Levi P., 4522. Levina, 1900, 3239, 3974, 5018 [see *Olivia*]. Levina, 3579. Levinda, 1215. Lewis, 2166, 4240. Lewis B., 2132. Lewis C., 6055. Lewis F., 4606. Lewis G., 5619. Lewis R., 5408. Libbeus H., 1147. Lillie, 2175. Lillie E., 7053. Lillias G., 2006. Linda, 1246. Lizzie A., 5718. Lizzie Alice, 2508. Lizzie C., 2101. Lizzie J., 5764. Lizzie V., 1711. [See *Elizabeth*]. Lloyd, 1202. Logan H., 267. Lois, 546, 575, 758, 1113, 1135, 2897, 3040, 3217, 3770, 4130. Lois E., 255. Lola, 3721. Lora, 1359. Loran, 3333, 7067. Lohana, 3074. Lorenzo, 1579. Lorenzo J., 1543. Lorette, 5342. Loring, 3615. Lothrop, 3506. Lottie C., 5845. [See *Charlotte*]. Louella A., 2698 $\frac{1}{4}$ . Louis E., 1526 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Louis F., 2656. Louisa, 155, 975, 1379, 1514, 3225, 3705. Louisa A., 1628. Louisa B., 5604. Louisa C., 1968. Louisa D., 1072. Louisa Delia, 1072, 2220. Louise M., 6260. Love M., 5134. Lovinia S., 4084. Lovisa, 3089. Lucia, 2464. Lucilla, 4242. Lucina, 1901, 4157, 6027. Lucinda, 879, 1120, 1463, 1763, 3293, 3570, 6041. Lucinda M., 1300. Lucinda Maria, 5321. Lucinda Marilla, 1496. Lucius, 1118, 1788, 3917. Lucius A., 2355. Lucius I., 1629. Lucius M., 4318. Lucius R., 2354. Lucretia, 1123, 3484, 4290, 4523, 5548. Lucretia H., 3661. Lucy, 596, 650, 765, 817, 893, 925, 1006, 1112, 1182, 1222, 1236, 1250, 1513, 1761, 2074, 2110, 2890, 2939, 2987, 3007, 3248, 3315, 3564, 3737, 4051, 4210, 4436, 4484, 4533, 4598, 4621, 5063. Lucy A., 4584. Lucy Ammiria, 4005. Lucy Ann, 4352 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 4882 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Lucy Anne, 1600. Lucy C., 4826. Lucy D., 5403. Lucy E., 4527. Lucy Eveline, 5650. Lucy F., 994. Lucy M., 2413. Lucy Maria, 4092. Lucy Minerva, 5780. Lucy P., 4391. Lucy S., 1085. Lulu, 2226 $\frac{3}{4}$ . Lura, 158. Lurania, 3062. Lurency, 921. Luther, 1109, 1122, 1832, 1918, 1923, 3419, 3566, 4338. Luthera J., 2515. Lydia, 456, 492, 508, 636, 770, 803, 820, 890, 977, 1025, 1042, 1090, 1179, 1404, 1618, 1855, 1920, 2410, 2807, 2935, 2993, 3019, 3033, 3171, 3188, 3201, 3313, 3370, 3506, 3745, 4067, 4376, 4450, 4458. Lydia A., 5437. Lydia Ann, 1525 $\frac{3}{4}$ . Lydia E., 2504. Lydia F., 5779. Lydia M., 1803. Lyman, 940 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 948, 1240, 1560, 3247, 3633, 4173, 4410, 5254, 5258, 5892, 6013. Lyman A., 4601. Lynott B., 5666.

**M**ABEL, 35, 105, 132, 2200. Madison, 1411, 1538. Mahala, 1013, 3177. Manly, 2150. Manna, 1148. Mansel H., 997. Marcia M., 2596. Margaret, 386, 455, 1722, 2847, 2851, 2854, 2895, 2964, 3111, 3348, 3365, 3475, 3742. Margaret E., 1549. Maria, 1078, 1278, 1884, 3731, 4214, 4327, 4857, 7060. Maria A., 5280 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Maria D., 4561. Maria L., 4675, 4776. Maria Lorette, 1575. Maria McD., 2627. Maria S., 4761. Marian, 1609, 1779, 3366. Marian Maria Lorette, 1575. Maria Mc.D., 2627. Maria S., 4761. Marian, 1609, 1779, 3366. Marian E., 2308. Marietta, 3948. Marinda, 1533, 3954. Marinda B., 1315. Marison, 2224 $\frac{3}{4}$ . Mark, 3758. Mark W., 1337. Marshall, 1259, 1990 $\frac{1}{4}$ . Marshall J., 2694. Marshall S., 5050. Martha,

## Indices.

Chart I (N), 396, 402, 414, 422, 477, 493, 501, 529, 710, 740, 1161, 1526 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 1942, 2159, 2618, 2980, 3151, 4510, 4741, 5021, 5751, 5964. Martha Amanda, 4463. Martha Ann, 4841. Martha D., 3244. Martha E., 5056. Martha Elizabeth, 268, 2430. Martha G., 4300. Martha H., 1055. Martha Hale, 1064. Martha Jane, 4873. Martha Julia, 4013. Martha L., 4577. Martha Maria, 2404. Martha Matilda, 1400, 5757. Martha O., 1725. Martha S., 1550. Martha W., 2134 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Martin, 671, 1119, 2850, 2933, 2937, 2945, 3107, 3255, 3978, 4054, 4374. Martin N., 1808. Marvin, 1365. Mary, Chart I (G) (K), 13, 20, 24, 56, 59, 106, 123, 154, Introduction, Part II, Div. I (a a), 312, 385, 399, 407, 472, 487, 507, 536, 566, 643, 668, 707, 769, 786, 813, 814, 932, 935, 943, 956, 1166, 1191, 1310, 1376, 1492, 1521 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 1526, 1557, 1610, 1625, 1704, 1950, 1954, 1997, 2059, 2153, 2170, 2224 $\frac{3}{8}$ , 2305, 2313, 2411, 2418, 2804, 2809, 2818, 2829, 2833, 2835, 2846, 2873, 2898, 2900, 2977, 3044, 3068, 3124, 3152, 3207, 3428, 3441, 3560, 3587, 3599 $\frac{3}{4}$ , 3617, 3624, 3631, 3709, 3766, 3776, 3801, 3957, 3973, 4020, 4052, 4072, 4156, 4416, 4453, 4513, 4569, 4636, 4683, 4739, 4742, 4867, 4913, 5024, 5219, 5234, 5530, 5547, 5558, 6019, 7001. Mary A., 745, 1748, 2300, 2675, 4653, 5806. Mary Alice, 5419. Mary Allyn, 2557. Mary Amelia, 2269. Mary A. H., 2653. Mary Ann, 269, 1050, 1271, 1537, 1594, 1864, 3933, 4345, 4455, 5200, 5206. Mary Antoinette, 6029. Mary Augusta, 2518. Mary Banks, 1381. Mary Bonham, 310. Mary C., 1633, 2710. Mary D., 1576. Mary E., 1296, 1977, 2140, 2428, 4542. Mary Eastman, 2133 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Mary Eliza, 2321. Mary Elizabeth, 264, 1776, 2685, 5328, 5436. Mary Ellen, 2007. Mary Elvira, 6036. Mary Emeline, 5037. Mary Emeroy, 2276. Mary Evangeline, 2698 $\frac{3}{4}$ . Mary F., 1668. Mary Flint, 4691. Mary Frances, 1972 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 2630, 5102. Mary G., 1773. Mary Hart, 3760. Mary Helen, 4883 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Mary Hooker, 4868. Mary Hurd, 4090. Mary I., 5777. Mary J., 1348, 5108. Mary Jane, 1517, 1571, 2156, 2652, 4991, 6038. Mary Jerusha, 1809. Mary L., 312, 1071, 2634, 3937, 5157, 5451. Mary Lewis, 4881, 6053. Mary Louise, 2249. Mary Lucretia, 3717 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 5332. Mary Maria, 4030, 7138. Mary Maude, 7080. Mary Metcalfe, 5948. Mary O., 1031. Mary Olive, 5915. Mary O. D., 1993 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Mary P., 1287. Mary S., 1597. Mary Schaffner, 5655. Mary Shephard, 3657. Mary Sophia, 4000. Mary Winslow, 2503. [See *Polly*.] Maryette, 4243, 4252, 4353, 4566. Mather, 4398. Matilda C., 2026. Matthew, 143. Matthew L., 1548, 7146. Matthew M., 251. Mattie M., 7079. Medad, 560, 807. Mehitable, 141, 378, 380, 439, 459, 590, 1403. Mehitable S., 1004. Melinda, 7065. Merab, 1263, 2000. Mercy, 381, 2816, 2826, 2852, 2925, 2956, 2994, 3029, 3072, 3386, 3752. Mercy E., 5261. Meribah A., 4572. Miles G., 2266. Milly, 3338. Milo, 3609, 4633. Milton, 4217, 4956. Milton B., 5847. Mindwell, 434, 591, 877. Minerva, 1796, 1852, 3575, 3914. Minnie, 2647, 4471, 5890. Miriam, 425, 437, 522, 562, 800, 834. Miriam J., 5264. Mix, 4204. Molly, 776, 1114. [See *Mary*.] Morris, 3373. Morton, 4582. Moses, 667, 715, 1101, 1760 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 1793, 2844, 2932, 2954, 2982, 2997, 3008, 3020, 3211, 3236, 3260, 3310, 3369, 3371. Myrtilla, 1258 $\frac{1}{2}$ .

**N**ANCY, 735, 744, 1189, 1208, 1363, 1531, 3553, 4512. Nancy A., 1658, 1940. Nancy B., 4068. Nancy M., 1298. Nancy Maria, 1851, 4344. Nancy Sophia, 4087. Naomi, 86, 584, 805 $\frac{3}{8}$ , 1200, 2869, 3306. Nathan, 571, 1410 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 1623, 3586. Nathan F., 1007. Nathaniel, 390, 473, 785, 1358, 2091, 2914, 3154. Nathaniel C., 4343. Nathaniel H., 709. Nathaniel J., 3749. Nathaniel W. T., 257. Nellie, 5977, 5978. Nellie E., 2645, 6175. Nelly, 4472. Nelson, 1960, 3953, 4489, 5341. Nelson H., 5401. Nettie, 2154, 6824. Newton M., 7041. Noah, 2920, 3210, 3335, 3382, 4237, 7033. Noadiah, 3069. Nicholas, Chart I (H) (L), 2953. Noble, 2146. Norman, 1165, 3912, 4377, 4490, 4638, 5338. North G., 298.

**O**BADIAH, 912. Olive, 32, 57, 135, 213, 654, 832, 976, 1523 $\frac{3}{8}$ , 3174, 3393, 3925, 4273. Oliver, 673, 712, 714, 1103, 1212, 1955, 2942, 3275, 3318, 3385, 3394 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 3692, 4059 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 4673 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 4093, 4271, 4275, 4836, 5126, 5962, 6308, 7023, 7028, 7032. Oliver Dean, 1815, 1821. Oliver Dickinson, 4736. Oliver G., 265. Oliver Pomeroy, 4498, 5603. Oliver P. V., 1990 $\frac{3}{4}$ . Oliver Sackett, 4064. Oliver Smead, 1830. Oliver W., 1707. Olivia, 3748. Olivia A., 4825. Opama, 4061. Ora, 2008. Orlando, 428, 541, 750, 1110, 1559, 1753. Orning, 621. Orpha, 3720, 4212. Orpha S., 1052. Orpheus, 1603. Oren, 3127, 4496, 5600. Orestes, 4851. Orra, 749. Orrin, 1462, 2145 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 2203, 3478, 3926. Orris, 4169. Orry, 3797. Orsimus, 3799. Orson, 3515, 4478. Orville, 4224, 4678. Otis, 1756, 7055. Ozias, 716, 3831.

**P**. ALLEN, 5362. Palmer, 1256. Palmer N., 2643. Pamela, 3179, 3601, 3691, 7031. Parley, 3725. Parley D., 5422. Parmelia, 3561. Parmelia F., 2661. Parrish, 5767. Partha, 476. Parthena, 4729. Parthena M., 4330. Patience, 119, 515, 662, 3202, 3634. Patty, 1198. Paulina M., 2686. Peleg, 991. Pembroke, 1601, 1611. Perces C., 4652. Persepta, 3283. Peter P., 67, 160. Phebe, 60, 145, 568, 3004, 3185, 3203, 3703. Phebe A., 1606. Phebe E. J., 1993. Phila, 760. Philander H., 261. Philander K., 266. Philander S., 4499. Philena, 880. Philip, 665, 1662. Philip S., 5705. Philo, 4203, 6014. Philo I., 1963. Philomela, 1402, 4014. Phineas, 677, 804, 2912, 3162, 7100. Pierre V., 5939. Pliny, 3556. Pliny F., 4521. Polk, 2148. Polly, 651, 779, 889, 894, 1009, 1175, 1221, 1406 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 3252, 3287, 3312, 3374, 3417, 3475, 3483, 4241, 4280, 4332, 4352. Polly H., 1920 $\frac{1}{2}$ . [See *Mary*.] Porter, 4551. Preston, 107. Prudence, 601. Prucella, 4170. Putnam, 949.

## Indices.

**R**ACHEL, 449, 588, 593, 881, 3166. Ralph, Chart I (J), 1077, 4591, 7000. Ralph P., 3658. Ralph R., 4359. Randall, Chart I (Q). Randall A., 1475. Randolph, 5413 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Ransom M., 1574. Rebecca, 9403 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 1386, 2116, 2962, 3164, 3167, 3224, 3765, 3782, 4322. Rebecca Ann, 1723, 7155. Rebecca C., 4687. Rebecca L., 5716. Remembrance, 730. Rena, 180. Renselaer, 4350. Rensford, 3471, 4399. Reuba, 3576. Reuben, 2996, 3137, 3377, 3412, 3641, 3741, 3830, 3955, 4550. Reuben H., 6001. Reuben R., 1498. Reuben S., 1205. Rhoda, 147, 523, 539, 799, 809, 896, 897, 1288, 1332, 2936, 2974, 2992, 3032, 3053, 3063, 3098, 3150, 3257, 3321, 3394 $\frac{3}{4}$ , 3401, 3403, 3599 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 3612, 3952, 4077, 4250. Richard, 3, 1898, 3620. Richmond B., 1814. Riely, 3640. Riley, 3834, 4921. Robert, 4284, 4461, 7004. Robert H., 271. Robert P., 5435. Robert R., 3650. Roberta F., 2380. Rodney C., 4347. Rodolphia K., 4543. Rodolphus, 1127, 1847. Roger, 29, 2990, 3407. Roland, 3639, 4588. Rollin, 1879, 4439. Romanta C., 5277. Rosanna, 701, 1164. Roselia N., 1990 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Rosell B., 2641. Rosetta, 188. Rosilla, 4168. Roswell, 1284, 3090, 3256, 3688, 3959, 4732. Roswell I., 1019. Roxa, 3336, 3918. Roxanna, 3394 $\frac{3}{4}$ , 3761. Roxy, 1174, 1177, 1406. Royal, 3642. Royal B., 990. Rufus, 569, 1100. Rufus H., 2302. Rufus W., 1588. Russel, 1248, 1464, 2201, 3300. Russell E., 1985. Russell, 1271, 3251. Russell C., 2050. Russell H., 2650. Russell L., 2632. Ruth, 41, 53, 82, 129, 327, 389, 475, 497, 1194, 2250, 2857, 2941, 3070, 3112, 3117, 3142, 3196, 3396, 3958, 4999. Ruth D., 5605. Ruth E., 4506. Ruth Emma, 102. Ruth S., 3744.

**S**. J., 7086. Sabra, 4162, 7059. Sabrina, 1220, 4176, 4846. Sally, 191, 725, 892, 1173, 1231, 1239, 1261, 1383, 1823, 3052, 3187, 3253, 3429, 3486, 3552, 3589, 4482. Sally A., 4578. Sally Ann, 3945, 4335. Sally M., 4018, 4238, 4596 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Salmon, 703, 1104, 1924, 2930, 3126, 3220, 3246. Saloma, 4155. Salome, 3908. Samantha, 974, 1415, 2157. Samuel, 368, 406, 436, 463, 467, 503, 513, 565, 627, 691, 705, 717, 718, 741, 795, 835, 938, 1020, 1106, 1187, 1217, 1233, 1378, 1408 $\frac{3}{4}$ , 1511, 1883, 1889, 1890, 1899, 1941, 2802, 2812, 2820, 2839, 2849, 2866, 2926, 2943, 3007, 3158, 3178, 3237, 3276, 3286, 3784, 3798, 4031, 4060, 4060 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 4070, 4101, 4859, 4896, 5128. Samuel C., 2655. Samuel E., 1958. Samuel G., 5135. Samuel Henry, 2425, 4882. Samuel Homer, 4016. Samuel J., 6034. Samuel M., 1292. Samuel Newell, 4532, 4852, 6033. Sanford, 2246. Sarah, 27, 187 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 357, 362, 363, 395, 411, 451, 486, 498, 511, 549, 612, 661, 675, 713, 793, 803 $\frac{3}{4}$ , 804 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 927, 1016, 1021, 1024, 1037, 1149, 1210, 1345, 1512, 1568, 1701, 1787, 1847, 1943, 2053, 2224 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 2420, 2619, 2810, 2822, 2830, 2840, 2875, 2881, 2886, 2899, 2921, 2949, 2950, 2957, 3010, 3038, 3079, 3081, 3115, 3150, 3219, 3223, 3279, 3314, 3389, 3395, 3399, 3413, 3608, 3616, 3730, 3747, 3755, 3764, 3771, 3943, 4278, 4339, 4400, 4637, 4660, 4738, 4881 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 4952, 5289, 5363, 5750, 5960, 6812, 7003. Sarah A., 1585, 5055. Sarah Ann, 104, 1527, 2222 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 4084, 4692. Sarah Aurelia, 2137 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Sarah B., 995, 4628. Sarah Childs, 2409. Sarah Cynthia, 2215. Sarah E., 1632, 1981, 4077, 5109. Sarah E. E., 1992 $\frac{1}{4}$ . Sarah Emily, 4348. Sarah Jane, 274, 1525 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 2001, 5253. Sarah Jessie, 2648. Sarah L., 2301, 5704. Sarah Lurana, 1497. Sarah M., 5137. Sarah R., 532. Sarah Roselia, 2642. Sarah T., 4091. Sarepta, 4255. Sartial, 1214, 1956. Selah, 720, 1092, 1759, 1982. Selden, 3585, 4220. Sella, 4174. Seth, 2979, 3125, 3215, 3376. Seth S., 146. Seymour, 2312, 4166. Sheldon, 3712, 4244. Sherman E., 1070. Sidney, 1778, 1794, 4320, 5555. Sidney D., 2460. Sidney S., 5410. Silas, 936, 3055, 3059, 3103, 3422, 3481, 3602, 4239, 4442. Silas B., 2256. Silas H., 1536. Silas P., 4651. Silas W., 1626, 1984. Silas Wattles, 4351. Silas Williams, 4887. Silence, 551. Simeon, 421, 461, 527, 615, 702, 806, 1155, 1168, 2910. Simeon P., 4509. Simon, 7005. Solomon, 58, 138, 581, 617, 882, 900, 1128, 2868, 3014, 3048, 3484, 3582, 4394. Solomon F., 4563. Solomon S., 1338. Solomon W., 1850. Solon, 1563. Sophia, 789, 1105, 1181, 1218, 1436, 1783, 2154, 3290, 3557, 4286, 4600, 4845. Sophia L., 66. Sophia P., 4302. Sophronia, 1060, 1476, 1826, 3490, 3571. Speedy, 3339. Spencer, 727, 1130. Spencer B., 1856, 2558. Stacy R., 4095. Stella, 5259. Stella B., 5612. Stephen, 410, 543, 767, 1500, 2805, 2841, 2870, 2892, 2940, 2971, 3013, 3114, 3208, 3270, 3319, 3416, 3472, 3521, 3714, 3750, 3751, 3759, 3922, 3976, 4411, 4880, 6045. Stephen B., 5215. Stephen C., 1671. Stephen E., 1407, 2137. Stephen W., 1027. Submit, 550, 1752, 1754. Sumner, 3573. Sumner C., 4541. Sumner F., 4575. Susan, 182, 1124, 1854, 1893, 2092, 3717, 5224, 6008. Susan Ann, 1523 $\frac{1}{4}$ . Susan Augusta, 4831. Susan B., 1325. Susan C., 281. Susan E., 2591. Susan L., 2511. Susan N., 304. Susanna, 8, 12, 34, 118, 139, Introduction, Part II, Div. I (66), 726, 762, 1185, 2806, 2986. Susie M., 1710. Sybil, 554, 596 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 597, 802 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 910, 3900. Sydney, 4206. Sylvander, 1232. Sylvander H., 1972 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Sylvanus, 4100, 4150. Sylvanus E., 7089. Sylvester, 1509, 3592, 3607, 3800. Sylvester B., 4580. Sylvester F., 4525. Sylvia, 1199, 4415. Sylvia J., 309. Sylvia V., 316. Sylvia, 1716. Sym, 2981.

**T**ABITHA, 573. Talbot, 5934. Tammasin H., 2657. Temperance, 510, 3702. Tente Ann, 7027, 7030. Thaddeus, 3601. Thankful, 371, 433, 408, 504, 1195, 2825, 3025. Theodore, 878, 3120, 3493. Theodore D., 1863. Theodore G., 2126. Theodosia, 2948, 3017. Theresa, 4623. Theron, 3916. Thirza, 3176. Thomas, Introduction, Part 3 (A), Chart I (1), 1, 9, 19, 33, 136, 189, 224, 350, 352, 360, 366, 397, 400, 429, 494, 547, 773, 777, 830, 1445, 2052. Introduction, Part II, Div. I (U) (Y), 2803, 2817, 2837, 2856, 2877, 2883, 2885, 2919, 2967, 3047, 3073, 3298, 3346, 3580, 3836. Thomas A., 1344. Thomas B., 280. Thomas B. M., 5439. Thomas E., 1673. Thomas J., 238. Thomas L., 1777. Thomas P., 4529. Thomas S., 2114, 4365. Thomas Strong, 2100. Timothy, 417, 2823, 2827, 2876, 2893, 3005, 3034, 3119, 3440, 3550, 3583, 3785, 3788, 4370, 4508, 4869, 4871. Timothy C., 1544. Timothy D., 4898. Timothy H.,



## Indices.

3762. Timothy T., 4583. Timothy W., 6054. Tisrah, 1129. Triphena, 577, 3285. [See *Tryphena*.] Truman, 181, 1176, 1405 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 3368, 4202. Tryphena, 1041, 1837, 3190, 3599, 4066.

U<sup>R</sup>, 719, 1975. Uri, 3379, 5278. Uriah A., 4221. Uriah O., 5260. Ursula, 784, 1159.

V<sup>A</sup>LENTINE E., 5940. Valorus, 1262. Van Rensselaer, 4491. Vashti, 1048. Volney, 2177. V. C., 1993 $\frac{1}{4}$ .


W<sup>A</sup>DE, 1562. Wadsworth, 4486. Waldo D., 4931. Wallace, 2600. Walter, 3598 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 4667, 4679, 6817. Walter R., 5918. Walter S., 2513. Ward, 4488. Warham, 3288, 3482, 4430. Warner A., 1657. Warren, 1790, 2226 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 3378, 4201, 5360. Warren A., 5142. Warren H., 1523 $\frac{3}{4}$ . Warren P., 1572. Warren S., 7038. Washington, 1973 $\frac{1}{2}$ , Washington I., 2058. Washington M., 4234. Wealtha T., 993. Wealthy, 1285, 1408. Wealthy A., 1387. Wealthy Ann, 279. Wellington, 5279 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Wellington S., 5283. Wells, 2158. Wesley O., 6822. Whitney, 6304. Wilber W., 6060. Willard, 3578. Willard E., 4032. Willard H., 322. William, Introduction, Part I (C), 183, 387, 460, 616, 633, 724, 746, 945, 953, 961, 970, 1180, 1196, 1207, 1294, 1333, 1408 $\frac{1}{4}$ , 1440, 1556, 1624, 1664, 1706, 1721, 1835, 1848, 1882, 1931, 2023, 2060, 2165, 2211, 2225 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 2280, 2350, 2592, 2913, 3023, 3083, 3173, 3175, 3222, 3278, 3400, 3479, 3520, 3551, 3614, 3907, 4076, 4129, 4426, 4440, 4452, 4456, 4483, 4507, 4511, 4594, 4611, 4655, 4672, 4680, 4700, 4914, 5127, 5220, 5545, 5659, 5811, 5812, 6043, 7025, 7052, 7062, 7150. William A., 1669, 1712, 1730, 4223. William Alonzo, 6048. William Azariah, 4694. William B., 1516. William Brisco, 620, 996, 1659. William C., 4431. William Cheesebrough, 4125. William D., 5234. William Erastus, 5438. William Ernest, 1908. William Eugene, 6815. William Ezekiel, 4872. William F., 4629, 4897, 5853. William Penn, 5941. William Flint, 5911. William Gorham, 2358. William Graham, 5927. William H., 1056, 1303, 3627. William Harrison, 1322. William H. B., 1008. William Henry, 2233. William J., 258. William Mark, 4853. William Martin, 5038. William P., 7142. William R., 2637. William Riley, 3513. William Russell, 3254. Wm. Seward, 4734. William Shepard, 3656. William S. P., 5618. William T., 1627. William W., 5203. William Webster, 2176. William Winthrop, 206. Willie E., 5702. Willie J., 5268. Willis, 1448. Willis M., 2145. Willis Y., 313. [See *Wyllis*.] Winney, 6823. Winnifred A., 5614. Winthrop, 3084. Worthy, 3080. Wyllis, 1405, 3980.

X<sup>I</sup>MENIA, 1257 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 1992 $\frac{3}{4}$ .

Z<sup>A</sup>DOCK, 2063, 3303, 3334. Zalmon, 3394, 4288. Zenas, 774, 1329. Zeruah, 152, 570, 3012, 3170. Zilpha, 1039. Zimri, 1762. Zulema, 7036. Zur, 2985.

## INDEX No. II.

INTERMARRIAGES WITH THE ROOTS OR THEIR DESCENDANTS.

 The figures do not refer to the pages, but to the Roots with whom they are connected. Look first for the figure in left hand margin, then for the number at the head of family. N. signifies that the name will be found in the notes under the family indicated. \* Male. † Female.

A<sup>B</sup>BE, John, 2875. Abbott, Mary, 3586. Abeel, Garret, 4875. Abell, † 3937, Cyrus, 3952. Abels, Daniel, 3187, Deborah, 3184. Abernethy, William, 188. Acorn, Charlotte, 647. Adams, Elizabeth, 2983, Elsey, 593, George E., 4690, Lucius, 4253, Lucy, 3377, Marvin, 4211, Mercy, 3379, Sarah, 7038, Susan, 1764, William H., 4829. Adkins, Benoni, 1197, Bishop, 4393. Aiken, David, 1855. Alden, Almira, 641, Frances E., 4530, Freeman, 757, Irene, 4588, Jason M., 1289, Ursula M., 4528. Aldeman, Cynthia, 4248. Alderman, Daniel, 3594, Talcott, 2994. Aldridge, Sally, 946. Alexander, Joseph, 3066. Allen, † 5, † 423, † 1263, Edith, 620, Harriet, 4064, Jemima, 3037, Jonah, 3975, Louise, 4093, Love, 4064, Merab, 673, Sally, 3382, Wealthy, 189. Allis, Joanna, 431, Ebenezer, 564, Thomas, 3691. Allyn, Mary, 1856. Alvord, Abigail, 352, Jeremiah, 355, Eletha, 1184. Ambrose, J. E., 1049. Amsden, Anna, 1165. Ander-

# Indices.

son, Adeline, 1756, George W., 6038, Rollin C., 1055. Andrews, Amelia, 876, Chauncey, 3239, Dorothy, 2834, Emily, 1548, Esther, 2922, Jane, 4918, Mary, 700, 808, Moses, 508, Orpha, 4931, Theodore, 3796, Timothy, 2903. Arms, Moses, 1864, Phinehas, 1090, Richard C., 1866, Susan E., 1124, William S., 4542. Armstrong, Isaac, 55. Arnold, † 562, Caroline, 2994 N., John, 434. Ash, Alzina, 1292. Ashley, Hannah, 2942, Martin, 2886, Mary, 2801, Thomas, 3394<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>. Atcherson, Gillem D., 3553. Atkins, Alva, 3290, 3293. Atwater, Amelia, 1762, Charles, 4266, Maria, 1946, Noah, 3381. Atwell, John, 1026. Atwill, † 3094. Atwood, Nathan, 37. Austin, H., 3629, Joab, 2857, Linsley, 3957. Avery, Amariah, 1355, D. H., † 4686, Prudence, 3013. Axtell, Dr. A., 1526.

**B**ABCOCK, † 3238, Horace, 897, Joanna, 7160, Nancy, 4347. Bachelder, J. R. † 2134<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>. Bachelor, Elizabeth, 624. Bacon, Daniel, 1199, Ebenezer, 552, Samuel, 552. Backus, Albert, 4273, Talcot, 1189. Badger, John, 3417, Samuel, 4825. Badswell, Ira, 612. Baggs, † 2854. Baggs, Benjamin, 3563. Baird, Polly, 638. Bailey, Elizabeth, 540, Ephraim, 7160, Salmon, 2908. Baker, Adelia, 5228, Anna, 3995, Laura A., 4838. Baldwin, Andrew C., 1402 N., Burr B., 4027, Elinor, 1335, John P., 1042, Zeruah, 460. Ballard, † 879, † 880, Cynthia A., 1775. Balston, James, 7003. Bancroft, Ann, 2882, Bela, 939, Kendall, 1120, Mary, 4392, Nathaniel, 2821, Tabitha, 597. Bangs, A., † 1098<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>, Oliver, 3560 N. Banks, Mary, 556. Barber, † 2992, Jane, 1928, Oliver, 2991, Patience, 3005. Barbour, Jerusha, 1119. Bardwell, Anna, 667, Job, 675, Lydia, 1130. Barker, Almon H., 1537, Edmund, 159. Barlow, † 3365, Edmund, 597, Margaret, 940<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>. Barnard, Ebenezer, 492. Barnes, \* 2916, Cyrenius A., 3554, Elizabeth, 2918, Hiram A., 3846, John, 2852, Joseph, 2140, Martin, 4242, Mary, 700, Mercy, 3110, Morris O., 3777. Barney, Delana, 1972<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>. Barnum, Eli S., 3599<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>. Barrow, Betsey, 7033. Barrows, Warren, 3052. Bartholomew, J. H., 1920, Silas, 4274. Bartlett, † 154, Joel, 3098 N., Malinda, 4063, Sarah, 3034, Sarena, 4063, Thomas, 2202. Barton, † 751, Eliza, 5340, Lyman G., 1231, Sarah A., 1045. Bascom, Mary, 488, Sarah, 482, Rowena S., 4524. Batchelder, J. R., 2134<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>. Bates, Charles T., 5115. Baxter, Chester, 631, G. W., † 1521<sup>1</sup>/<sub>4</sub>, Tryphena, 630, William, 593. Bayette, Joseph, 4128. Beach, Orrin, 612, Rachel, 146, Richard, 879, Theron W., 4027. Beadle, Amarilla, 957. Bearse, Frances M., 2580. Becket, Elizabeth, 5148. Beckley, Mary J., 3955, Samuel, 713. Beckwith, Lucinda, 4088, Marsha, 3208. Beebe, Lewis, 2857. Beecher, Joel, 1149. Beers, \* 970, Orsa, 136. Belding, John, 2921. Bell, John L., 3052, 4648. Bement, Sumner, 1838. Benedict, Edward, 612, Gould, 7160. Benham, Elizabeth, 1972. Benjamin, Mary, 4274. Bennett, Amelia, 4836, Huldah, 942, Jane, 3514, Rhoda Ann, 947, Sophronia, 3052. Bentley, Mary, 1985. Berdan, Rachel, 4075. Berry, Nancy, 1257. Berthrong, Lucius W., 1743. Bigelow, Erastus, 650, Mary B., 7160. Bill, Ebenezer, 593. Billings, Emery S., 4080, Jonathan, 487, Margaret, 1586. Bingham, Charles K., 4273. Silas L., 68. Birchard, M. Adaline, 4582, Nancy A., 4581. Bird, Catherine, 1538, Sarah, 3060. Birge, Elizabeth, 461, Frances A., 4238, Vashti, 634. Bishop, Levi, 893, Sarah, 4273. Bixby, Daniel, 1048. Blackmer, Catherine L., 1772. Blake, Mary, 5022. Blakeley, James, 129. Blakesley, Frances M., 266. Blanchard, Harriet, 3759, Hiram, 158, John, 4212, Mary A., 1793. Blauvelt, Ellen S., 4420. Bliss, Mary, 900, Prudence, 649, Seth, 4829. Blood, † 4155. Bloodgood, Elizabeth, 4499. Boardman, Jonas, 744. Bodman, Samuel, 726. Bogart, William H., 4682. Bogue, Lola C., 3105. Boies, Patrick H., 4605. Boies, Lewis D., 4560. Bonham, John, 264. Bonny, Elijah, 3010. Bonnyfield, Nancy J., 1671. Booth, † 432, Herman, 1279. Bostwick, Lucinda, 772, Mary, 3103. Bosworth, Increase O., 1050. Boughton, Oliver, 4160. Boutwell, George, 1932. Bowers, Jane S., 1535. Bowman, Eunice, 3037. Boyd, John, 157, John S., 4684. Boyle, John, 2994 N. Brackinridge, Helen, 4606. Bradley, † 57. Brady, Chauncey, 4630, Leonard, 4175. Brainerd, Alfred, 2212, Calista, 1469, Claudius, 1473, Justus, 225. Breed, William H., 1252. Brewster, Elisha, 1183, Maria, 741, Nelson, 3661. Bridge, Rebecca, 4053. Bridgman, Abigail, 488, Martha, 365, Mary, 419. Briggs, Andria, 924, Caroline, 4606. Brigham, Dr., 1854. Brisco, Hannah, 464. Brockaway, Elizabeth, 230. Bronson, Hannah, 703, Isaac, 2804, Job, 510, John, 1172, Lucinda, 4853, Mira, 3327, Richard, 2804, Rosanna, 700, Temperance, 4834. Brooks, Almira, 5400, Paulina S., 1127, Prudence, 3375, Sally, 3191. Broughton, Alden, 4170. Brown, Affa, 920, Azubah, 563, Eldridge G., 1272, Huldah, 1973, Jacob, 1235, John, 4278, Lucy, 557, Mary, 3773, Mary C., 1443, Nicholas, 2873, Robert, 1965, Sophia, 1399, Susan, 261. Bryant, † 3599<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>. Bryden, George, 1877. Buck, Chauncey, 1204, Deborah, 589, Esther, 3626, Millie, 3721. Buckingham, Mary S., 4587. Buckley, † 604, Fanny, 3565. Buell, † 789, \* 791, Elem N., 1386, Eunice, 788, Harriet, 880, Lucy, 3470. Bugbee, Peter, 802<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>, George, 5419. Bull, Elizabeth, 3603. Bunnell, Rufus, 783. Bunnel, Temperance, 1441. Bunyan, Mary T., 1819. Burbank, Esther, 3275. Burbard, Theodore, 4286. Burdick, Betsey, 775, Sam. B., 1052. Burghardt, Ann, 4129. Burke, Elijah, 775. Burr, John, 2835. Burrell, Betsey, 3311, † 2974. Bull, Marcus, 3057. Burlison, Mary, 599. Burnage, Miranda, 2098. Burnham, Lucy, 450, Olive, 1236. Burt, Judge, 3009, Mary, 351, Theodore, 532. Burton, Orville, 1463. Bush, † 533, Clarissa, 3291, Fanny, 3086, Hezekiah, 731, Jacob, 995, Lucy, 3291. Bushee, Augusta J., 1574. Bushnell, Electa, 3103, George E., 1953, Loxea, 1365. Butler, Amanda, 1254, David, 3414, Rhoda, 3278. Buttell, † 7002. Button, Edward, 4051. Buttrick, Edwin H., 3560 N., Nancy A., 4496. Butts, Mary F., 742. Byron, William B., 1796.

## Indices.

**CADWELL**, Matthew, 2957, Sally W., 940. Cady,\* 3084, Caroline, 3916, Martha, 1333, Mary S., 1327, Sophia, 1333. Camp, John, 1922. Campbell, Henry C., 4858. Canda, Sheldon W., 1380. Cannon, Messer, 593, Olive, 3385. Cap, Ellen M., 5322. Carpenter,\* 552, † 1512, Burton, 632, Cynthia, 1091, Eliza, 1104, James, 2245. Carr, Samuel, 118. Carrington, Esther, 3124. Carter, Asa, 3394<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>, Lucretia Y., 1813. Caruthers, David W., 4020. Carver, Geo. 3557 N., Urbane, 3557. Cary, Mary J., 949. Case, Abbe B., 933, Abel, 1355, 1356, Edwin, 5144, Emily, 1467, Homer G., 2072, Horatio N., 1528, Justin, 1402 N., Sarah E., 3627. Cash, Eliza, 3718. Catlin, Mindwell G., 3161. Chace, Anna, 540. Chaffee, Asa, 3287. Chamberlain, Asahel, 469, Betsey, 621. Champlin, Mary J., 2583. Chapel, Emily, 3052. Chapin, Azubah, 3047, Charlotte R., 1280, Cynthia, 3270, Eri, 1235, Giles S., 994, Harriet N., 4588, Herbert, 4858, Oliver, 1968. Chapman, Eunice, 558, Hiram, 4084, James, 7140, Marilla B., 3602, Sarah, 583. Chase, † 3612, Reuben, 7031, [See Chace.] Chatfield, Edward J., 4858. Chenery, Isaac, 1117, Sarah A., 1801. Cheney, Sylvia, 540. Child, Cephas, 1134, Elizabeth, 1092. Childs, Freeman, 1758, Justus, 1272, Levi, 4082. Chittenden, Alfred, 1746, Olive N., 1402 N. Church, Green H., 3050, David, 3559, John, 3063, Mary, 393 N., 2868, Susanna, 3590. Churchill, Barnabas, 1175, Helen, 2130, Jane E., 1398. Clapp, Daniel, 669, Eunice, 426, Simeon, 529, 662. Clark,\* 3182, Aphia, 3381, Betsey, 3686, Elihu, 3477, Elizabeth, 527, Eunice, 532, George, 3563, Gilbert, 3554 N., H. O., † 4415, Lot, 597, Louisa, 1877, Lucinda, 1500, Mary, 1794, 4238, Moses, 492, Philander T., 994, Richard, 2986, Sally B., 3016, Samuel, 2986, Sarah, 360, 491, Sarah O., 3563, Walter B., 3787, William, 3562. Clarke, Decatur, 1236, Edwin, 1585. Clark, Lucinda, 671, Sarah, 489. Cleaveland, Delia, 3600, Ruth, 3556. Clough, Aaron, 4092, Gaius, 3560, Sophia, 3561. Clune, Mary, 1255. Cobb, Julia A., 1627. Coburn, John H., 3945. Coffin, E. S., † 4352<sup>1</sup>/<sub>4</sub>. Coit, Charles, 4567. Colby, Eastman, 1600. Cole, † 1620, Asaph, 3105, Cynthia, 3133, Eli, 3216, Eliza P., 1523, Sally, 3598. Coles, Betsey, 1468. [See Cowles.] Collins, Abigail, 2885, Amarylla, 5341, Charles, 3596, Enos, 86, Hannah, 1405. Colman, Jesse, 811, John, 371. Colt, † 2989 N., Matilda, 1280. Colton,\* 2994 N., William, 525. Colon, Joseph, 2962. Comstock, Emily, 953, Jeannie, 4654, Julius C., 1942, Sarah, 1941. Condron, Sarah, 4349. Cone, Benjamin, 3704. Conro, Lydia, 929. Cook, Abigail, 4125, Jesse, 550, Julia, 1433, Louisa, 3420, Theodosia, 3418, Wyatt, 1436. Cooley, Charles, 4250, Eliza C., 933, John, 3037, Lucius, 3560, Lydia W., 3557, Martha C., 5287, Martin, 491, William B., 933. Coombs, Edith, 3637. Coon, Mary, 3479. Cooper, Frances M., 1542. Maria, 7050, William, 7160. Coquin, † 5202. Corbin, Mary, 1414. Corning, Deborah, 1523<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>, Julia C., 1398, Samuel, 1523<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>. Cornwall, Richard D., 939, Richard S., 3776. Corrier, Rachel, 581. Corwin, Ann, 4120, George, 4164. Cotter, Ambrose L., 1402 N. Couch, Lucy, 718. Cowell, Anna, 83, Joshua, 84. Cowles, † 3599<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>, 3600, Abigail, 406, Amasa, 536, Amy, 508, Catherine, 3759, Daniel, 514, Francis W., 4881, L. Olivia, 4602, Levina, 1158, Lewis D., 4874, Lyman B., 4870, Mary, 520 [See Coles.] Cox, Eliza A., 1028, Mary, 352. Coy, Hannah, 2916, Rhoda, 3041. Crain, Elizabeth G., 1990<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>. Cramer, Charles, 1925. Crampton, Adna, 1159, Lucy, 1180, Stephen, 1178. Crane, Isaac, 1258<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>, Platt, 281, Simeon, 3599<sup>1</sup>/<sub>4</sub>, Thaddeus, 237. Crary, Dr., 2986 N. Crawford, Mary A., 3560 N. Crehore,\* 6060. Crittenden, Richard, 4033. Crocker, Huldah, 3481. Crook, Lydia, 628, Ruth, 627. Crouse, John, 732. Crowell, William, 1531. Cruikshank, Mary, 1248. Crutenden, Edward, 4658. Culver, Rebecca, 2961. Cummings, Jeremiah, 1001. Curtis, † 3085, Salome, 559, Selden, 1078. Curtiss, Jesse, 710, Lucy, 3109, Samuel, 3111, Sarah, 2996. Cushman, Ralph, 1231.

**DABOLL**, Ellen L., 3554 N. Dade, Sarah, 3657. Daily, Affy, 1433. Daniels, Eliza, 4411. Darling, † 4484. Dart, Charlotte, 899. Davidson, William, 3776. Davis, Anna C., 3573, Hope S., 4652, John, 2813, Julianne, 1581, Kenneth M., 3668, Leonora F., 793, Mary, 950, Molly, 3037. Day, Fanny, 3627, Giles L., 3936, Ithamar, 3062, Jerusha, 1474, John F., 3703, Mary, 3065, Mary Ann, 3111, Norman, 3628, Susanna, 2891. Dayton, Caroline, 4427, Harriet, 1330. Dean, Aurilla, 3942, David, 3185. Dearborn, Margaret, 187. Dearstyne, John, 7160. Dearth, Samuel, 4626. Delano, † 597. Deming, Susan, 6002. Denison, Hannah, 3310, Robert, 2986, N. Denman, Isaac, 1041. Dennison, Elizabeth D., 1231. Denny, Bethia, 2952. Dent, Rachel, 1382. De Recor, Michael, 505. Devoe, James, 921. Denell, Rebecca, 7100. Dewey, Adijah, 2810, Alpheus, 4277, Henry, 612, Paul, 3062, Sally, 3598<sup>1</sup>/<sub>4</sub>, Silas, 3068, Zenas, 3159. Dibble, Abigail, 3554, Catherine, 2986 N. Dickerson,\* 1511. Dickinson, Lucretia, 4373. Dickinson, Emily J., 961, Laura, 726, Pamela, 3090. Dickson, Alexander, 3051. Dimmick, Hannah, 1360. Dodge, Milly, 4021, Polly, 1240. Dombiski, Amelia, 4733. Donaldson,\* 4551. Donnels, Eveline, 4063. Doty, Ira, 7036, Maria, 7034. Douglass, Charles, 5438, Elizabeth W., 971, Julia A., 2091. Dow, Sarah, 783. Downing, † 2938. Downs, Maria, 3242, William R., 4214, Zina, 3380. Drake, Anna, 3474. Dudley, Charles P., 1803, Sarah, 2837. Dumbleton, Sarah, 2803. Dumbard, David, 3413. Dunham, Austin, 1400, Chauncey, 1164, George, 1417, Sarah, 3749. Dunn, Clarissa, 3394. Margarette, 3636. Durand, Nancy, 3106, Samuel, 3782. Durant, Thomas D., 3051. Durbin, Fayette, 2063. Durfey, Harriet B., 1753. Durkee, Rhoda, 37. Dutcher, Helen, 1945. Dutton, Betsey A., 6034, Electa, 1151, Hannah, 3240, Julia Ann, 4851, Samuel, 50. Dwight, Eliza, 756. Dyer, Charles, 5750.

**EARL**, E. F., † 1992<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>. Earlywine,\* 1047. Eastman, Joseph, 1113, Peter, 380, Polly, 802. Eaton, Capt., 3011, Chas. B., 1831. Eddy, Hannah, 3128, Ruth, 3127. Edmonston, Sarah, 5036. Edwards, † 2895. B. A., † 526, Jane J., 1547. Eells, Benj., 1363. Eggleston,\* 2908. Elder, George N., 3588. Elkins, Betsey, 803<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>. Elliott, Mary, 4169, Susan S., 1879. Ells, Eliza,



## Indices.

933. Elstone, David, 4017. Ely, Amelia, 1398. Emmons, † 3612. English, S. Lizzie, 1992. Enos, † 4919. Ensign, Catherine, 3613. Clarissa, 930. Cynthia, 3082. Robert F., 4697. Sarah, 930. Ermand, Isabella D., 933. Esty, Lucinda, 4522.

**F** AIRCHILD, Hannah, 3240. Huldah, 3240. Fairman, Elizabeth C., 1035. Falley, Louisa, 2859. Fairfield, Susanna, 517. Fargo, Dan T., 1606. Wheeler, 4000. Farr, Betsey, 1984. Farrington, Pauline, 783. Fay, Levinah, 542. William, 3597. Fearing, Elizabeth, 4829. Fenn, Jeannie E., 4700. Wyllis, 4015. Fenner, Susan, 4650. Fenno, Mrs. William W., 1331. Field, Barnard W., 1231. Caroline, 1107. Elizabeth, 547. Isidore, 5440. Moses, 493. Fields, † 2222½. Sophronia, 4394. Filer, Amy, 613. Mary, 610. Filley, Laura, 4238. Findlay, Rhoda, 899. Samuel, 1501. Finlay, John, 1476. Fish, Rebecca, 790. Fisher, Elizabeth D., 1538. George, 732. Truelove, 730. Fisk, Jane, 1608. Fiske, Ebenezer, 1261. Fitch, Abner, 783. Eleazar T., 4831. Ephraim, 2935. Jephtha, 784. Rhoda, 3023. Fitzgerald, A. R., 3631. Flagg, Lorenzo, 2314. Mary S., 1233. Flansburgh, Cornelia, 7090. Fletcher, Benjamin H., 1549. Olive, 783. Flint, † 3063. Jonathan, 1255. Sarah, 3651. Flowers, Cassandra, 3099. Follett, Hannah, 783. Foot, Enna, 1875. Mary, 3052. Foote, Eliza, 4317. Forbes, Mary, 3037. Pamela, 723. William J., 4830. Forward, Pliny, 4274. Fosdick, Anna M., 1206. Foster, A. J., † 2136½. Joseph E., 4857. Oliver, 3715. Fountain, Felix, 1972½. Fowler, \* 4835. Ebenezer, 2859. Edmund, 4273. Lucy, 3602. Julia, 1252. Mary, 4274. Polly, 3390. Samuel, 2816. Serviah, 563. Fox, Sybil, 3565. Francis, Merlod, 3018. Frary, Mary, 356. Mehitable, 355. Freeze, Desire, 4078. French, Abigail, 1132. Almède, 2994. Almira, 1848. John, 439. Mary, 3609. Sampson, 2987. Frost, Willard, 1803. Fuller, \* 2997. Anson, 3560. Dexter, 3560. Jeannette A., 6035. John B., 5132. Mary, 688. Polly, 3412. William, 962. Furman, Joseph, 7090.

**G** AGE, Dorcas, 181. Gager, Cornelia A., 4225. Gale, Abigail, 10. Azor, 20. Cora A., 5421. Elizabeth, 9. Gamble, Mary, 1432. Gardner, Allen, 642. Helen, 4288. William S., 1523½. Garfield, Halsey, 4676. Gates, John, 3559. Sarah E., 5112. Gay, Dr. E. A., 2149. Mary, 4849. William, 2150. Gayle, Thomas, 4344. Gaylord, Eliza, 1924. George, Hannah, 3741. Roxcyntia, 922. Gibbons, Betsey, 7090. Gibbs, Joel, 3108. Dr. O. E., 1387. Gibson, Willard P., 4030. Gifford, Abel, 1053. Gilbert, † 3941. Abigail, 2859. H. C., † 2055. Mary, 3122. Samuel, 3770. Giles, Joseph, 3441. Lydia, 3440. Gillet, Isaac, 2986. Mary, 2986. N. Gillett, widow, 580. Elvirah, 2994 N., Laura, 4238. Ralph A., 1590. Rufus, 3285. Gillette, \* 2808. Thomas W., 188. Gillis, Emmeline, 4173. Gilmore, Robert, 69. Gladden, Polly, 3197. Gleason, Isaac, 2219. Patience, 3005. Sarah, 4273. Glezen, Charles, 5234. 5235. Susan P., 3654. Glover, Roxanna, 537. Goddard, Ada, 2986 N., Jane, 1546. 7087. Rosanna, 3378. Goff, Olney, 1278. Gold, Theodore S., 1402 N. Goodale, Sarah, 384. Goodenough, A. F., † 1867. Goodman, George W., 3693. Lucia, 3390. Goodrich, Cornelia M., 3652. Hannah, 3123. Henry, 4930. Julia, 3790. Gordon, Ida, 5600. Mary E., 641. Mary S., 1777. Gough, \* 1505. Gould, Reuben C., 993. Graham, Hannah, 3220. Lydia, 3276. Granger, Eaton J., 3554. Lancelot, 598. Grant, Francis, 1359. Henry, 3617. Miriam, 795. Graves, E. D., † 4566. Irene, 3585. Ruth C., 3037. Warren M., 1789. Green, \* 1430. Betsey, 721. John, 4158. Lemuel, 4087. Martha, 729. Greene, Eliza, 4286. Greenleaf, Mary, 4377. Gregg, † 3600. Gregory, Joseph, 5130. Gridley, Asahel, 3736. Cyrus, 1191. Fanny L., 1875. Mary, 2803. 2920. Sylvester, 3772. Thomas, 2830. Griffin, \* † 2094 N., Kate L., 6026. Louisa, 2986 N., Mary, 2986 N. Griswold, Gideon, 505. Sarah, 888. Guernsey, Elizabeth, 28. Gumendike, Mary A., 4647. Genn, Israel, 490. 668. John, 490. Mary, 671. 2812. Sally, 1115.

**H** ADSELL, Daniel, 3188. Haines, † 3597½. Hale, Lois, 3554. Hall, Ann, 354. Christiana, M., 1121. Gen. E., 188. Sally Ann, 4350½. Virginia E., 2137. Halleck, Samuel P., 2582. Hambleton, Nancy, 948. Hamilton, Eli B., 3494. Matilda, 3482. Nancy, 5450. Hamlin, Huldah, 705. Hammond, Candace, 785. Josiah, 593. Handy, Maria, 4829. Hanna, Ann, 4425. Hanson, † 1105. Caroline, 1757. Flavil, 1755. Harmon, Huldah, 4282. Harper, Mary F., 2050. Harrington, Henry L., 1884. John, 5204. Harris, † 3284. Asa, 151. Helen, 540. Josiah, 3279. Mary, 2097. 7039. Harrison, † 547. Mark, 7040. Mary, 7039. Harsley, John, 1828. Hart, Calvin, 3752. Charles L., 4776. Eber J., 1181. H. L., † 1846. Henry, 2310. Louisa, 4016. Lydia, 3814. Mary, 2893. Nancy A., 4583. Philathaca, 3736. Polly, 3180. Sarah, 2892. Sarah S., 3789. Hartshorn, Sally, 784. Harvey, Melantha, 7084. Hascall, Alice H., 2129. Haskins, † 8. † 1210. Haslett, S. F., 3655. Haswell, Elizabeth, 3633. Hatch, Hepzibah, 487. Hawkins, Deborah, 545. George, 809. Olive, 807. Phebe, 555. Hawley, † 692. Asa, 1160. Caleb, 512. Ebenezer, 502. Esther, 1156. 3380. Joseph, 3756. Thomas, 4289. 4290. Hawthorn, Margaret, 170. Hayden, Sally, 1122. Haynes, Hannah, 351. James E., 4506. Seraph M., 4529. Susan E., 4509. Hazelton, Abigail, 1183. Heath, Heland, 4215. Hedges, Leantha, 743. Hemmingway, Lovina, 1176. Hendee, Mary, 581. Henry, Elizabeth, 185. Harriet, 4625. Rhoda, 4284. Hervey, Spencer, 147. Hewitt, † 155. Pitt E., 151. 155. Hewlet, Noah, 2878. Hibbard, Daniel, 2869. Porter, 622. Hickok, James, 2857. Ruth, 16. Sarah, 19. Hickox, Evelina, 4023. Helen, 4028. Mary, 2804. Thomas, 2804. Hiee, Mary E., 1946. Higgins, Anna J., 5600. Higley, Louisa, 6. Hill, † 2977. E. K., † 1332. Lucy A., 3559. Hills, Faith, 478. Moses, 3129. Simon S., 1081. Hilyer, Dan, 2986. Wells, 2986 N. Hinklely, Mary O., 157. Hindsall, Hannah, 429. Hine, William, 4014. Hines, Elizabeth, 1054. Hinman, Caroline P., 226. Sabra, 4880. Hinsdale, Lydia, 2919. Mehitable, 353. Hitchcock, Marlo, 3069. Philena, 4498. Susan, 4835. Hoadley, John, 2986 N. Hoag,

## Indices.

Nelson, 5280, Richard T., Part III. Hobbie, Selah R., 958. Hodge, Elisha, 1071. Hoif, Martha J., 161, Thomas M., 1604. Hogan, Heman C., 1336. Hogle, Fayette, 4857. Charles F., 4857. Holcomb, Anna, 714, Julia, 1389. Holdredge, Abigail, 484. Holdridge, Alice, 783. Holland, Ashley, 755, Caroline, 754. Hollister, Seth, 279. Hallowell, Mary A., 4002. Holly, Rosetta, 7143. Holmes, David, 3571. Holton, David P., 4274, Elijah, 523, Mary, 351. Hooker, Dell, 7090, Uriah, 1218. Hooper, Helen, 2217. Horr, Otis, 3561, Otis W., 3560. Hosford, Eliza, 3840. Hotchkiss, Albert S., 2215, Josiah, 707, 3124, Reuben H., 191. Hough, Dolly, 895, Lucy, 1169, Sally, 722. House, \* 5555, Jeannie, 5227. Howard, Almira, 1593, Clarissa, 1596, Kate, 4355. Howe, Abel, 4516, Chauncey, 3179. Howes, Ann, 4410. Howland, Betsey, 4131, William, 4130. Howley, Albert D., 4878. Hoy, George, 2053. Hoyt, Laura A., 4599. Hubbard, Abigail, 491, Archibald, 4729, Azubah, 2889, Charles, 4728, Charlotte B., 4233, Esther, 3275, Israel, 491, Jonathan, 1366, Mary, 3585, Roswell, 3509, Russell, 4841, Ruth, 379, Stephen, 4916, Zebulon, 3797. Hudson, Stephen, 3040. Huggins, Samuel, 465, 975. Hull, Abigail, 454, Cornelius, 3025, Mary, 2804. Hulsapple, Margaret, 3510. Humiston, Clark M., 4649. Humphrey, Annie, 4350, Chloe, 4350. Hungerford, † 3394½, Betsey, 324. Hunn, Martha, 404. Hunt, Abner, 532, 538, Cyrus, 1336, Hannah, 537, Peter, 3037, Rebecca, 537. Huntington, Catherine A., 4076. Hurd, Abigail, 101, Justus, 627, William, 105. Hurlbut, Henry, 4174, Eugenia, 3694. Hurton, Maj. T., 4376. Hussey, Abigail W., 1075. Hutchins, Joseph, 532. Hutchinson, Caroline S., 1364, Ebenezer, 2867, Jewett E., 2220, John, 358, Samuel, 363. Huthwitt, Elizabeth, 14. Hyde, Adelaide, 2021.

**I**NGERSOLL, Sally, 777, Sarah, 2844. Ingham, Samuel, 3599¼. Ingraham, Esther, 895, James, 939, Jerusha, 898, J. P. T., † 2056, Sarah, 467. Insley, John, 3744. Ives, † 225, Chauncey, 1220, Jason S., 1990½, Jesse, 783, Matthew, 3394¾, Philothela, 1217, Piera, 1219, William A., 1885.

**J**ACOBS, Lucinda, 3442. Janes, John, 7141. Jehan, † 2222¾. Jencks, James, 4052. Jenkins, Laura, 1330. Jenks, Joshua, 4176, Maria, 1277. Jenne, Siloam S., 4342. Jennings, Charlotte A., 157. Jewett, William E., 5158. Jewitt, Jacob C., 7090. Johnes, Samuel, 1005. Johnson, † 1135, † 1609, Albert, 3560, Anna B., 160, Charlotte, 60, Dorothy, 4178, Mary, 1133, 3189, Minerva, 1431, Sherman A., 5757, Stephen, 1836, Thankful, 3282. Jones, † 3062, Alfred, 1271, Amelia, 876, 3563, Anna, 3790, Charity, 644, Fanny, 4666, Frederick, 7031, George E., 307, Harriet, 4071, 4073½, Henry, 4513, Laura A., 3560. Jordan, John, 152. Joy, † 1236. Judd, Eunice, 3113, Lydia, 508, Ruth, 704, William, 725, 2829. Judson, \* 32, Ann Maria, 4275, Asa, 60, Eliza A., 1307, John, 12. Jury, Marie M., 4064.

**K**AYLOR, Emma A., 1672. Keating, Robert, 4760. Kemp, Milo M., 1051. Keep, Eliz., 67. Keith, Earl, 3553, N., Erastus, 4348, Fannie J., 7090. Kellogg, Ann, 3384, Aurelia B., 1850, Experience, 2888, Hannah, 405, Lucy, 3383, Moses, 2857, Samuel, 357, Silas, 2857, 3063, Solomon, 2857, Triphena, 2943. Kelly, Henry, 2151. Kennedy, Robert C., 158. Kent, A. E., \* 5330, John, 2995, Parsons, 2094 N., Sabrina, 1237. Kenyon, Elsie, 864, Sylvester, 7030. Keyes, Zenas, 2956. Kibbe, Asa, 3570, Israel, 3581. Kilburn, Lydia B., 1108. Kilbourne, Mary, 2800. Kimball, Almira R., 4689, Caroline, 4226, Charles, 5605, Fanny, 5130, Olive, 4273. Kimzey, James O., 268. King, \* 3610, Asahel, 597, Clarissa, 3513, Elizabeth, 4221, John, 377, Mary, 419, Mary A., 3394¾, Rhoda, 2884, Wallace, 1550. Kingman, \* 3424, Hattie M., 4521½. Kingsbury, Deacon, 3721, Elizabeth, 785, Jeannie, 4915. Kingsley, Nancy, 1128, Pliny, 726, Sally, 727. Kinney, William, 4072. Kirtland, Mary, 352. Wheeler, 60. Kittredge, Alvira, 1599. Knapp, Sophia, 995. Knowles, Elizabeth, 4127. Knox, Chauncey, 3377.

**L**AFLIN, Lester, 4277. Lake, Mary E., 2128. Ruth, 30. Lamb, Eunice, 2650. Lampkin, Russeege, 4857. Lamson, † 1403. Landis, Emma M., 276. Lane, Daniel B., 5109. Langdon, \* 1168, Eliza T., 4886, Joseph, 2806, Mary, 3119, Sarah, 1157, Susanna, 2804. Langley, Worcester, 726. Lansing, Jacob J., 3625. Larue, Caroline, 1464. Lathrop, Betsey, 1098, Mary, 1098, Rosamond O., 158. Latin, Linus, 4837. Law, David, 4018. Lawrence, Eliza, 954, Sarah, 3163. Lawson, Ann M., 1017. Lazabar, Malinda, 1030. Lee, Elizabeth, 429, George W., 998, James, 3394½, Jonathan, 2833, Kate, 3394½ N., Truman, 1166. Leedom, Susanna, 262. Lemon, George, 3720. Leonard, † 3717, Calvin, 3599, Freelove S., 1206, Harriet, 4872, Horatio N., 3655, Mary, 2819, Sarah, 2803. Lester, Betsey, 3086, Mary, 3907. Lewis, Adaline, 4871, Amy, 1167, Celestia, 3762, Calvin, 1161, Eldad, 2892, Henry, 4844, Luke, 3760, Merab, 711, Norman, 3394½, Polly, 508, Phebe, 508, Timothy, 3112. Lichfield. Lincoln, Sidney P., 2131. Little, Asenath, 3098, Nial, 3053. Littlefield, † 881. Locke, Almira, 1598. Loomis, † 601, Aaron, 4237, Allen, 4277, Anna, 2862, E. Dwight, 1348, Ezra, 3506, Mercy, 2985, Silas, 3071, Squire, 3634. Lord, Asa, 739, Clarissa, 3565. Lovejoy, Lucy, 1329. Lownes, Jane D., 4515. Lunt, Charles, 3612. Lusk, Miranda, 4842, Sylvester, 3039. Lyman, Achsa, 540, James, 357, William J., 540. Lynch, Lawrence, 2951. Lyon, Alvin B., 7090, George, 3717¼, Nathaniel, 3575. Lyons, \* 183.

**M**ACK, Josiah, 1470, Laura, 3582. Mackintosh, † 3283. Madison, John, 1557. Mallet, Nancy, 1923. Mallory, Horace A., 3560, Margaret, 134. Mann, Nathaniel, 385. Markland, Mary, 4889, Mary N., 3977. Marks, Arthur, 4273 N., Samuel, 2898, W. W., 5321.

## Indices.

Marsh, Lima F., 1115. Mary, 540. Willard, 1751. Marshal, Samuel, 4013. Marshall, Helen, 1944. Thomas, 1287. Martin, Anna, 3049. Mercy, 43. Noah, 106. Ruth A., 4079. Marvin, Eliza C., 4702. Mason, Widow L. Darius, 3608. Louise M., 5288. Mather, Rev., 3599. Matson, Philo, 1079. Mattoon, Lucy, 666. Matthews, Caleb N., 3974. Lucinda M., 1414. Maudsley, Joseph, 2814. Mayor, Theodore, 5233. McConnelly, Frank C., 6037. McDonnell, Jane, 1971. McEwen, Abby K., 1808. McIntosh, Myron, 3183. McKinstry, John, 3708. McMichael, Jane, 1434. McMinn, William, 879. McNair, † 4316. Mead, † 3599½. Abner, 65. William, 1255. Meade, Martha W., 4065. Meecham, Isaac, 2818. Meigs, John H., 157. Merrill, Catherine, 3082. Cynthia R., 3063. John E., 4082. Selah, 4000. Zulema, 7028. Merrills, Christiana, 3406. Messer, † 4775. Messenger, Anna, 3023. Cynthia, 2986. Rachel, 2934. Ruth, 3199. Metcalf, Cyrus, 636. John, 3051. Jonathan, 4279. Metcalfe, George, 4701. Maria, 3656. Miels, Sarah, 2853. Miles, Milo N., 1402 N. Miller, Anna, 803½. Ebenezer, 538. Elias, 3393. Harriet E., 1467. Jason, 538. John, 422. 537. Nancy, 5338. S. O., † 1525½. Mills, John, 783. Willard, 4857. Milkpaugh, Oscar L., 4857. Miner, Florida, 3407. Martin, 783. Minor, † 36, † 38. Elizabeth, 62. Emma, 33. Joseph B., 12. Matthew, 60. Noah, 104. Seth, 37. Solomon, 59. Mitchell, † 63. Abijah, 102. Asahel 32. Daniel, 82. Esther, 715. John, 783. Mix, Thomas, 4840. Mixer, † 3012. Montague, Caleb, 491. Samuel, 487. Monteith, Margaret E., 3559 N. Moody, Thomas, 1116. Moon, Betsey, 940½. Moore, Emily, 1402 N., Henry, Part III, Ira M., 4881. Josiah, 157. Leonard, 4677. Martha, 2904. Martha O., 5290. Roger S., 1527. Shuld, 1416. Zuvan, 3476. Moot, Betsey, Part III. Moorehouse, Julia L., 4854. Morgan, Consider, 3063. Fanny, 1233. Mary, 2804. Morris, Mary J., 3616. Minerva, 3616. Morrison, Harriet, 997. Morse, Edward F., 1177. Louisa D., 1091¼. Sarah, 3786. Mort, Jeannie A., 159. Morton, Hannah, 400. John, 1877. Moseley, Betsey, 1097. John, 1332. Joseph, 2814. Nancy, 3394¾. Ruth, 2885. Triphena, 3056. Mosher, Hannah, 7090. Mott, Isaac C., 1633. Wallace, 1764. Mowry, Julia A., 3784. Moxley, Hannah, 1408. Mull, John J., 7090. Mun, Julia, 3790. Munn, Daniel, 103. Elizabeth, 1526. Sarah S., 1231.

**N**ASH, Charity E., 257. Dorcas, 3554. Lucius, 1836. Margaret, 723. Rachel H., 4200. Samuel, 726. Neal, John, 3745. Needham, Bela C., 1193. John, 1192. Nelson, Arba, 1805. Horatio, 2994 N., Huldah, 2988. Sarah A., 1810. Newell, Amos, 3737. Josiah, 3117. Mercy, 3114. Polly, 3743. Samuel 2893. Newhall, Cynthia, 1125. Newman, Emeline, 1467. Newton, Charles, 4023. Isaac, 4345. Nichols, Jane, 12. 4124. Paulina, 4121. Nicholson, Betsey A., 3394½. Nimocks, Harris, 4391. Noble, Hannah, 2871. Princess, 3073. Ruth, 2945. 2989. Susanna, 2982. Thomas, 2840. North, Anna, 259. Cyrus, 3919. Nathaniel, 504. 2941. Northway, Elinora, 1532. Norton, Hannah, 400. Hattie, 5149. Henry L., 1209. John, 408. Lovina, 1334. Sylvester, 4827. Noyes, Dr. A. A., 4463. Lydia, 1520. John R., 2242.

**O**AK, Jerusha, 490. Oakley, Almira, 3831. Statira, 3830. Odell, Morgan, 5146. Old, Abigail, 2853. Olmstead, Lucy, 1377. Ordaway, Helen, 995. Ormsbee, Lyman, 1252. 1155. Orr, William, 933. Orton, Mary, 2802. Orvice, † Martha, 404. Silence, 500. Orvis, Ebenezer, 2838. Osgood, † 2138. Joshua, 1791. Owen, † 3713. Isaac, 4238½. Oliver, 2986.

**P**ACKARD, \* 801½. Packer, Betsey, 3416. Page, Almaira, 1357. Jonathan A., 891. Lucretia, 3302. Nancy F., 1839. Painter, Edwin, 775. Palmer, † 1213. Alonzo B., 5134. Anna, 660. Chloe, 513. Dolly Ann, 1331. Mary, 3568. Sarah, 4507. Pardee, Elizabeth, 1829. Pardy, Silas, 3973. Parker, \* 552. A. W., † 151. Ellen R. F., 6026. Esther, 3511. Mercy, 436. Parkhurst, Marian, 1022. Parmelee, Harriet B., 1054. Parrish, Adeline M., 4589. Parsons, Charles, 5024. Elizabeth, 5331. Harlan, 3390 N., Laura, 1126. Sophronia, 3560. Partridge, † 3938. Eliza, 1036. Patton, Lucy J., 4370. Pattrell, Lyman, 740. Payne, Hoey, 1236. Susan, 4834. Peabody, Lucy, 3559. Lyman, 4068. Peake, Mark F., 2317. Pearce, Polly, 189. Pease, † 771. Alice, 2877. Daniel, 3587. Joanna, 445. Mary, 3573. Morgan, 3051. Sarah, 2823. Sally, 1584. Samuel, 3038. 3039. Sophronia, 3573. Sylvanus, 3042. Peck, † 511. Ann Eliza, 7090. Betsey A., 4029. Betsey M., 4029. Emily M., 148. Fanny, 4024. James B., 4691. Lois, 3037. N. Fletcher, 1402 N., Sarah J., 7090. Peet, Polly, 1212. Pelton, Philinda, 3376. Penfield, Laura, 6001. Sarah, 3084. Perham, David, 993. Perkins, Marcia O., 1048. Perry, Nathan, 66. Sarah A., 1043. Personidas, Jemima, 5232. Peters, † 3098. Pettibone, Catherine, 4229. Oswald, 4177. Phelps, \* 2994. Charles, 420. Homer, 612. Israel, 2986 N., Israel, 2994. 3089. Jemima, 619. Jerusha, 649. John, 1031. Marian E., 1592. Moses, 3072. Salenda, 951. Phillips, Catherine, 5225. Reuben, 1186. Phinney, Sarah, 703. Pierce, Abby J., 3654. Lucia A., 5422. Pierre, \* 3421. Silas, 3617. Pinkney, William, 4501. Pinneo, Charles, 803. John, 804½. Pinnock, Hannah, 387. Pitcher, Thomas, 4213. Pixley, Martha, 3051. William, 3033. Platt, † 153. Caroline, 1926. Charlotte, 1986. Pomeroy, Achsa, 3522. Clarissa, 3277. Elizabeth, 2865. 3036. Experience, 2872. Jude, 3044. 4514. Prudence, 3394. Rhoda, 4239. William, 525. Pond, Hannah W., 1876. Poole, Charles, 3560 N. Porter, Eliza, 1590. Mary, 3604. Patience, 485. Rhoda, 495. Robert, 3761. Ruth, 2807. Sarah, 484. 3333. Post, \* 1502. J. † 3935. John, 3616. Lafayette, 4026. Potter, Erastus B., 1252. Hattie J., 1988. Harry, 1589. Joel, 1208. Powers, † 3057. Emmeline, 3976. Pratt, Ansel S., 1029. John, 407. Rhoda, 597. Preston, \* 633. Antoinette, 4236. Lewis, 4874. William E., 5264. Priest, Frank, 4877. Prime, Desire, 325. Joseph, 19. Prince, Eric, 156. Prindle, Elizabeth, 2839. George, 151. Philemon, 3900. Pritchard, Rebecca, 3237. Prosser, David B., 4428. Pumphrey, Esther, 263. Punderford, Jane L., 4351. Putnam, Augustus, 2213. John B., 157.



## Indices.

**Q**UIMBY, † 1013, Edward E., 4693.

**R**AMSDELL, Elizabeth, 541. Rand, George, 5321. Randel, Tompkins, 182. Ranney, Achsa, 3607. Ransom, † 778, Eletha, 946. Rawson, A. G., † 1795, Lyman, 944. Ray, Avis, 600, Levia, 1125. Raymond, Myra, 3595. Raynolds, Lucy, 3567. Recor, Marcia, 3802. Reed, Edmund, 3244, Emily, 4732, Josiah W., 532, Louisa, 933, Lucy, 2312, Maria E., 1790. Reeves, Henrietta, 4171. Rew, John, 2827, Rice, † 2894, Carrie, 1537, Ebenezer, 512, Mary, 540, Reuben, 4828, Samuel, 512, Silas, 3386, Theron H., 4370. Rich, J. O., † 3557 N. Richards, Chauncey, 3717, Emma, 3554 N., James E., 3560 N. Richardson, Amos, 555, Benjamin, 3103, Elizabeth D., 1231, Hannah, 1289, Oscar A., 1336. Richmond, Phebe, 3615. Rider, George W., 3554, Salmon, 798. Risk, Robert B., 1812. Rixford, † 3366. Robbins, Anna, 5606. Roberts, Catherine, 1959, Ebenezer, 939, Eletha, 3130, Martha, 2927, Polly, 3131, Thankful, 709. Robinson, Ann C., 1666, Hannah, 1666, 3220. Henry L., 960, John, 732, Katherine, 1388, Rebecca L., 1856, Thomas, 4519½. Roby, Lavinia M., 1772. Rockwell, Albert, 4577, E. Fidelia, 4580. Rockwood, Josiah, 2994 N. Rogers, Charles, 745. Rodgers, Julia E., 933. Rollo, Zerubbabel, 449. Rood, Thomas H., 4274. Rorke, Francis, 1257½. Rose, † Ebenezer, 2970, Sally, 4238. Ross, Abigail J., 1516. Ralph, 1590. Rowe, Anna, 599, Lola, 1109, Louisa M., 1757, Mary, 4848, Polly, 1107. Rowland, Elizabeth, 5283. Rowley, Edward S., 4086, Royce, † 26, Deborah, 22, James, 3612. Rugg, Harriet, 1849, Zilpha J., 4854. Russell, † 1331, Ann, Introduction, Part II, Asubah, 1169, Eunice, 720, Francis, 1853, John, 1194, Martha, 531, Mary, 393, Robert, 3560 N., Rutheda, 1248, Samuel B., 1383. Rust, Mary A. J., 1863. Ryan, Rachel, 4073½.

**S**ABIN, \* 3425. Sackett, Bethesda, 2872, Elizabeth, 2811, Lydia, 3276, Mindwell, 2888, Tryphena, 3276. Safford, Hiram, 3721. Sage, Ferdinand, 5021, Jerusha, 508. Salmon, Elizabeth, 2808. Sanderson, Samuel, 726. Sanford, † 32, Chancellor, 3560. Saulsbury, Lestina, 4122, Sybil C., 1582. Sanders, Sarah, 3563. Saunders, Mrs. E. R., 161. Savage, Jerusha, 1384, Joseph, 3598¾. Sawyer, Almira, 1022, John L., 4876, Mary, 1603. Saxton, John, 1750. Schermerhorn, Amia, 6032. Schuneman, Dorinda, 185. Scott, John, 7027, Mary, 2861, Phebe, 952. Scotton, \* 4551. Scripture, Hannah, 571. Searl, Jeremiah, 3475. Seeley, Leah, 1465. Selden, Mary, 3048. Sell, Jacob, 4321. Sergeant, † 366 N., Martha, 792. Severance, † 1129, Horace, 994, Marcy, 1094. Seymour, Margaret, 2827. Shaler, D. W., † 225, Hannah, 4880. Shanklin, † 4433. Shann, Levi, 7144. Shannon, Ruth, 802¾. Shattuck, Lydia, 1094, Thankful, 876. Shaw, Joanna, 2836, Oscar A., 3616, Washington, 1274. Shears, Jay, 3063, Mary, 3063. Sheffield, Pamela, 2051. Sheldon, † 2986 N., † 2094 N., Abigail, 2889, Delia M., 3710, Emeline, 726, Eunice, 3551, Mary, 4726, Sally, 3471, Sarah, 3061, 3609. Shepard, † 3015, † 3702, Elizabeth, 2887, Charly, \* 3073, Cynthia M., 4232, Eliza, 7142, Sarah, 3049. Sherbrooks, † 748. Sherman, David, 2901, Isaac, 188, Martha, 32, Monroe C., 191. Sherrill, Samuel, 5604. Sherwood, Julia A., 1266. Shibly, Sarah, 5135. Shumway, Dorothy, 3034, Joel, 3037. Shurtliff, Catherine, 5325. Signor, Peter, 180. Sikes, Dorcas, 720. Silley, Emily A., 1627. Simms, Joseph R., 784, Wayne, 158. Simons, \* 452. Simmons, Charles E., 5453. Simpson, Harriet M., 2212. Sizer, Randolph, 1533. Skinner, Benj., 459, H., † 1921, Lydia, 468, Oliver, 910, Rachel, 448. Slade, Wm., 3045. Slate, Estee A., 4371, Jane, 5573. Sliter, Mary, 602. Sloan, Delia, 1258. Sloper, Ambrose, 3115. Smead, Abigail, 665, Catherine, 673. Smeeton, Mary, 7013. Smith, \* 612, † 890, † 1503, † 5557, Abigail, 508, Alpheus, 3051, Amasa, 941, Anna, 4563, Asa, 3051, 3589, Azariah, 597, Champion, 3053, Dorothy, 393 N., Edward, 3098 N., Elisha, 487, Elizabeth, 2583, 4127, Eunice, 612, Harriet A., 4426, Harriet C., 1990¼, Hinsdale, 4533, Isaac, 3390, Joel, 505, Joanna, 393 N., John, 2809, 4287, 4562, Joseph L., 3190, Rev. J. M., 2214, Keziab, 502, Lois, 2945, 4127, Lucy, 3940, Marvin, 1402, Mary, 796, 1543, Matthew, 4561, Nancy, 2920, Oliver, 3592, Platt A., 7090, Reuben, 3622, Rhoda M., 1207, Richard, 157, Rufus, 4505, Ruth, 704, 2807, Samuel, 3051, Silas M., 532, Silvanus, 1467, Simon, 2859, Spencer, 2135, 3569, Theophilus, 1222. Smyth, Charles, 3052. Snow, Humphrey W., 5035, James, 1823, Jesse E., 4222, William, 3553. Southworth, † 3598¾. Spalding, Henry D., 1038. Spear, Mary, 4740. Spelman, Clarimon, 1532, Deborah, 597, Jesse, 933, Miriam, 936. Spencer, † 3183, Calvin, 1529, Ebenezer, 2874, John, 3052, Laura A., 4933, Mary, 2803, Mehitabel, 623, Silas, 4913. Sprague, † 732, Sarah, 7032. Squire, Warren, 3561. Stacy, Hannah, 3286, Mark, 535. Stafford, Hattie, 1545. Stanford, Jeremiah M., 4578, Sarah G., 4573. Stanley, Oswyn, 3802, Roderick, 1173. Starbird, † 2136. Starks, Mark, 1972¾. Starr, † 944, Lucretia, 3073, Marshall H., 1576. Stearns, Abigail, 3107, Mary F., 1820. Stebbins, Albert, 2408, Benjamin, 2854, Josiah, 1356, Mercy, 2856, Orta G., 1758, Sarah, 2811. Stedman, Mercy, 689, 3116, Timothy, 1403. Steele, Anne, 2896, Jerusha, 2884. Stephens, † 3280, Phineas, 2904. Sterling, L. L., † 5108. Stevens, † 3316, † 3347, Jerusha, 3180, Phineas, 2994, Thankful L., 4055. Stevenson, Betsey, 3566. Steward, Wid., 7025. Stewart, Wid., 3406, Almira, 4915. Stickney, Egbert, 2313. Stiles, Benj., 3599¼, Dorus, 4277, Israel, 598, Job, 598, Margaret, 2966, Simeon, 2858. St. John, \* 879. Stocking, Delia A., 3781, Eliz., 3281, Martha, 3560 N. Stockton, Eliz., 614. Stoddard, Abel, 142. Stone, Almira, 4000, S. W., † 157. Story, Isaac, 3721. Stowell, Albert, 5418. Stradley, Sarah, 1011. Stranthan, Rodolphus, 5145. Stratton, Hannah C., 1802, Orpha, 3780. Strickland, Elisha, 651. Striker, Louis, 158 N. Strimbeck, George, 956. Strong, \* 879, \* 880, Eleanor, 3738, John, 3114, John W., 1381, Margaret, 2828, Roxanna, 537, Samuel W., 4535, Sarah, 430, Thankful, 366, Uriel, 37, Waitstill, 373. Stuart, Chester, 1037, 1039. Suinam,

## Indices.

Patty A., 4123. Sumner, Deborah, 646, Cynthia N., 1471. Sutherland, Sally, 595. Sutwell, Nathaniel, 490. Swan, Dorinda, 185. Sweet, Eliza, 3515, Hannah, 3609, Lucinda, 775. Sweetser, Clara, 2132, Mary A., 1759. Swett, Sarah L., 1793. Swift, † 3600, Joseph, 3600.

**T**AFT, † 749, Frances R., 1629, Wm., 1033. Tainter, Jonathan, 3037. Talbot, Betsey, 508, Elizabeth, 726. Talcott, Alvan, 1402, Gad, 603, Lewis H., 2413, Lucy, 450. Talmadge, Calvin, 1275, Sylvia, 3387. Tallmadge, Mary T., 1819. Tanner, Ruth, 599. Taple, Harriet, 1029. Tarbox, Lucy, 3708, Mary, 390, Sarah, 391. Tatuni, Alabama, 5324. Abiah, 612, Arthur, 4273 N., Benj., 612, Ellen M., 3562, Gaius, 3554, George, 3557, 3601, Jonathan, 3098, Lima F., 1115, Martin, 5320. Tear, Anna M., 7139. Terry, Henry, 3512. Terrill, † 22, Lee, 100. Terry, Frank, 2301. Thayer, † 4286, Ann J., 3554 N., Wm. A., 4856. Thomas, David S., 7090, Elisha H., 1098, Ira, 188, Mercy, 3592, Norman O., 4572, Rachel, 616, Wealtha, 620. Thompson, Alex., 4683, Catherine, 4350, Joseph, 4072, Nathaniel, 3223. Thorp, George, 1198, 1201, Mary, 4917. Tibbals, Hannah, 726. Tice, Nancy, 948. Tidball, Capt. J. S., 6029. Tiff, Mercy, 127. Tillotson, Temperance, 2990. Tinker, Adeline, 3380, Charlotte, 933. Tisdale, Billings, 1203. Tooke, † 1497. Tolles, Lucretia, 188. Torrey, Nathaniel, 3097. Tower, Sarah, 1555. Towne, Wm., 534. Train, Horace D., 4697. Tracy, Andrew W., 1402 N., Caroline, 3052. Travis, David, 182. Treat, Jerusha, 371. Trescott, Lucinda, 1293. Trowbridge, Silas, 3607. Truman, Lynnan, 597, Sally M., 1256, Sarah, 2954. Trumbull, † 386, 2986 N. Try, Michael, 3. Tryon, Abel, 3970, Thomas, 1385. Turner, Hannah, 1190, Olive, 3277. Tuttle, Maria E., 4526.

**U**PSON, Dea., 60, Amos, 3753, Elizabeth, 2804, Stephen, 2804. Utley, Mary, 5322, Sarah, 4395.

**V**AN BALIN, Jane, 83. Van Benthuyssen, Charles, 4685. Van Duzer, Anna, 4699. Van Duynce, Cath., 1333, Van Kirk, Hannah, 4024. Van Lewins, Cath., 1027. Van Tuyl, Mary, 3615. Van Vliet, Betsey, 7090. Vincent, James L., 2511, Levi, 3098. Vining, Hiram H., 4274. Vinton, Phebe, 821. Vosburgh, Abraham, 2845.

**W**ADHAM, Franklin, 4083. Wadhams, Mary, 3661. Wadley, Kate, 308. Wadsworth, Esther, 2891, Hannah, 2834, Sarah, 2805. Waldron, Julia V., 3661. Walker, Ephraim, S., 159, Honora, 540, Josiah, 539, Rhoda, 131, Sarah G., 6032. Walkley, Rhoda, 3737. Wallace, J., † 1847. Walters, Orrin, 612. Ward, † 3098, Charles, 2311, Edith, 4074, Geo. R., 2308, Isaac, 732, Mary, 3051, Phebe, 629. Wardwell, David, 3043, Eletha, 3049, Emily, 3560 N., Warner, Ebenezer, 12, Eliz., 2807, John, 386, Mehitabel, 557, Robert, 13, Sarah, 2820, Sylvester, 5018, Tryphosa, 3125. Warren, Elias, 643, Lydia, 1816, Matilda, 1237. Warriner, Azubah, 3035. Washburn, † 3702, Amos, 540, Samantha, 1248. Waterman, John, 738, Lucinda C., 746, Mary Ann, 4350<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>, Susan, 531. Watson, Maria, 4428, Marian, 5232. Wattles, Sally, 3422. Watts, Alfred A., 4857, Wm., 4857. Way, Theodosia, 3415. Webster, † 3721, Hiram, 1467, Lydia, 3110, Sarah, 513. Weed, Silas, 1185. Weir, Addia, 1957. Welch, Mary A., 994. Weld, John R., 4687. Weldon, Eli E., 3560, Oliver H., 3560 N. Weller, † 2855, Eleanor, 670. Wells, Dorcas, 1396, Eliza, 1432, Emma R., 4915, Ruth, 671, Sarah E., 1766, Thomas, 371. Wentworth, Ann, 3380, Mary Ann, 3380. West, Wid. Anna, 3277, John C., 4089. Westervelt, Wilhelmus, 7090. Weston, Thos., 1231. Westover, \* 2845. Wetherby, Sally, 1277. Wetherell, Lucy A., 4160. Wetmore, Hannah, 875. Wheaton, Betsey, 4240, Lucretia, 3014. Wheeler, Caroline, 1252, Daniel, 775, Dolly, 4143, E., † 1993, Hannah, 3562. Wheelock, Emily J., 961, Z. M., \* 1034. Whelper, John, 5205. Whitacre, Erasmus D., 2073. White, Daniel, 4951, Ebenezer, 462, Elizabeth P., 3722, Horace, 1064, Laura, 3932, Mary E., 1821, Rebecca, 452, Samuel, 1605. Whitehead, Lucy, Pt. III. Whiting, Miriam, 567. Whitlock, J. R., † 269. Whitman, Chloe, 1152, Susan H., 4081. Whitney, Eunice, 3391, Mary, 774, Sophronia, 996. Whitesey, Temperance, 3093. Wickham, Albert, 3920, Lyman, 3929. Wilber, Lucinda, 997. Wilbor, John B., 4854. Wilcox, Eliza, 3785, Franklin, 4854, Nancy S., 1180, Wm., 3386. Wiles, Habakkuk, 802<sup>1</sup>/<sub>4</sub>. Wilkins, Leonard, 4000. Wilkinson, Lewis, 3104. Williams, Harriet E., 4346, Jane, 3924, Nancy, 3779, Park, 1200, Sally, 1070, Thos. N., 1073, Truman, 1628. Willmarth, Arthur F., 4273. Wilson, † 2986 N., Lucinda, 638, Polly, 618. Willson, Francis, 538. Wiltsey, Henry G., Pt. III. Winans, Theo., 4645. Winchell, Nathaniel, 361, Pliny, 3720. Wing, Elizabeth G., 4681, Rebecca, 2012. Winship, Catherine A., 4883. Winslow, Ansel, 3037. Wire, \* 1508. Withers, Paulina, 1673. Witt, Josiah, 1285. Wolcott, † 771, † 3943, Jane, 3942, Russell, 3238. Wolwroth, Mary E., 1991<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>. Wood, † 1236, † 3394<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub> N., Abbie P., 1627, Ann, 1630, Annie, 719, Charles E., 1987, Dwight, 4168, Jemima, 2876, Marshall, 1404, Timothy, 1403. Wooden, Harriet N., 4646. Woodman, Mary O., 4088. Woodruff, Abi, 3758, Dinah, 691, Elizabeth, 505, Harriet, 775, Jotham, 1157, Mary, 361, Mercy, 3116, Polly, 1202, Reuben, 1154, Samuel H., 4827. Woods, Lucy M., 1741, Lydia M., 4525. Woodward, John, 191. Worthington, Kate, 1074, Mary, 428. Wright, † 2822, Betsey, 7090, Charlotte A., 1825, Clarissa, 3718, Francis, 4157, Jane, 4833, Judah, 1124, Sarah, 364. Wyman, Dorothy, 3934.

**Y**ALE, Clarissa, 3775, Sylvia, 150. Yeoman, Ira, 3490. Yeomans, Philema, 3426. Young, Solon, 1024.













**R. C. ROOT, ANTHONY & CO.,**

62 LIBERTY STREET,

NEW YORK,

**Stationers, Blank Book Manufacturers,**  
**PRINTERS,**  
**LITHOGRAPHERS AND ENGRAVERS.**

---

**WHOLESALE DEALERS IN U. S. REVENUE STAMPS.**

REVENUE STAMPS FURNISHED AT LESS THAN GOVERNMENT PRICES.

CHECKS, CERTIFICATES OF STOCK, &c., WITH REVENUE STAMPS PRINTED IN.

---

**WEDDING STATIONERY OF ALL KINDS, TO ORDER.**

PAPER STAMPED WITH MONOGRAMS OR INITIALS,

IN COLOR OR OTHERWISE.

---

*ROOTS GENEALOGY* will be furnished to parties ordering and sending the Photographs, with the pictures mounted on paper, and handsomely bound in fine binding, at price depending on the number of pictures and style of binding.





